Copy. Fort Johnson, 8th Decem.r 1759.

Sir,

As Your Excellency had not time at Albany to receive my Accounts, but desired I would send them to New York, I now take this Opportunity of trans=mitting them to You, and for the Ballance of which, being £2214..18..6¼ Curr.cy, as well as my Salary from the 24th June 1758, I should be glad Your Excellency would please to Order me a Warrant.

The Several Officers Employed in the Indian Ser=vice, have half a Years Pay due to them the 29th of Oc=tober last, for the Payment of which, Battoemen, several Other Acct.s not as yet delivered in, and for Carrying on the Service, I shall at least want Two Thousand Pounds, Sterl.g which Sum, I hope Your Ex=cellency will be pleased to give me a Warrant for; then, I think, I shall not trouble You for any more untill the Opening of the Campaign.

Mr. Croghan, my Deputy, & Capt. Montour, have been this Year Past, and are still to the West=ward with Genl. Stanwix, & I have deferred giving them any Orders lately, untill I knew whether Your Excellency would choose to Continue them there, or not; I hope they have been Servicable, they are long Acquainted with, and much Esteemed by them Nations of Indians around that Quarter.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I Should be Extremely glad to have Your Ex:
=cellency's Opinion, concerning my Pay as Coll. of the Six
Nations, &ca. and if entitled to it, Your advice how to
Apply for it.

I hope Your Excellency will Excuse this freedom;
and my reminding You of the necessity there is for
Settling and Carrying on a fair, free, and Plentifull
Trade with all the Nations of Indians, in Alliance
with His Brittannick Majesty, and that under Proper
Regulations, Penalties, and Restrictions, at Niagara
and Oswego, and wherever Else it may be found
necessary or advisable; Also some Arms, Am:
=munition, Provisions, & Cloathing for Presents to be
given occasionally at the above mentioned Places; It will
in my Opinion be very requisite to have them Articles
there early in the Spring, before the great Number of
Indians which is Expected to trade there Arrive.—

I am, with the greatest Respect,
Your Excellency's Most Obedient &
Most Humble Servant. Wm. Johnson

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Sir Wm. Johnson / Bart. to General Amherst, / Dated Fort Johnson, 5th Decemr. 1759. / Enclosing his Accompt of Indian / Expences; desiring a Warrant for the / Ballance thereof as well as for his / Salary; and likewise One for / £2000 Sterlg. to defray Sundry Expences / Incurr'd & to be In:=curr'd for the Indian / Service, &ca / in M. G. Amherst's of Jany. 9: 1760 /
No. 30.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

The Crown — Dr.

1758		£	sh	d
Novr. 11th.	To Henry J Wendal Pd. for 5 Tin Kettles Supplied the Inds. with when going to Cadaraque with Col. Bradstreet 8/ Pr.	3	4	~
	To Robt. Saunders for Several Ps. of Linnen, had of him and forgot to charge as Pr. his Acct. will appear	64	6	10½
	To Jelis de Garmo for Wampum as Pr. Do. Acct.	8	–	6
14th.	To David Vanderheyden's for 3 Indn. Blankets 19/ Pr.	2	17	~
	To Captn. John Lotteridge's Acct. of Indn. Expences	15	3	6
	To Some Onondaga & Seneca Inds. at Albany for Sundrys	4	16	~
	Sled Hire to bring up money Indn. Stores &ca	1	4	–
15th.	To Daniel Christie &ca for bringing a Batteau load of Goods &ca	1	4	~
	To Hance Van Epse for bringing up 3 Barrels Rum		16	–
	To Peter an Oneida Chieftain to buy Provisions	1	4	~
	To Nicanoxques & two other familys of the Oneidas besides Brothers to buy them Provisions having none of their own	2	16	~
16th.	To Danl. Campbell's Acct. as Pr. Do. will appear	356	4	6½
	To bringing up a Slay load of Indn. goods as Strouds a Box &ca	1	~	~
17th.	To a Charge of £27.18..1, in Barent Tenyke the Silver Smith's Acct. which was forgot to be charged in last Acct.	27	18	1 ~

Carried over

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Bro^t. over

Date	Item	£	s	d
	To a Mohawk vizt. Aron with the Curled Hair		16	~
	To Nickus chief Sachem of Conajahare to purchase Ind^n. Corn having all his destroyed While he Attended the meet^g at Sen	5	16	~
	To Rult a Conajahare Ind^n. Whose wife was Sick at my house	2	~	~
	To W^m. Wormwood for two fat Oxen	7	15	~
18th.	To the Red and his Party, the Seneca chief & his going home after the taking of Cadaraqui besides Cloaths	12	16	~
19	To Hance the Witt to buy Corn for his family	..	16	~
20	To Seth of Scohare a Sachem Who came on business	2	~	~
	To M^r. J. Wells Acc^t. of Expences on acc^t. of the Ind^s. as P^r.	1	14	~
	To 2 Schohare Young men going home with Ann	-	4	~
	To Lieut. Clause's Acc^t. of disbursements for the Ind^s.	21	4	6
	To 2 Acc^ts. of Captn. Fonda's P^d. as P^r. d^o.	4	14	~
21.	To Hance the Witt another for 2 Mohawk's burial	-	16	~
1758 [2 page] Novr. 22	To an Onondaga Young chief besides Cloathing his family	1	4	~
23	To Clauss De Grass bringing up a Battoe with goods	1	8	~
24	To an Old Mohawk Sachim	..	8	~

Carried forward.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. over

		£	s	d
	To Abel a River Indn. Chief to bury his father in law	..	8..	~
25	To Capt. Thos. Butler's accot. of Expences Cloathg. the Scohares	7	13	6
26	To James Jones & Jelles Cornoct for 2 Battoes wt. Inds. &c.	2	16	~
	To Danl. a Mohawk for 2 Gunns bot. of him	4	—	~
	To Aria a Mohawk Chief to buy Provs. going hunting	..	8	~
	To Mr. Willis's accot. of Indn. Expences as ⅌ D.	3	—	~
	To Danl. Campbell's Accot. as ⅌ D.	9	12	~
27	To 77 Yds. of Gold Lace bot. of Lt. Glazier at 5/6	21	3	6
	To Sundry Inds. to buy some Necessarys	1	15	~
29th.	To three difft. Accots. of Indn. Expences ⅌ Capt. Butler	28	—	6
Decr. 2d.	To an Oneida named Tuchsawasere & family for Provs.		16	~
	To 2 Mohawks for Shoes going a hunting		8	~
3d.	To Modelena a Mohawk Widow		16	~
4	To Oneida Harris for Provs.	2	—	~
	To Oghquagoe Jacob who was Sick lately to buy Provs. not being able to Hunt	1	12	~
9	To Capt. Jelles Fonda for a Parcel of french Lace & Steel some of the Plunder of Cadaraque & for Inds.	13	3	~
10	To Tayuwasey for necessarys a Mohawk Sachim		16	~

Carried forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. over

		£	s	d
11	To Arent Lanyne for ridg. down to Schen:=ectady to Stop Some Inds. - -	..	6..	~
	To Do. for bringing a load of Pork to my house	..	12..	~
	To Commissns. for goods bt. for the use of the Inds. to this day £10120..–10 1/2 at 2 1/2 pr. Ct. - - - - -	253	..	..
12	To 5 Inds. Scouts who I Sent with the Militia towards Crown Point & Ticonderoga on a report 2 french Deserters Spread that there was 700 men out on this 1/4 - - -	6..	..	..
	To a number of the Oneidas & Tuscaroras to purchase Provs. who came here in a Starving Condition crops havg. failed -	48..	..	..
	To the Tuscarora Chief a Silver laced Hatt	2..	..	..
[3d page] 1758 Decr. 13	To one Yd. old Shalloon for a Flag - - -	..	4..	6
	To Seths Hance 3 Dollars to redeem four Strouds he pledged for necessarys to bury his wife and 2 Childn. - - -	1..	4..	..
15	To Captn. Dick for a Gunn -	1..	--	-
16	To Some Onondagas going home for Provs.	1..	12..	-
	To an Oneida Chief a red flag - -	..	4..	6
18	To an Express from Albany with Letters & Treatys from the Governors of Pensylvania & Jersey - - - -	1..	..	-
19	To a Oghquaga Indn. to Carry him home -	-	16..	~
	To Cayouga Do. - - Do. besides other things	..	16..	-

Carried forward

Brought Forward

		£	s	d
20	To a Seneca and a Mohawk - - - -	1	..	..
21.	To the Beth a Seneca Chief, going to Onondaga to Learn What news am^st. the upper Nations besides Sev^l. things on his Journey - - - -	3	4	
24	To Aron of the Hills Acco^t. of Sundry Expences P^d. by him - - - -	8	2	~
26	To an Oneida Sent with Letters by Capt^s. Butler & Fonda - - -	1	4	~
	To David of Schare Cash to begin a Settlem^t. at Arigo on the Waters of Susquahannah in order to bring more Ind^s. there - - - -	20	--	~
27.	To Brant a Mohawk Sachem for his Sick family		16	..
	To Peter for Prov^s. - - -		16	..
28.	To Seneca George and a Cayouga man -		9	..
29	To the Coffin & burial of Tadagariwat a Mohawk Chief - - -	1	4	..
30	To Ryar Nemps Acco^t. for Riding Indian Goods - - -	1	11	..
1759 Jany. 1st.	To Abraham a Mohawk Chief - - -	1	12	..
	To 2 M (sic) Black Wampum of M^r. Lansing -	4	1	6
	To a Mihicander at Albany to redeem his Gunn - - - -	1	4	..
	To Sylv^t. Vansroalke for 14 Years by Genl. Abercromby's Orders - - -	28	..	..

Carried forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brought Forward

		£	s	d
4	To 4 Slays with Indn. Stores from Albany to my house - - - -	6..	..	..
	To Symon Veder for 3 Waggon load rid to Schenectady - - - -	1..	7..	..
5	To Sloopage from York of Sundrys - -	6..	7..	6
	To Frederick Garrison for Cartage of goods from the Sloops - - - -	..	12..	..
8	To Mr. J. Wells Acct. of Cash to Sundry Indians	1..	16..	..
	To Kennedy & Lisle for 859 wt. Tobacco @ 5d. pr.	17..	17..	11
	To Wm. Printup Smith for work done for Indns.	1..	16..	..
1759 [4th page] Jany. 9th	To Serughois an Oneida Chief and Family	2..	8..	—
	To a Party of Conajoharees going on the Hunt	..	16..	..
10	To a Seneca Indn. to Redeem a Gunn pledged at Schenectady - - - -	..	16..	..
11	To an Oneida Family to buy Provns.	..	16..	..
12	To Aaron a Mohawk to buy folder for his horses - - - - -	..	8..	..
	To 2 Oneida familys our friends going a hunting	3..	4..	..
	To a Mohawk Squaw to Pay for a Coffin for her husband - - - -	..	12..	..
13	To Cechcoanas son for fresh Provs. for a Sick Indn.	..	8..	..
14	To Cayenquerigoly Taggisado for the funeral of his Sister - - - -	..	16..	..
	To 2 Oneidas & 1 Cayouga for Sundry Necessarys	1..	17..	..
15	To John Murray for riding for Ryar Bowen Smith - - - -	2	..	..

Carried forward

Brot. Forward

from 16th. to yd. 22d.	To Expences attended my meeting, the Conajahares, Mohawks and Some Senecas at Conajahare on business of Consequence with regard to the 6 Natns. 6 days out Settling it	34	..	..
	To Canadakaia a Mohawk chief	4	..	..
	To 3 Indns. Sent to Invite the 6 Natns. to my house	3	12	..
	To 2 Seneca Chiefs who brot. me news to Conajahare	1	12	..
	To Hants Ells Accot. for Sundrys Supplied the Indians	4	17	8
	To Elizth. Pickett for a fat Cow to the Conajahares	4	-	-
	To Justice Van Epses Accot. of Waggon hire from 29th. March 1757 to the 16th. Decr. 1758 for rid. Provn. Stores, Ammunn. &ca.	42	16	..
	To Wm. Kelly of New York Merchnt. for Sundry Indn. Goods as pr. Accot. will appear dated Octr. 7th. 1758	687	13	9½
23	To Jacob of Scohare for Necessarys	..	8	..
	To a Conajahare family for Provn. being very Poor	1	12	..
	To the ½ Kings for a Gun bot. of him	1	12	..
	To Modelena a Poor Squaw	..	8	..
24	To Peter alias Tagoghsata for a Gun 4 Dollars	1	12	..

Carried forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5, V7

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brought Forward

		£	s	d
25	To Peter a Mohawk	1..	4..	-
	To a Scohare Indn. & old Taishare a Mohawk	- -	13..	—
	To Joseph Laymurse a Sachim who lost all his family	2..	..	..
	To Conradh Frank for 2 Gallns. Rum to an Indn. as Prect.	- -	16..	..
[5th page] 1759 Jany. 6th	To Peter Fonda for 200 Boards for makg. Indn. hutts & ridg.	16.	13.	6
	To Peter Sennice a Conajahare for provender.	- -	16..	..
28	To a Mohawk Widow for a Gun of her deceased husband	2..	..	—
29th	To 9 Conajahares Indns. & Cash for Provn. being Poor	4..	—..	—
	To 3 Stays with Stone Strouds & frize &ca	3.	3..	—
	To Hanes Knafe for 12 Sk pease at 4sh. Pr.	2..	8..	—
	To Hannis Rasper for ridg. 6 load of Provn. little falls	-	15..	—
30	To 2 Mohawk familys to buy Provn. for Sick	1..	4..	..
	To Capt. Dick a Sincere friend of the English	- -	8..	—
	To John Bowen for 15 Sk of Pease for use Indns. at 4/	3..	—..	—
	To Do. makg. 10 Jacketts & riding Express	2..	—	—
31	To Johannis a Conajahare for Letters brot. from ye. out Posts	- -	16..	—
	To Aaron to buy Provisions for the Sick	- -	12..	—
Feby. 1st	To Wm. Fox for 25 Sk. Wheat for Indns. use at 4/	5..	—	—

Carried forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brought Forward

2	To Joseph a Mohawk Sachim for a poor Widow	2	–	–
3	To old Nah a poor helpless Indn	--	8	–
	To 2 Conajahare Inds. Sent wt. a Belt to call the 6 Nats.	6	–	–
5	To 3 Oghquagoe Familys having no Provs. at all	4	–	–
	To a Cayouga Sachim for 6 pr. Indn. Shoes for Warriors 4/	1	4	–
6	To Abraham of Conajahare going to Albany	--	2	–
	To John Cain 22 Sk. Pease a 4/ pr.	5	–	10
7	To a Cayouga Squaw 3 Pr. Indn. Shoes Cash	--	12	–
	To Wm. Allan 41 Sk: Pease a 4/7 pr.	9	7	11
	To John Pickett Interpetr. to ye. Mint. at Conajahare	5	4	–
	To Wm. Vroman for rid. to load Arms &ca to Schenectady	--	18	–
	To Geo: Snell for 75 Sk: Wheat at 4/ pr.	15	–	–
	To Hendrick's Son for a Gun bt. of him	1	12	–
8	To Some Cayouga Sachim about business	2	8	–
	To a Cayouga Squaw for a Skin & 2 Pr. Shoes	..	18	–
	To John B. V. Epse & Jacobus Vandyke Esqrs. Accot. of riding boards	14	13	–
	To 3 Scohares for provs.	1	12	–
	To Old Brant of Conajahare & an oyr. family	1	4	–
9	To Some Onondagas going to Schenectady Who are Steady friends	--	16	–

Carried forward

Brot. Forward

		£	s	d
[6th page] 1759 Jan. 9th	To old Seth a Mohawk Sachem to buy Nourishment	- -	8..	—
10th & 11th	To Peter a Conajahare	-	8..	—
12	To Sundry expences attended my going to Conajahare to Prepare a large Party of Indians to go to Canada for a Prison=zer for Intelligence by Brig.r General Gage's Order	11..	16..	—
13	To Nickus Brant's Son for Prov.s for his sick family	2..	—	—
	To Margaret, Madalena, & Mary 3 Mohawk Squaws	2..	8..	—
	To Sundry others for Prov.s	3..	16..	—
	To David's Widow of the Hill for a P.r Snow Shoes	1..	—	—
	To another P.r for Isaac of the Hill going to Tiendiroga	- -	16..	—
14	To Hanci Hantiis for 30 Sk. Pease for the use of the Ind.s 4/6	6..	15..	—
	To Aron to buy Prov.s for his large Sick family	1..	12..	—
	To Tauistauis Nickus's broy.t for a horse lost	1..	12..	—
	To a Party of 30 Ind.s going to Tienderoga for Sugar for parch'd Meat	6..	—	—
	To little Abram a P.r of Snow Shoes	-	12..	—
15	To mak.g 2 very large belts 6 feet each on Particular Occasions	2.	8..	—
16	To mak.g Sundry other Belts & Strings w.t leather and thread	3..	16	8

Carried forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. Forward

		£	s	d
17	To 3 Ells red Shalloon &ct. for 2 Signals	..	13	6
	To 2 Partys from Conajahare & Scohare for Sugar on Scout	8	–	–
	To a Cargoe of Indn. Goods &ct. of Ferral Wade in consequence of Genl. Amherst's Letter to lay in a Magazine of Goods	501	5	3
	Commissns. on Do. at 2 1/2 ⅌ Cent	12	10	8
	To Lieut Claus Sundrys to the Inds. as ⅌ Acct.	2	17	–
18	To J Clement Interpr. going to Stoneraby to call the Inds.	..	16	–
	To 34 Inds. more who Joined t'other Party for Sugar 4/a	6	16	–
	To Snow Shoes Purchased for those that had none, who I Sent to Tienderoga for Prisoners 49 Dollars	19	12	–
	To a Parcel of the Oneidas going home	2	16	–
	To an Onondaga Chief (who assisted greatly in the reductn. of Cadaraque) & his Party coming down on business	12	–	..
19	To Peter Conin for a Bull as fresh Provs. for Inds. Assembled	4	–	..
	To John Bowen for a Hogg Do.	..	12	–
	To the Mohawks for a feast when they Marched	3	4	–
	To 2 load hay for the Indn. horses &ca.	2	–	–

Carried forward

Brot. Forward

		£	s	d
[7th page] 1759 Febr. 19.	To Liquor of Mrs. Montour for a Burial .	2	11	-
	To Abraham of Conojahare expences burying his child	1	4	-
	To mak'g. 8 Coffins for Ind's. dying of Yellow Fever	4	-	-
20	To a Poor Widow who lost her only Son for Prov's.	2	-	-
	To Nickus Kanee for a good french gun .	2	18	-
	To Hance and Aron for Sundrys .	-	12	-
	To Aron for riding Expresses &ca . .	1	4	-
	To Gardner for an Ox bot. by Clement the Interpr.	5	-	-
21st.	To a Squaw for her deceased husband's Gun	2	-	-
	To J Clement Interpt. Sundry expences as P Acct.	9	3	-
22	To Peter Frederick for 36 Sk Peace @ 4/6 for Ind's	8	2	-
23	To 3 Slays carry'g. Ind'n. Baggage to Schen=ectady . . .	3	-	-
24	To 60 Sk. Ind'n. Corn to the Senecas & Partys going to Tiendiroga . . .	9	-	-
	To Aron & Dan'l. Mohawk Chiefs in lieu of the Cloathing . .	6	8	-
27	To Archibald Boyd for 4 Bullocks for the Ind'ns	48	-	-
28	To John Vansice Gunsmith as P Acct. .	34	11	3
March 1st.	To 14 Warr'ts. for necessarys for them & their families, Slay hire &ca . . .	9	14	-

Carried forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. Forward

		£	s	d
3	To 2 Sick Indns. turned back from a Party		9	—
4	To 8 Pr. Indn. Shoes of 2 Onondaga Squaws @ 4/-	1	12	—
6	To 4 Conajoharees Sick at my house		17	—
7	To Jaconinne old Mohawk Widow for Provn.		16	—
	To Saml. Gardiner for a Bridle lost by an Indn.		6	—
8	To Red head a Chief Onandago & family wt. Cloath &c.	3	12	—
9	To Do. a Green Silk Gold laced Waistcoat	5	—	—
10th & 11th	To Sundry expences attended my going to Conajoharee at the request of the Castle on the death of their chief Sachem the Ceremony of Condolence, the burial of him & anoyr. chief	9	18	—
12	To Peter an Oneida Chief to purchase Provns.	2	16	—
	To Capt. Corin's Acct. for work done for Indns.	3	3	3
13	To Mr. Cormick Express from Mr. Croghan Phila.	6	6	—
	To a Chenessea Young Chieftain to pay me a visit wt. news	3	12	—
16	To a Party of Conajoharees who returned wt. 5 Prisoners and six Scalps from Tienderoga	16	—	—
1759 March 17th	To a Party of Mohawks, Scohares, Mihicanders, Oneidas Senecas	18	16	—

[5th page]

Carried forward

Brot. Forward

	To a Onondaga Squaw Smoakg. dressing 8 Skinns	- -	8..	-
18	To Some Oneida familys for Provisions	1	12..	-
20	To Peter alias Taquainunt for Do.	-	16..	-
23	To the Burial of Isaac a Mohawk Warri= =or &ca	1.	4..	-
	To Tikahnawasira an Oneida friend for Provisions	-	18..	-
24	To a Conajahare	-	16..	-
25	To a Mohawk who entertained 3 Sick & wounded Indns. of the Detacht Nations returned from Tienderoga wt. Prisoners	1..	17..	6
26	To three Oghquagoes Sent by the Sachems	1..	4..	-
	To Peter Conner Smith's Acct. mendg. Guns axes &ca	7.	18..	3
29	To Peter Davis riding Some Onondagas to Fort Herkr.	1.	16..	-
30	To Segeohana Sachim	- -	16..	-
31	To Brant for a Gun	2..	-	..
April 1.	To Mr. Kelly's Acct. for Sundrys bot. as ℘ Acct. 14th. March	282.	14..	4
	To an Oneida Indn. for a Spare gun	2.	-..	-
	D Bells family 8/ Danl. & others 16/	1	4..	-
1 & 2d.	To 2 Expresses Sent to the German Flatts & Schenectady	2..	-..	-
3	To Carradagaia Mohawk chief Sachem for his famy.	1.	12.	-

Carried forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. Forward

Date	Item	£	s	d
	To little Cornelius to buy Shoes - - -	-	8..	-
4	To Peter Takuainunt along the road -	-	14..	-
	To Surgeon Bray for attend.g the Mohawks 3 M.s - - - -	10	-	-
	To Joseph Peppy a Delaware Sent wt. a Message to the Ohio Ind.s -	5..	15..	-
	To Sundry chiefs going to the Genl. meeting	4..	18..	-
from the 4th to the 22d.	To Expences attend.g the genl. Meet.g at Conajahari of 10 Nat.s which continued 18 days When they all declared in our favour viz.t - - -			
	To Brant an Ind.n Whose house we took up, Waggon horses fire wood, Dress.g Victualls &ca - - -	25	-	-
	5 Expresses up and down during the Meeting	6	10..	-
	Stores for the Whole Co. Officers Interp.rs &ca who accompanied me Transportation Expences along the road up & down for us and the Ind.s &ca coming down	176..	-	-
1759 April 22d	To about 30 Sachims & Head Warr.rs of the sev.l Nat.s Cash as Private Presents besides y.r share of y.e publick which was £ 1500 - - - -	139..	-	-
	Provisions during the Meeting & on their way home besides what I owe the Contractors for which I have not as yet Received their &c.	128..	-..	-

Carried forward

[9th page]

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. Forward

		£	s	d
	To 208 Pr. Indn. Shoes for the Warriors at 4/-	41	12	-
	19ll Paint bot. of Indns. Who got it at Cadaraque	13	6	-
	To Brant for a Gunn	2	-	-
25	To Robt. Wilson Who Assisted during the meeting	2	8	-
	To Hance the witt chief Sachim of the Mohawks Who Assisted during the meeting & was Speaker Sometimes	10	-	-
	To Danl. Wenham Assist.g the Interprs. dur.g the meeting	1	10	-
	To 6 Pr. Shoes bot. by Mr. Clause @ 4/-	1	4	-
	To a River Indn. & Squaw robd. & abused by the Soldiers	2	8	-
	To 4 Spies sent to Swegatchy & Canada to Discover the Mot.s of the Enemy & brot. a deal of Intelligence £15 ea.	60	-	-
	To Aron a Mohawk for Sundry Services	1	12	-
	To wide mouth Hance to redeem his Gunn	-	18	-
26	To 10lb of Deers Leather for Indn. Shoes bot. by Mr. Clause	3	-	-
27	To a Delaware Indn. come from Scohare	-	18	-
	To an Acct. of Sundry expences pd. Lieut Clause	26	10	5
	D. to Capt. Loteridge for an Indn. Party of 70 men	16	2	6
28	To 6 Pr. of Shoes for the Warriors	1	4	-
	To Jonathan a Mohawk to buy Planting Corn	-	10	-

Carried forward

Bro.t Forward

		£	s	d	
	To an Express Sent by Cap.t Forbs from F.t Herkimer	--	16..	–	
	To Cadaga Young Ind.n for a Silk handk.f	–	8..	–	
29	To Affarandungas a chief Onondaga from Chugnutt	2..	–	–	
	To Honeyoost Herkimer for a Cow for the Chenusseas	4..	10..	–	
	To Cor.s Barkydh 3 trips in a Battoe to Fort Johnson	3..	16..	–	
	To Corn.s Vandyke D.o . . at Conajahare	3..	16..	–	
	To W.m Erikson & John Barkyd 3 trips to my house	4..	4..	–	
30	To Tho.s Senoisses Bro.s to pay debts of their Bro.r Peter who was Killed and for the Burial	5..	12..	–	
1759. April 30th	To Dan.l & other Ind.ns in lieu of their mounting	5..	16..	–	[10th page]
	To Peter alias Tekuaiment for Prov.s	..	16..	–	
May 1st	To mak.g 600 P.s of Ind.n Stockings w.t ribb.n to them	30	–	–	
	To a Cayouga Sachim for Rum	..	16..	–	
	To Scohare Jacob to buy a french Blankett	..	15..	–	
2	To anoy.r Scohare Ind.n Sent expressly by Cap.t Ekerson	1	12..	–	
	To Seneca George to pay his Debts	.	14..	–	
	To Sonoissis Bro.r for a P.r leather Stockings	–	8..	–	
3d	To a Storekeeper of Arms Ammunition Prov.s Cloath.g	..			

Carried forward

Brot. Forward

		£	s	d
	Fed for Indns. from 1st. Novr. 1758 to the 1st. Inst. May	20	–	–
4	To Sundry Cayugas returning home on their Journey	2	16	–
	To the head men of the Tentarighrooneis returng. home	2	8	–
	To Ganaghquaiese chief of Oneida & party going home	3	12	–
5	To Red head chief of Onondaga & party going to Swegatchy	4	8	–
	To 24 pr. Indn. Shoes of Upper Natn.	4	16	–
	To a Seneca chief going to Schenectady	–	8	–
6	To Cayenquirigo & family to plow & fence their Land	3	16	–
7	To 2 Tuscaroras going to Oghquaga	1	4	–
	To Ferral Wade for a Cargoe of goods bot. for Indns. pr. Acct.	3579	8	–/4
	To Do. as pr. Acct.	75	2	–
	To Wm. Corry Esqr. for his care & trouble recg. & forwardg. goods	25	–	–
	To Nicnoxque & family of 22 for provs. redeem 5 guns & to buy Rum to get their Land planted	3	18	–
8	To Sundry Indns. from Otseningo returng. home	2	16	–
	To upwards of 40 Chinesseas returng. home for provs.	9	12	–

Carried forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. Forward

Date	Item	£	s	d	
	To Peter Smart of Canajahare & a Lad for 2 Guns	2	16	–	
	To Henry Vanschaack of Albany for Blankts. ℘ Acct.	110	18	6	
	Comn. for Purchasing Do.	2	15	8	
	To 2 Chenessea Inds. in lieu of Guns	4	–	–	
9	To Peter Jaquainunt		12	–	
	To 50 lb Deer Leather for Indn. Shoes a 6/℘	15	–	–	
	To 2 Pr. Shoes bot. of a Chenissea	–	8	–	
	To a horse bot. for the Chief Sachim of Do.	5	–	–	
1759 May 9th	To 3 Chenisseas in lieu of Gunns	6	–	–	[11th page]
10	To Isaac Collier for horse to New England to call the Inds.	4	10	–	
	To 3 Senecas in lieu of Gunns	5	4	–	
	To Thos. King who assisted at the meeting of Easton & a Headed a Party of Inds. to Fort Du Quesne wt. Genl. Forbes	12	12	–	
	To Canadagaia 40 pd Peter [illegible] 16/	2	16	–	
	To 2 Senecas in lieu of Guns	4	–	–	
	To 3 Cayouga chiefs carried Messages to the Delawares at Ohio & Settled Matters properly besides Cloathg.	14	16	–	
12	To a Seneca for a Gunn	2	–	–	
	To Wm. Printup as ℘ Acct.	–	8	–	
	To Peter & a Chenissea Indn. for 2 Guns	4	–	–	
	To 5 men of a Party going to Crown Point for a Prisoner in lieu of Clothing 6 Dollars ea.	12	–	–	

Carried forward

C.O.5:57

Brot. Forward

		£	s	d
	To Mr. Wellis's Acct. of Indⁿ. Expences	8	–	–
	To a Seneca Indⁿ. for a Gunn	2	–	–
	To Oneida Jacob to Redeem a Stroud	–	18	–
	To Peter an Oneida going to Warr & to his Family	1	12	–
13	To Hayman Levy Mercht. Acct. of New York	555	10	3
	Commiss. at 2½ ℔ Ct. on Do.	13	17	3
	To David Vanderheyden Acct. of Sundrys for Indˢ.	294	8	3
	Commiss. Purchasing Do. 2½ ℔ Ct.	7	7	2
	To John Widemouth and another	–	16	–
	To 4 Indˢ. Instead of mounting 6 Doll. each	9	12	–
	To Seth of Sechare head of a party in lieu of his Laced Cloaths Cash	4	10	–
14	To the Wifes & Familys of a Party of Indˢ. going to (war) Consisting of 25 men Cash to Support yᵐ in their absence	9	8	–
15	To Benjⁿ. & Thoˢ. Forsey's Acct. of Indⁿ goods £126..–7ᵈ			
	To Kennedy & Lisle Merchᵗˢ. Do. 195..8..5			
16	To Cornelius Schuyler Do. 17..4..9			
	To Robᵗ. Saunders Do. 55..–..–			
	To Symon Veder Do. 202..10..–			
	To Abraham Peek for Wampum Do. 30..–..			
	To David Vanderheyden Do. for goods 503..4..1½			
	To Do. Do. 13..17..6			
17	To Robᵗ. Leake Esqʳ. for 4 fatt oxen bᵗ. for me 60..16..–			
	Commiss. for purchaˢᵍ all the above pay'ᵍ at 2½ 30..4..1	1234	5	5½

Carried forward

[12th page]

Brot. Over

		£	s	d
1759th May 18	To Grindg. boltg. & bakg. 207 Sk: Wheat for the meeting	8..	9..	-
	To do. 246 Sk: Indn. corn do. Others in want	3..	1..	6
	To Fire wood and horse Pasture	7..	15..	-
19	To a Poor Mohawk Widow in her Sickness	--	16..	-
	To Capt. John Wells as ℘ Acct. for Provs. Sup=plied Inds.	15..	15..	-
20	To John a Mohawk wounded at Tienderoga	--	16..	-
	Cash for a feast to a Party of Mohawks going to War	-2..	-	-
21	To Hanikle Herkimer 4 Stays wt. Inds. & Baggage	-2..	-	..
	To 2 Mohawk familys to buy Planting Corn	--	16..	-
	To Brant going express to Susquehannah	3..	-	-
	To Thos. Akerson's Acct. of Inds. expences as ℘ Do.	58..	14..	3
	To Josias Swart do. . . . . Do.	47..	8..	8
22d.	To 2 Inds. with my Message to call the War=riors of Tioharo Oghquaga Chugnutt & Otsenigo to meet at Fort Stanwix	6..	16..	-
	To James Campbell living amongst the Oneidas for Service	1..	4..	-
23	To Farral Wade for Sundrys as ℘ Acct.	5..	12..	6
to the	To Capt. Jelles Fonda Expences last Winter, on Service at Fort Herkimer &ca to the Inds.	121..	4..	2
27	To Sundry expences attended my going to Canajoharie to hold a Meeting with them Inds. Prepari			

Carried over

Brot. over

		£	s	d
	them for the March & Send Messages to the Chat. to meet at Fort Stanwix & Oswego	16..	18..	-
	To Peter Schuyler's acct. of Rum given to Inds. Sundry times	2..	11..	-
28	To 3 Swegatchy Messrs. Onondagos Sent to me wt. Strings	3..	12..	-
	To Wm. Printupp's Acct. of Expences for Indns. as p. D.	2..	11..	-
	To Mark Price's Acct. furd. for Inds. last Winter	3..	4..	-
	To makg. & Binding 33 Scarlet Blanketts @ 3/ p.	4..	19..	-
	To Ephraim Wemp's acct. for a hogg & Keepg. Inds. horse	1..	10..	6
	To John B. V. [illegible] his Acct. of Waggon & Batto hire to the 26th. as p his Acct. will Appear	160..	-	-
	To lacing 100 Hatts at 1/6	7..	10..	-
29	To a River Indian for Necessarys	-	12..	-
	To Mark Price for a fatt Cow for the Mohawks on Marchg.	5..	-	-
	To a German Widow for a hogg Killed by Capt. Lotteridge's party	-	10..	-
[13th page] 1759. May 29th.	To Barnt Wemp for Provs. to Sundry Indns. coming here	1..	10..	

Carried over

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot Forward

	To David Quack for work done for the Inds	2	18	–
30	To Robt Flint's Accot	3	4	–
	To little Cornelius and 2 others Cash	2	16	–
	To Brant Cawcghnagey for his Service	1	12	–
31	To Mr David Vanderheyden as ℘ Accot	550	3	6
	To Commisss Purchasg the above	13	16	–
	To 3138 Black Wampum of Mr Vanderheyden	4	18	7
June 1st	To 54 Mohawks in lieu of Cloathing 540 Dolls	216	–	–
	To Do to Some of the Women & Children in lieu of Cloathg	44	16	–
2	To 2 Oneidas Sent down wt a Message & Cloathg	2	8	–
	To Sundry Senecas, Oneidas, Mihicanders in lieu of Cloathg	28	–	–
	To Thos in lieu of a laced Coat & Hatt	6	–	–
3	To Arent Potman a fat beast for the Inds feast	4	–	–
4	To Danl Campbell Mercht as ℘ Accot for Inds	593	11	4
5	To Cash pd 320 Inds in lieu of goods a 10 Doll: ea	1280	–	–
6 & 7	To maintaining them four days at Conajoharie wt fresh Meat while Assembling and for their War dance as usual	78	18	–
8	To Peter Quack carrying down a Parcel Indn Horses	1	4	–

Carried Forward

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Bro.t Forward

Date	Item	£	s	d
9	To Conradt Frank's Acco.t for Diet & necessary	5..	12..	–
12	To 4 Battoemen extraordinary to help up the rifts	1..	12..	–
13	To 4 Onondagas Sent to meet me at Fort Stanwix	4..	–..	–
14	To Sundry Expences 5 days at Fort Stan=wix wait.g to get all the Artillery Provisions &ca over the Carrying	46.	16..	–
	To mend.g Ind.n Arms at D.o		17..	–
	To 5 Acco.ts Cap.t Tho.s Butler's at Fort Stanwix	177..	2..	6
18	To 2 Acco.ts of Cap.t Jno Butlers	37.	16..	–
	To his Brother's Pay & his own from 29th Oct.r 1758 to 29th April 1759	313.	14..	–
	To Cap.t Jiles Fonda Acco.t of Ind.n Expences	24.	18..	–
	To D.o Pay as Cap.t of Ind.s the aforesaid Date	156.	17..	–
	To a Party of Ind.s who brought in 3 Pris.rs from C. Point	45.	–	–
[24 Page] 1759 June 18th	To the W.o of Oghquaga, Oneida, Tuscarora, On=ondaga, Cayuga &ca for Prov.s in their husband's Absence	180..	–	–
	To 6 Oneidas who brot Genl. Prideaux a Pri=soner from La Galette to Fort Stanwix Which was of great Service	30.	–	–
	To 4 Onondagas Sent from Ft. Stanwix towards La Galette & met us at Oswego in 12 days found that Coast Clear	12.	16..	–

Carried over

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. Over

	To a Party of Chenesseas, Onondagas & Senecas for Takg. a french Officer Killg. anoyg. & burng. a Magazine near Niagara	50	—	—
	To a Party of Conajoharees for bringg. Genl. Prideaux a Prisr. from Niagara the day we landed was of great Service	40	—	—
	To some Chenesseas for the use of their horses to carry Artillery &ca at Niagara by order of Genl. Prideaux	7	—	—
	To 296 Indns. in lieu of Arms 5 Dolls. each	592	—	—
	To the Sevl. Nats. giving up their Claim to the french Officers taken in the Battle of La Belle Famille	160	—	—
	To Mr. Farral Wade's Acct. of Indn. goods bot. of him	936	19	—
	Commisn. for Purchasing Said goods	23	8	5
	Cash pd. 6 River Inds. for helping in some of the Store Battoes	9	16	—
29	To a Present made to the Chippaway chief come to see me & by whom I sent Sevl. Belts of Wampum to the Surroundg. Nats.	10	18	—
	To Danl. Silver heels for 17 Shirts bot. of them	7	—	—
	Cash to Sundry Inds. after the Siege to Purchase necessarys of the Soldiers which they got as Plunder	28	—	—

Brot. over

Date		£	s	d
	To an Indn. for a Meddall to give the Chippoway Sachim - - -	1	16	-
	To Wm. spy Smith for mendg. Indn. Arms at Niagara - - -	12	3	-
	To 4 Onandagas to redeem the Arms they had pawned - - -	3	16	-
	To the Chief Sachims of the Sevl. Nats. as Private Presents for their good Services among their Young men - - -	68	-	-
	To Hill Mitchel for a fine Gunn for a Chenessea Chieftain - - -	3	3	-
	To red head and Some of their Party at Oswego	4	16	-
	To Danl. & Silver heels for Assisting to bring a Number of [illegible] from Irondiquat 6 Do. ea	4	16	-
	To 4 Thousd. Wampum & 100 made into Belts at Oswego - - - -	10	5	-
1759. [illegible] June 29th.	To an Onandaga Indn. who was wounded in the hand - - - -	2	-	-
Augst.	To Jas. Flood Sutler at Oswego for 10 5/2 lb. Tobacco à 2/ for Inds. - -	10	11	-
14	To an Onondaga Sachim for bringing in 3 Deserters - - -	-	4	-
	To 3 Prize Guns bot. of Soldiers for Some of the Party going out - - -	6	-	-

Carried over

Brot. over

		£	s	d
15	To 2 Musketts bot. of Chenisseas Indn. which he got at Niagara	3..	4..	-
	To 3 Seneca Ind.s for Shoes at Oswego	1..	16..	-
16	To a Party of Ind.s Sent on business to the 5 Nat.s	5..	18..	-
18	To a Party of Mohawks who remain'd the whole Campaign	4..	16..	-
21	To 4 Deer Skins for Indn. Shoes at Oswego	2..	18..	-
26	To Gawehi an Oneida chief for necessarys	3..	12..	-
29.	To Jacob of Conajahare & Some of his Party	1.	4..	-
30.	To 5 Pair of English Shoes at 12/ at Oswego	3..	-	-
Septr. 3d.	To 3 Conajahares for help.g to drive Cattle to Oswego	3..	16..	-
4	To Sundry necessarys for fitting out a Party of 40 Ind.s sent to La Galitte for Prisoners	11..	18..	6
7	To Some Ind.s to buy necessarys for sick People	1..	12..	-
13	To a Butcher for the Offills of Cattle for the Ind.s as Pr. bill	5.	10..	-
17	To 9 Onondagas in lieu of Cloath.g 1 c Dolrs. ea having newly joined us lately come from the Southward	36..	-	-
19	To 5 Ind.s for follow.g 3 Deserters of the light Infantry	2..	8..	-
20	To a long french gun bot. for Kanaghyagey	4..	-	-

Carrid over

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5: 57

Brot. over

21	To 2 guns bot. for 2 Inds. going to La Galette	3	12	-
	To Some Oneidas for necessarys for their sick	1	6	-
23	To Red head and others of his Party	4	16	-
25	To the Chenussio chiefs turng. home after 6 weeks stay	6	16	-
	To Paint bot. by Mor. de Couagne of a Soldier for Inds.	2	10	-
26	To Indn. Shoes & leather for Do.	2	6	-
28	To Danl. Silver heels & Belt wt. his party coming home	4	18	-
Octr. 3d.	To Mr. John Wells Accot. for Sundry necessarys for Indns.	10	8	-
	To Clement the Interpr. Accot. of Sundrys	2	-	-
10	To the Leading men of Onondago to Purchase refreshments	4	16	-
	To 3 Pr. Indn. Shoes bot. for Inds.	-	12	-
11	To Jas. Henry Smith's Accot.	1	2	-
	To Mr. Vanseaick's Accot. for Sundrys	12	13	-
[16th page] 1759 Octr. 12	To Mr. Walter Cummins Accot.	1	10	3
	To Messrs. Simon & Levys Accot. as Do.	7	12	-
	To Joseph Hirst Smith Accot. for work done		15	-
	To Thos. Barry Accot. for Inds.	4	9	-
13	To the Onondagas when dischd. and the Senecas	16	16	-

Carried over

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. over

15	To the Oneidas Do.	4	16	-
17	To Sundry Inds. at the three Rivers party for their reds.	7	14	-
	To the Party that Escorted me home at Fort Stanwix	3	18	-
	To their Expences at Burnets field	2	5	-
	To Sundry Sick Inds. at Conajohare coming down	3	12	-
24	To Hannis Eut Tavern Keeper Indn. Expences	2	4	-
25	To old Belt a Seneca on my Return to pay debts	2	8	-
26	To an Oghquaga Chief on business	1	12	-
27	To Cash given to Sundry Inds. Sick at the Mohawks where Invited them at my return from Oswego & Settled Matters	5	16	-
28	To Mr. Wm. Tilly Mercht. of New York Acct.	389	17	2
	To Storeage of Indn. goods provs. &ca at Albany from the 31st August 1758 to 31st Augt. 1759	35	-	-
	To Andw. Mitchell 13 Indn. Knives at Oswego	1	6	-
	To Cobers Clement 2 Accts. of Expences	5	12	-

Carried over

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brot. over

29	To Some Onandaga Chiefs going to Schenectady	2..	16..	-
	To Some Tuscaroras going a hunt.g	..	16..	-
30	To Several Oneidas come down to buy Sundrys	1..	12..	-
Novr. 1st.	To a Storekeeper of Indn. goods Ammunition Arms, Prov. from the 1st. May to this Instant	20..	-..	-
	To Coins Clement Interpt. Acct. of Expences	6..	8..	-
	To John Keysar for bak.g for the Indns.	1..	12..	-
	To Lieut. Danl. Clause pd. 2 Accts. as pr. Do. will appear	13.	8..	6
2	To Lewis & a Tuscarora Indian who was wt. me the Summer	2..	8..	-
	To 6 Conajoharies in lieu of Powder	2..	16..	-
3d.	To 4 Onandagas Do.	1..	12..	-
[17th page] 1759th Mar. 4	To John Macomb's Acct. as will Appear	56..	8..	6
	To the Hunt & their Onandagas expences going to Albany, Schenectady, Waggon hire & Cash for necessary	6..	18..	-
	To John Neukirk one Barrel Rum at Fort Stanwix on our March to Niagara for Indt. & Battoemen	14..	8..	-
	To James Perry for working a Battoe to Niagara	2..	-..	-
6	To 10 Cwt. Small barr lead & 10 Cwt. of Shott @ 4/-	47..	-	-

Carried over

Brought forward

		£	s	d
	freight from Albany here - - -	2..	8..	-
7	To Donald Campbell Surgeon for attend.g the Sick and Wounded Ind.s during the Seige at Niagara & Exped.n 15 G.s	27..	-	-
	To Rob.t Adams for Ind.n Shoes bo.t by Lieut. Clause - - - -	14..	4..	-
8	To D.o 5 Quarts of Rum at Oswego for Ind.s	1..	-	-
10	To the Chief Sachim of Scohare to build his house being w.th me - - -	4..	-	-
	To old Brant of Conajahare to buy Corn	-	16..	-
	To Sundry Expences attended bringing up Cloath & Tea for the W.s & Child.n of Conajohare	9..	14..	-
19	To Conradh Frank's Acc.t of Ind.n Expences	6..	11..	9
21	To Peter Tierhadaghrio Cash - - -	4..	-	-
	To Hannis an Oneida for froo - -	1..	4..	-
22	To Cap.t Jelles Fonda's Acc.t of Expences at Oswego for Ind.s - - -	15..	6..	-
	Total Carried over £	17072	2..	10 1/4

18th Page
1759 Dr. The Crown

	Total Brought over..	£17072..	2..	10¼
		£17072..	2..	10¼

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

19th page
1759

P: C: . . . Cr:

		£	s	D
1758 Novr. 11th.	By a Ballance of an Accot. Delivered in=:to Major General James Aber=:crombie - of Currv. - - -	1142	18	8 4/7
March 18th:	By a Warrant from Major Genl. Am=:herst for £3000 Sterg. on Mr. Mortier is Curry. - -	5142	17	1 5/7
	By Do. in favour of Mr. Wade on Mr. Mortier for £2000 Sterlg. is Curry. - - -	3428	11	4
May 29th:	By Do. dated May 29th on Mr. Mortier in my favour for £3000 Sterlg. is Currv. - - -	5142	17	1 5/7
Decr.	By Ballance due to me of - -	2214	18	6 1/4
	£	17072	17	10 1/4

Endorsed Sir Willm. Johnson's / Accot. of Indian Ex=:pences / from 11th Novr. 1758 To / 1st. December 1759. / En=:closed in Sir William's to General / Amherst of the 5th: Decr. / in M. G. Amherst's of Janv. 9: 1760. / No. 31.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. New York 18th. December 1759. -

Sir,

The last Post brought me Your Letter of the 8th: Instant, together with Your Acct. of Disbursements for the Service of Your department from Novr. 1758, to the 1st Inst. Whereby I find there is a Ballance due to You of Two Thousand, two Hundred Fourteen Pounds Eighteen Shillings and Six pence Currency, for Which Said Sum agreable to Your request, I here Enclose You a Warrant on the Dep: Paymr. General, as likewise the two others You apply for vizt. One for Two Thousand Pounds Sterling, on Account towards defraying Sundry Sums Incurred and to be incurred for the Indian Service; And the other for Nine hundred Pounds Sterling for Your Appointments from the 25th: June 1758 to the 24th: Instant, Which Appointments being Particularly Stipulated by Your Commission, I do not Apprehend, that by virtue thereof, You are Entitled to any other. -

As Brigr. General Stanwix, has not as Yet mentioned anything to me relative to the destination of Mr. Croghan and Mr. Montour, I cannot Say anything to You on that head with certainty; So Soon as I am informed You shall be Acquainted with it, Meanwhile if You have any orders to give them for the good of the Service, that Should

not Prevent You. —

I am Sensible of the necessity there is for Settling and Carrying on, a fair, free, and Plentiful Trade with all the Nations of Indians in His Majesty's alliance, Which I must leave entirely to Your Judgement and direction, as I have not received as Yet any Commands upon the Plan Which You delivered to me for that Purpose, and Which I transmitted to the Ministry; And I must also rely upon You for laying up in time, the Necessary Presents, Which You mention, recommending it to You always to be as frugal and Oeconomous of the Publick money as Possible and the Service will admit of. —

I have also the Pleasure to Enclose You Mr. Johnson's Commission of Lieutenant in His Majesty's New York Independent Company, Commanded by Captain Mc. Leane; — And before I Close my Letter, I must observe, that as the Dep: Pay Mr. Genl. has represented to me that the Military Chest at Albany, Contains only the Subsistence of the Regiments, it will be necessary for You, either to Assign Your Warrants over to Some of Your Correspondents here, or to draw upon Mr. Mortier for the amount of them. —

I am with great regard, / Sir,

Sir Willm. Johnson Bart. — Jeff: Amherst

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/. Dear Sir,

It is with great Pleasure that I Acquaint You Quebec Surrendered the 18th Instant, of which I most heartily Congratulate You, as I do on that Part of Your own good Success which has Come to our Knowledge, and I Sincerely hope You have met with much more, that We have not heard of.–

The Season of the Year is now so far ad=vanced, that I despair of the Pleasure of Meeting You in America, and therefore think it will not be Possible to Conferr on the Subject of Attempting any Operations to the Southward.–

My Stay in the River will be very short, and I must refer You to General Monckton's Letter, for further Particulars. I shall leave Lord Colvill, with Five Sail of the Line, and some Frigates at Halifax, and His Lordship will Correspond with You, or the Commanding Officer at New York.–

I Most heartily Wish You health, and all Possible Success, and am, with great Truth and Regard, Dear Sir,

Your most Obedt. humble Servant
Chas. Saunders.

Sterling Castle at Quebec
28th. Septemb.r 1759. –
Genl. Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/. Camp of Crown Point November 15th. 1759. ~

My Lord,

By a Letter I have this day received from Admiral Saunders, bearing date the 28th. of September he Acquaints me of his Intentions of leaving the Command of His Majesty's Ships of War at Hali=fax to Your Lordship, and that You would Cor=respond with me or the Commanding Officer at New York. ~

I think it right to Send to Your Lordship, an Account I have Received this day from Major Grant, Who is just arrived from Montreal, of the Destination of the French Ships, Which are in the River St. Laurence, Which I believe may be de=pended on, Vizt., that ten of their Ships are to Sail about the 20th. of this Month, they intend to Pass the Town of Quebec with a Strong South west Wind and to take their Chance of getting to France, except one Which is Destined for St. Domingo, and the rest of the Ships are to remain in the River during the Winter. Monsr. Mercier Who Commands the Corps of Artillery in Canada, go with Monsr. de Vau=dreuil's Dispatches in one of the Ships for France.

Amongst the English Prisoners that are Sent from Canada, there is Mr. Beasly, Who

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

was Master of a Merchantman, Mr. James Windsor Midshipman of the Squirrel, and Mr. Alexr. Cummings, Midshipman of the Alcide. I am with the greatest truth and regard. –

My Lord,

&c.

Jeff: Amherst

Lord Colvill

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Lord Colvill Dated - / Camp of Crown Point 15th: Novr. 1759. / Advising his Lordship that he had / Learnt from Major Grant just / Arrived from Montreal, that Ten of / the French Ships above Quebec, intended / to Pass the Town, with a strong S. West / Wind, about the 20th Novr. and to take / their Chance of getting to France, &ca. / in M. G. Amherst's of Jany. 9: 1760 / No. 34.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy//. Sir,

All the Ships intended by Vice Admiral Saunders to Winter at Halifax, being now arriv=
=ed, I Send You a List of them on the other side. The Frigates with Some others I expect to Join me in the Spring, Shall be Appointed to Cruise in Such Stations, as may be thought most Proper, for Protecting our Trade, and Intercepting the Enemy's Supplies; And as Soon as it is thought Prac=
=ticable to get into the Gulf and River St. Lawrence, I Shall Proceed with the Line of Battle Ships To=
=wards Quebec.—

In case You should have any Dispatches, that may be necessary to be forwarded by Sea; I have Sent to Boston the Boscawen Brigantine, Hector McNiel Master, and have Directed him to obey all Such orders, as he may receive from You or Governor Pownall; The Brig is hired as a Tender to the fleet and will Sail with me in the Spring.

I am with great respect, Sir,

Northumberland in Halifax Harbour November 30th. 1759.

Alex. Colvill

Northumberland
Trident
Alcide
Prince of Orange
Pembroke
Richmond
Eurus.

General Amherst

Copy. By His Excellency Jeffery Amherst Esqr.
Major General, and Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's Forces in North America, &ca, &ca, &ca.

To Lt. Colo. William Eyre of His Majesty's 44th. Regiment of Foot.

Whereas I find that the Relief of Niagara, cannot, as I had intended, take Place this Season, and that the present Garrison consists in Part of the 44th. Regiment, to which You are now Appointed Lieut. Colonel, It therefore becomes Indispensably necessary that You should Repair thither without loss of Time. -

You will accordingly Set out for Oswego, and upon Your Arrival there, Communicate these Your Instructions to Brigr. General Gage, and receive from him what further Directions he shall, for the good of the Service, think Proper to give You, with which You will immediately depart for Niagara, where being Arrived, You will Examine into the State of the Works, and Cause the same to be Compleated, and Put into the best State of Defence possible, Observing to follow the Plan laid down, and making no Alterations without first Informing me thereof, and Obtaining my Approbation of the Same. -

You will also, either thro' Indians or Others,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

as You shall find Opportunitys, Endeavour to learn, and if Possible, find out an Easy Communication, by which Provisions might be sent from Niagara to Pittsburgh, which would be of the utmost advantage to the Service in General, by removing the great difficulties we now labor under in Transporting Provisions by Land from Philadelphia thither, and a very great Saving to the Public, of the Cost of that Transportation, which is Immense; You cannot therefore Exert Yourself too much in any Endeavors to find out and form such a Communication.

Herewith You will Receive a Copy of my Letter to Your Predecessor, bearing date the 11th of last Month, by which You will See my Opinion fully in relation to the Works, as also with regard to the Indians, whom You may now Expect to have about You in Numbers, and as their Consumption of Provisions is beyond all Bounds, You must furnish them with a reasonable Quantity of Ammunition, that they may Provide themselves as much as possible, and, if You find it necessary, making up the deficiency out of the King's Stores, upon Condition that they behave well.

The better to keep them in awe, and to get any Service out of them, let Your Discourse to them, at first Outset be, that they shall be Protected,

so long as they behave well, and rewarded whenever they are of any Service; but that if, on the Contrary You find them Guilty of any Misdemeanor, or that they turn troublesome, that then they shall not only be sent about their Business, but likewise be Punished.–

Whatever You may have Occasion for, in Carry=ing on the Works, or any thing Else, for the Support and Maintenance of the Garrison, You will Apply to Brigr. General Gage, and You will take all Op=portunitys that the Season will Permit You of Sending me Returns, and Informing me of the State of the Garrison under Your Command.

As Major Beckwith is, I Understand, Set out for Ni=agara, You will, upon Your Arrival there, if Brigr. General Gage has not left a Superior Officer to him at Oswego, Send him back to that Post.

Given under my Hand at Head Quarters in Camp at Crown Point this 31st. Day of October 1759.

Endorsed Copy General Amherst's/ Instructions to Lt. Colo. Wm. Eyre/ of His Majesty's 44th. Regt. of Foot./ Datd. Camp at Crown Point 31st. Octor. 1759./ On his going to take the Com=mand/ of Niagara.–in M. G. Amherst's of Janry. 9. 1760./No. 38.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:57

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract/ Boston Jan^ry. 2^d. 1760.~

Sir,

By Express Yesterday I was honor'd with Your Letter of Decr. 26th. 59 - Which I beg leave to Acknowledge the favor of, as also of Your others of Decr. 24th. & 13th.

I mett my Assembly this day, Enclosed You have a Copy of my Speech, Which I hope will Answer the end Desired, of having this Years Levie ready at the first Call As by Your favor of Novr. 19th. Which I Communicated to my Assembly, we very agreably Per=ceive, Your knowing that the Troops of this Province employed to the Eastward are in Pay and upon duty during Winter, & as You have dismiss'd those em=ployed immediately under You, there Remains nothing to be done, but to go to Enlisting again as Soon as may be, this I have recommended & hope shall so Carry as that they may be ready at the first Call.—

Nothing could be more Satisfactory to me, more agreable to the Province, or more encouraging to the Troops than to find their Services, from a Candid & kind representation of them, to the King, meet=ing with His Royal Approbation I have taken care to give this the due force & good Effect it ought to have - The Officers Particularly Noticed, Shall be Particularly notified; By a Letter of the 10th. of Decr. from L^t. Col^l. Arbuthnot, the French & Indians were

Still with him, that a Second Jesuit & the Pasama-
-quada Indians were come in, & Some more french,
I hear there are also a great number Coming in
at Fort Cumberland. Just as I am writing this,
I receive from Govr. Laurence a Letter dated Decr. 7th.
Wherein he Says "Your Troops Since I wrote to You
"last by Lt. Coll. Irving thro the Assiduity & Zeal
"of Coll. Thomas and his Officers (Which I Cannot
"too much Commend) and upon hearing of the
"Provision that Your Assembly have generously made
"for the Support of their families in their absence, I
"am Persuaded will in a Short time become Perfectly
"reconciled to the necessity of their Continuing with us
"for the Winter, or untill they are Relieved by the King's
"Regular Troops" he Mentions nothing to me (I Suppose
because it is not a Matter within my Department)
or his Sending for the French Head from St. Johns, but
I have an Account that two Vessells Sailed from
Halifax on the 8th. Ultr. for that End. –

His Excellency Genl. Amherst — T Pownall

Endorsed Extract Letter from Govr. Pownall / To General
Amherst Dated / Boston 2d. January 1760 – / Accompanying his
Speech to the Assembly of the Massachusetts bay / on the Con-
-tinuing of their Troops in the pay of the Province, agreable to /
the General's Letter of the 19th. Novr. / in M. G. Amherst's of Jany. 9:
1760. / No. 41.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Gentlemen of the Council & House of Representatives.

I Call You together at this Season, that having Closed the Business of the Year last Past, and all Matters relating to the General Service thereof You may Consider Your Circumstances with a View to that which is approaching.

For as You cannot Entertain an Idea of leaving Incompleat the Work of this War, already so greatly & gloriously advanced, or of resigning the good Effects & good hopes which the many Conquests made by His Majesty's Arms lead to — You must Expect to be Called upon for Your Aid of Troops in the Same manner as You have hitherto: — Having therefore taken in Consideration the Circumstances of those Troops belonging to and in the Pay of this Province, which are doing Duty at Louisbourg, Hallifax, and Lunenburgh, and do entirely Garrison Annapolis, Fort Cumberland at Chiconecto and Fort Frederick at St. John's — You will Consider of making the Earliest Provision for those which may be further wanted for the Operations of the Ensuing Campaign, so that they may be ready at the First Call.

Gentlemen of the House of Representatives.

By the State of the Treasury, which the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Treasurer will lay before You, You will See that the Treasury is already Supplied to carry Us to May next upon the present Appropriations, if You make some Transfers - And there is Un=appropriated in the Treasury the Sum of £25,688.17.6 Sterling, remitted to the Treasurer by Mr. Agent Bollan, which Sum will so far as it goes Pre=vent the necessity of Borrowing - Upon this View I cannot but with Pleasure Observe the Exact Oeconomy, and high Credit of the Treasury, and Also the good Faith with which the Government has, by the Assistance of the Crown, maintained this Credit.

Gentlemen of the Council and House of Representatives.

There are a great many Families stand ready to go down to Penobscot I must therefore recommend it to Your very Serious Consideration.

That now Every Obstacle is removed You will take Care that no Uncertainty in the Titles of the Grants they may have, may be any Obstruction to Settlements which will be so greatly beneficial to the Strength and Interest of the Province.

I Shall by Message Lay before You, such further Mat=ters as arise, and require Your Consideration.

Endorsed Copy Govr. Pownall's / Speech to the Council and / House of Representatives / of the Massachuset's Bay / 2d. Jany. 1760. / Enclosed in the Govrs. to General / Amherst of the same Date / in M. G. Amherst's of Jany. 9:1760. / No. 42.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

New York March 8th. 1760.

Sir

Captain Jervis of His Majesty's Sloop of War Al=
=bany Arrived here on the 20th February, and I
had the Honour of receiving your Letter of the
7th January with Copies of your circular Letters, of
the same date, to the Northern and Southern Gov=
=ernors, and of a separate one to the Lieutenant
Governor of New York.

I am likewise to acknowledge, Sir, the
receipt, on the same day, of a duplicate of your
Letter of the 11th December enclosing a Copy of a
declaration that Prince Lewis of Brunswick has
delivered in the name of the King, and of the
King of Prussia, of which I had before received
the Originals, and have answered them, in
my Letter of the 17th February by Lieut. Colonel
West.

I immediately wrote to the several Governors
on my having the King's Commands for the Opera=
=tions of the ensuing Campaign, and I doubt not,
His Majesty's directions to them will be duely ex=
=ecuted, in levying the same number, if not
greater, than what they did for the last Campaign.

I shall use my utmost Endeavours for com=
=mencing the Operations as early as possible, and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

taking such measures to attack the Enemy in dif=
=ferent Places, as will render less difficult the Re=
=duction of Montreal, (the great and essential Ob=
=ject) with every other part of the remainder of
Canada now belonging to the French.

There was a great and unavoidable loss of boats in the Service of the last Campaign, all care has been taken of preserving and securing what were left, as well as the Vessels during the Winter, and I am preparing to refit such as are worth it, and to build as soon as possible a sufficient num=
=ber of boats for the several services where they will be wanted.

I have given orders to the several Officers of the Rangers to recruit and compleat their Companys, and I am in hopes to see that Corps in better order than it was last Year.

I shall take the greatest care in obeying His Majesty's commands, which you have been pleased to signify to me in regard to the Southern Operations: Major General Stanwix is not yet re=
=turned from Pittsburg, but I expect him here in his way to England, I have acquainted Br. General Monckton (who is much recovered of his wound) that I purpose appointing him to that command, and I beg leave to assure you, I have most duely considered

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Operations to be carryed on, and I shall try, to the best of my Judgement, to secure the Frontiers from all future dangers and to press the Enemy, as far as may be practicable & conducive for dislodging them totally from those Parts.

Although I have not received any advice, by the order of the Lords Commissioners of His Ma=jesty's Treasury, of a new Contract being made, Mr. Delancey, one of the Agents of the new Con=tractors, has delivered me a Copy of one of the 20th December, which is to commence on the 25th of March, and every thing is settling, between Mr. Kilby, one of the old Contractors, and the present Agents, that there may not be any failure in the delivery of Provisions to the Troops.

The Arms that were furnished to the Pro=vincial Troops last Campaign have been redeliv=ered, and are repairing; as great a saving of Tents was made, as the Service would allow of, and with the Supply, you are pleased to mention is ordered for New York, I doubt not, there will be a Sufficiency to compleat what is wanted for the ensuing Campaign.

Permit me, Sir, to repeat the Happyness I again have, on His Majesty's gracious approbation of the Forts which were built the last year, I

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

shall take all opportunitys I can seize, for the compleating and strengthening them, (without re=tarding the main Object the conquest of the remains of Canada) that they may hereafter firmly secure His Majesty's interior Dominions from any en=croachments the Enemy may attempt, and in obedience to the King's commands for securing the communication to Niagara from the Forts on the Ohio. I am in hopes, that part will be easily effected, and I imagine Oswego and Niagara will be found a much cheaper and better communication to Pittsburg, than that long and expensive Road on the other side.

On the 3d Instant Lieut: Montresor ar=rived here from Quebec he was dispatched on the 26th January with an Officer and Twelve Rang=ers and arrived in 31 days at Boston by the sides of the Chaudiere and Amerascaigen Rivers, with the loss of one Man killed by the Frost. their provision was expended twelve days before they arrived at the first Settlements at Tops=ham, and they eat all the spare leather, Indian Shoes, & bullet Pouches, that they had brought with them. as I enclose a Copy of the Letter I received from Governor Murray, with Lt. Montresor's account of the orders he received from him, I shall not

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

dwell any longer on this Subject than to assure you I shall try to give him all the necessary information of my determination on the operations to be carryed on this way, that he may give the Enemy a diversion with such Troops as are not wanted for the Garrison of Quebec, which will greatly assist to the principal Point, the Reduction of Montreal.

I shall not fail to take the first oc=
=casion of acquainting Governor Murray of His Majestys gracious and generous intentions that all protection and comfort should be given to the Ladies of the religious Society of the Hotel de Dieu at Quebec: Lt. Montresor assures me they have been perfectly satisfyed with the treatment they have met, and that wood and every thing they could expect, has been supplyed them.

I wrote you word in my last that Gov=
=ernor Lyttelton had concluded a treaty of Peace with the Cherokee Indians, which was signed on the 26th of December, but was of so very short duration, that on the 28th of last Month, I received by express a Letter from the Governor of the 2d February, informing me that since the treaty of peace was made, the Indians had renewed their Hostilities, and slain a very considerable number

of His Majesty's Subjects and (with the advice of His Majesty's Council) he applyed to me, for such a body of Troops, as I judged sufficient to protect the Colony.

I immediately ordered for the above Ser=vice two Batt^s. of 400 each from the 2^d. Batta=lion of Royal and Montgomery's Regiment. two Companys of light Infantry, and two of Grenadiers of the above Reg^ts. Colonel Montgomery to command the whole consisting of 1312 Men, and I have got (by a threatned Embargo) transports here for the above number. I should have been glad, this demand had been made earlier that the detachment might have been back the sooner for the service of the Campaign here, or that I could have sent a proper Corps without pulling to pieces two Regiments, but this indeed appears to me to be the best I can form for the service, I hope will effectually answer every good end that can be expected from it, in that part of His Ma=jesty's Dominions, and I do not intend, it shall be of any service to the Enemy, in obstructing such Operations to be carryed on here, as will intirely subdue Canada.

The Enemy has made an attempt to burn the Vessels at Tionderoga, as I imagined

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

they would: on the 12th Feby Major Rogers was going from Ticonderoga to Crown point, fourteen Sutlers Slays were passing, and were attacked five miles from Ticonderoga by about 70 Indians, or French dressed like Indians, the Major push:=ed on and got to Crown point, most of the others returned to Ticonderoga, two Indians and a Squaw who were with Rogers, were Killed, four Rangers and a Slayman carried off, one Slay broke and four Horses destroyed; a Chest of Arms broke open, and some taken away, with some Money of Major Rogers's. there was no Escort with the Slays, Rogers had sixteen men, but were unarmed: the Enemy left behind them some bundles of Sticks full of Combustibles. it is supposed they had been there some days and I imagine had given over the attempt on the Vessels and were glad to get away with some Prisoners.

The Artillery I had last Campaign in the Field is now divided in the several Forts, and I have ordered a proportion of Artilery and Stores from Boston to Albany, so soon as I can get them convoyed.

I enclose to you, Sir, all papers that I judge can be of any use to you, in giving

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

you a clear Insight of the State of things here.

As there has not been any Ship of War in this Port since the Scarborough sailed, but the Albany Sloop, I have thought it for the good of His Majesty's Service to order Captain Jervis to convoy the detached Corps to the Southward, which I expect will be ready to sail as soon as the weather permits, and as Capt Jervis's In=structions were to return directly to England, he will pursue those orders, when he has seen the detachment safe to S: Carolina, and will be the bearer of this. I am with the utmost Respect

Sir

Your most Humble
and most Obedient Servant
Jeff: Amherst

Right Honorable Mr. Pitt.

Endorsed New York March 8th: 1760/ Majr. Genl. Amherst. / R/ May 15th. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Schedule of Papers referred to, in Major General Amherst's Letter, to the Right Honᵇˡᵉ Mʳ Secretary Pitt, Bearing Date New York March 8ᵗʰ 1760. –

No. 1 – Copy General Amherst's Circular Letter to the Governors of Massachusetts bay, Newhampshire, Rhode Island, Connecticutt, New York, and New Jersey; Enclosing Mʳ Secretary Pitts Letter to them, Containing His Majesty's Commands in relation to the Assistance it was Expected, the respective Governments would give for Carrying on the operations of the ensuing Campaign with Vigor &ca; The General adds Several Encouragements to Induce them to Promote so Essential a Service, and begs, that their new Levies may be at Albany by the 10ᵗʰ of April at furthest. – 1760 21ˢᵗ Febrʸ

No. 2 – Ditto – To the Governors of Pensylvania, Maryland, Virginia, North, and South Carolina; Enclosing Mʳ Secretary Pitt's Letter as above; and requesting them to have their New Levies in Such readiness, as to be at the Rendezvous Which he should hereafter Appoint by the 10ᵗʰ of April – – – – Same Date

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 3. Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall to the General; containing a Proposal for Incorporating Some of his Province Troops into the Royal Artillery &ca - - - 9th February 1760

No. 4. Ditto from Ditto to Ditto; Enclosing the foregoing &ca & Acknowledging the receipt of the General's of the 3d. - - - 11th Ditto

No. 5. Copy Letter from the General to Governor Pownall; Acknowledges the receipt of the two foregoing; Thanks him for his Proposal of Compleating the Train from his new Levies, but declines it as it was a Measure that would not Answer the Service for reasons expressed in said Letter 18th Do.

No. 6. Extract Letter from Govr. Pownall to the Genl.; In Answer to the Genl's of 14th Feb., and that he should meet his Assembly the Second week in March to Compleat the Services of the Year - - 22d. Do.

No. 7. Extract Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Pownall; That from the preliminary Steps the Govr. had taken, he was confident the Measures of the Assembly, would end, and prove conformable to His Majesty's requisition, as contained in Mr. Secretary Pitt's circular Letter - - - 3d. March

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 8. Copy Letter from Govr. Hopkins to the Genl, con=
=taining the Substance of his Letter of the
7th Jany. in relation to the disbanding of
the Rhode Island Regimt., & that he only
waited for the Genls. Answer, to make a
Proper Application to the Assembly for a
New Levy - - - . 12th. Feby.

No. 9. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst to Govr. Hopkins;
That the Govr. would see by his Circular Letter
of the 14th., a Duplicate of Which he now
Encloses him, what was expected of the
Several Colonies; And begs the Govr. to
use all his Influence with the Assembly
to Comply therewith - - . 18th. February

No. 10. Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. De Lancey to the
Genl.; Acknowledges the receipt of his Cir=
=cular of the 21st., and that he should
use his utmost endeavors to prevail
on the Assembly to Vote the Number of
men required, and to raise them as soon
as Possible - - - . 22d. Do.

No. 11. . Copy of the Genls. answer to the foregoing; Re=
=peating his thanks to him for this new
Token of his Zeal &ca. - - . 23d. Do.

No. 12. Copy Letter from Govr. Bernard to the Genl;
Acknowledging the receipt of the Genls. of the

14th & 21st Feb: that he had Ordered his As:
:sembly to be Summoned to meet on the
11th March, and Should then enforce His
Majesty's Commands in the best Manner
he could . . . . 23d D° 1760

No. 13. . Extract of the Genl's Answer to the forego:
:ing; Testifying his Pleasure, at the Govr's
having Ordered the Assembly to be Sum:
:moned, being confident of his enforcing
the King's Commands . . . . 1st March.

No. 14. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Bernard;
Desiring the Govr. to give Orders for bil:
:letting the Detachment of the Royal,
Ordered to So. Carolina, on the Inhabi:
:tants of Amboy that being the place
of their rendezvous, untill the Trans:
:ports Shall be ready to receive them. 25th Febry

No. 15. Copy of the Govr's Answer to the foregoing;
That Quarters Should be Provided for
the Troops, agreable to the Genl's request;
and Soliciting in the Name of the Mayor
and Corporation of Amboy, that other
Troops may be Sent thither in the room
of those ordered to Carolina . . . 3d March

No. 16. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Bernard;
In Answer to the foregoing; Thanking

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Govr. for his care in Providing Quart=
=ers for the Troops &c. and that he Should
as Soon as the Service would Permit,
Order Some others to the Barracks at
Amboy agreable to the request of the
Inhabitants; That he was hopefull from
the Conversation he had had with Col^l.
Schuyler he would Still Accept of the
Command of the Jersey Reg^t., but that if
he did not, he Should Oblige the Govr.
tho' contrary to his rules in allowing
Capt^t. Parker to Accept of that Command. 7th. D^o.

N°.17. Copy Letter from Govr. Hamilton to the Genl.;
Enclosing Copy of his Message to the As=
=sembly, recommending to them a Speedy
Levy of Troops to replace those Which
had been disbanded; And a Copy of
their Answer, in Which they decline
entring upon the Consideration of that
Measure, untill the Amount of the
Aids Demanded by the King, as well
as the Purposes for Which they are Intend=
=ed, Shall be laid before them . . . 16th. Febr^y.

N°.18. Copy of the above mentioned Message Enclos=
=ed in the foregoing . . . 12th. D^o.

N°.19. Copy of the Assembly's Answer. Enclosed in the
foregoing . . . . . 15th. D^o.

No. 20. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Hamilton; In Answer to the Govrs. of the 16th.; That as he had the Satisfaction to Send him with this, a Circular, with one from Mr. Secretary Pitt, Which would fully Answer the Demands of the Assembly, he trusted they would raise, for the Ser=vices of the Ensuing Campaign at least as many, if not more Men, than they did for the last . . . 21st. Do.

No. 21. Copy Letter from Govr. Hamilton to the Genl.; That the Assembly had in Consequence of Mr. Secretary Pitt's Letter come to a Resolution of raising & paying 2700 Men for the Service of the ensuing Campaign; And hoped the bill would be so framed, that, as an honest man he might give his Assent to it . . . . 2d. March

No. 22. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Governor Hamil=ton; That he was glad the Assembly had come to Such a resolution, and hoped no Difficulties would arise but what Might be Waved as the Service would not admit of any on this Occasion . . 6th. March

No. 23. Copy Letter from Govr. Sharpe to the Genl., Ack=nowledging the receipt of the Genls. of 14th.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Febr; but that the Conduct of the As:
:sembly of Maryland, for more than
these two Years, had been Such as left
him no hopes of prevailing with them
to grant any more Supplies for His
Majesty's Service, unless the Secretary
of State Should be pleased to Censure
or Condemn their late Proceedings &c. 25th. Febrv.

No. 24. Copy of the Genl. answer to the foregoing; That
he was hopefull Mr. Pitt's Letter with
his of the 21st. Febr: would have the
Proper effect on the Assembly, and awak:
:en them into a Sense of their duty,
and no longer persist in their Obsti:
:nate refusal of Contributing their As:
:sistance, towards improving the Im:
:portant Advantages gained last Campaign &c. 4th. March

No. 25. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Dobbs; En:
:closing a Duplicate of his Circular
of the 21st. Febr:, and begs him to forward
the Bearer, who is returning to S. Caro:
:lina with the Genl. answer to Govr.
Lyttelton's Dispatches, in relation to the
Cherokees with all possible dispatch - 1st. March

No. 26. Copy Letter from Govr. Lyttelton to the Genl.;
Enclosing a Copy of the Treaty of Peace,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Concluded with the Cherokee Indians 26th Decr. 1759 . . . . . 27th Dec. 1759

No. 27. Copy of the said Treaty of Peace Enclosed in the foregoing . . . . 26th Decr. 1759

No. 28. Copy Letter from Govr. Lyttelton to the Genl.; That the Arrival of Lieut Maine of the Artillery with Matrosses would give great Satisfaction to the Gentlemen of that Province, and that he would find many apt Scholars in the Volunteer Company of Artillery there . . . . 28th Do.

No. 29. Do. from Do. to Do.; Recommending Mr. Probart Howorth to be Captain & Commandant of Fort Johnson in Carolina, in the room of Capt. Lloyd Deceased . . Same Date

No. 30. Copy Letter from Govr. Lyttelton to Genl. Amherst; That the late Expedition against the Cherokees, had been Productive of no Expence to the Crown, as he did not draw the King's Provisions for the Militia that were in Pay &ca. . . . . . 25th Jany. 1760

No. 31. Do. Do. from Do. to Do.; That the Cherokee Indians having renewed their Hostilities, he, by advice of the Council, must request a Body of His Majesty's Forces, for the Protection of the Colony . . . . 2d February

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N.° 32 - Copy Letter from Lieut. Coytmore Commandt. of Fort Prince George to Govr. Lyttelton; Containing a Journal of the State of that Fort, since it had been blocked up by the Cherokee Indians, in Viola=:tion of the late Treaty of Peace; En=:closed to the Genl. in the foregoing - 23.d January

N.° 33. Copy Return of the S.° Carolina Regt. of foot; also Enclosed in the foregoing - - - 31.st January

N.° 34. - Copy Letter from Govr. Lyttelton to the Genl.; Reiterating his request of the 2.d Inst.; for Sending a Body of Troops to the re=:lief of the Inhabitants of Carolina - 9.th February

N.° 35. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Lyttelton; Acquaintg. him that he had Ordered a Detachment of 1300 Men, to the re=:lief of the Inhabitants of Carolina, and desiring that these Troops might meet with all the aid, Assistance and Encouragement, they were entitled to, from the Nature of the Service - - 26.th Febry.

N.° 36. . D.° . D.° from D.° to D.°; That the De=:tachment intended for South Carolina, would soon be ready to Embark, and that they Should Sail without loss of Time . . . . 1.st March

No. 37. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Sir Wm. Johnson Bart. To Collect as large a Body of Indians as Possible, to Join in the Operations of the Ensueing Campaign - 23d. Febry.

No. 38. Copy The General's Orders to Oliver DeLancey Esqr. Agent to the Contractors for Supplying His Majestys Troops in North America with Provisions, for the due Execution of the Contract - - - 27th. Do.

No. 39: Copy of the Agents Answer to the foregoing; Containing their Reasons for not Conforming to that Part of the Contract by Which their Principals are bound to Supply the Troops with fresh Provisions; together with Copy of a Paragraph of a Letter to them from their Principals in England of 25th. Decr. 1759, enclosed in the following one to Mr. Commissary Leake of 2d. March - - - 29th. Febry.

No. 40 - Copy - The General's Orders to Mr. Commissary Leake, To Send one of his Deputys to Attend the Troops to Carolina, and Enclosing him a Copy of the New Contract, and that as thereby the General understood the Contractors, were to furnish the fresh Meat, he Said Con=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 37. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Sir Wm. Johnson
Bart. To Collect as large a Body of In=
=dians as Possible, to Join in the Oper=
=ations of the Ensueing Campaign - 23d. Febry.

No. 38. Copy The General's Orders to Oliver De Lancey
Esqr. Agent to the Contractors for Sup=
=plying His Majestys Troops in North
America with Provisions, for the due
Execution of the Contract - - - 27th. Do.

No. 39. Copy of the Agents Answer to the forego=
=ing; Containing their Reasons for not
Conforming to that Part of the Contract
by Which their Principals are bound to
Supply the Troops with fresh Provisions;
together with Copy of a Paragraph of a
Letter to them from their Principals
in England of 25th. Decr. 1759, enclosed
in the following one to Mr. Commis=
=sary Leake of 2d. March - - - 29th. Febry.

No. 40. Copy The General's Orders to Mr. Commis=
=sary Leake, To Send one of his Deputys
to Attend the Troops to Carolina, and
Enclosing him a Copy of the New Con=
=tract, and that as thereby the General
understood the Contractors, were to
furnish the fresh Meat, he Said Con=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

:missary need not Contract for any &c. 27th Do.

No. 41. Ditto - - Do's orders to Do.; That as the Con:
:tractors Agents had declined furnishing
fresh Meat, he should Contract for
a sufficient Number of head of Live
Cattle for the Troops - - - 2d. March

No. 42. Copy of the Genl's Orders No. 1. to Colonel
Bradstreet D. Q. M. G. for the Prepara:
:tions of the ensuing Campaign, as far
as relates to his Department - - 22d. Febry.

No. 43. - Do. Do's Orders No. 2 to Do.; Enclosing a
Return of Batteaus, Whaleboats & Oars
left at Fort George 1st. Decr. 1759 - - Same Date

No. 44. Do. - Do's Orders to Do.; Containing
fresh Instructions relative to the
building of Batteaus for the several Lakes - 3d. March

No. 45. Copy The Genl's Orders to Capt. Loring at Bos:
:ton, for the hiring of Transports, for
the freight of Some Artillery &ca Ordered
from Boston; for the purchasing of Sun:
:dry Naval Stores; and the Engaging
a Number of Carpenters - - - Same Date

No. 46. Proportion of Artillery & Ordnance Stores
to be Sent from Boston to New York - 6th. March

No. 47. Copy The Genl's Orders to Capt. John Stark,
& Captain David Brewer Commanding

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

each a Company of Independent Rangers;
To raise and Compleat the Several Rang=
=ing Companies without delay - . 1st. March

No. 48. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Lawrence,
Enclosing Intelligence from Quebec - - 4th. March

No. 49. Copy of said Intelligence Enclosed in the fore=
=going. - - - - - - -

No. 50. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Lord Colvill;
Containing Intelligence received from
Quebec by Lieut. Montresor, and repre=
=senting to his Lordship, the necessity
of endeavouring to find out and Intercept
the Vessels, said in this Intelligence
to have Wintered in the River and in
Gaspie - begs his Lordship if the Service
will Admit to Send a Frigate or Ves=
=sell of War to Boston to Convoy
Some Artillery ordered from thence to
New York and desiring that the money
Sent to Halifax for the use of the
Garrison at Quebec may be forward=
=ed to them, as early as possible - 4th. March

No. 51. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Capt. Jarvis
of the Albany Sloop of War; Desiring
him to Postpone his Voyage to Eng=
=land in Order to Convoy the Troops
to Carolina - - - - - 24th. Febry.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 52.. Copy Letter from Capt. Jervis to the Genl.;
That to return to New York after
Convoying the Troops to Carolina would
in his Opinion be acting inconsistently
with the orders he was under, but
that he Should act as the Genl. thought
Proper to direct for the better Carrying
on of His Majesty's Service - - - 5th March

No. 53.. Copy of the Genl's Answer to the foregoing;
That he Should not in consideration
of What the Captain mentioned, Per=
=sist in his returning to New York,
after he had Performed the Service
for Which he had thought it Absolute=
=ly necessary to detain him - . Same Date

No. 54.. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Capt. Stott,
or Officer Commanding His Majs. Ships
of War at South Carolina; Requesting
him to grant a Convoy upon the
Application of Colonel Montgomery,
or Officer Commanding the Detach=
=ment ordered to Carolina, When it
Shall be found necessary to Send
back that Corps or any Part of them
to New York - - - - 7th March

No. 55. Copy Letter from the Genl. to Capt. Dudgeon, .

Engineer at Carolina; Ordering him with
the Consent, & Approbation of Gov.r Lyt=
=telton, to Attend the Corps of Troops
under Col.l Montgomery's Command . Same Date

N.o 56 . . Copy Letter from the Gen.l to Colonel Mont=
=gomery; Acquainting him that he
had Appointed him to the Command
of the Corps of Troops intended for South
Carolina . . . . 24.th Febr.y

N.o 57 . . Copy The Gen.ls Instructions to Colonel
Montgomery Relative to his Command
ag.st the Cherokee Indians . . . 6.th March

N.o 58 . . Copy The Gen.ls Instructions to Major Grant;
That in case of any Accident hap=
=pening to Col.l Montgomery either
by Death or Sickness, the Major Should
take Said Command upon him, and
Consider the Instructions given to Col.l
Montgomery as to himself . . 8.th March

N.o 59 . . Memorandums from Brig.r Gen.l Mur=
=ray to Major Gen.l Amherst; delivered
to the Gen.l by Lieut, Montresor the
3.d March 1760 . .

N.o 60 . . Copy of a Letter from Brig.r Gen.l Mur=
=ray to Maj.r Gen.l Amherst, deliv=
=ered to the Gen.l by L.t Montresor
3.d March . . . . . . 25.th Jan.ry

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 61 . . Copy Manifesto by Brig.r Genl. Murray, Gov.r of Quebec &c. to the Subdued In=habitants of Canada; delivered to Genl. Amherst by Lt. Montresor . 15th Nov.r 1759

No. 62 . . Form of Oath Administred to the Can=adians Subdued by His Brittanick Majesty's Troops in the River St. Lawrence 1759. Delivered to the Genl. by Lt. Montresor . . .

Endorsed Schedule of Papers / Referr'd to, in Major General / Amherst's Letter, To the Right / Hon.ble Mr. Secretary Pitt / Bearing Date New York 8th March / 1760 /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy) New York 21st February 1760.

Sir,

With His Majesty's Commands for the Reduction of all Canada, received last Night, I likewise had the Copy of Mr. Secretary Pitt's Circular Letter, to the Northern and Southern Governors of the 7th. January last, the Original of Which goes Enclosed, and Whereby You will See, that His Majesty having nothing so much at Heart, as to Improve the great & Important Advantages, gained the last Campaign in North America and not doubting, that all His Faithfull and brave Subjects there, will Continue most Chearfully to Cooperate with, & Second to the utmost, the large Expence, and extraordinary Succours Supplied, by the Kingdom of Great Britain, for their Preservation and future Security, by Compleating the Reduction of all Canada; And that His Majesty not Judging it expedient, to limit the Zeal and Order of any of His Provinces, by making a repartition of the Force to be raised by each respectively for this most important Service; He (Mr. Secretary Pitt) was Commanded to Signify to You, The King's Pleasure, that You do forthwith use Yourutmost endeavors and Influence, with the Council and Assembly of Your Province, to Induce them to raise with all Possible dispatch within Your

Government, at least, as large a Body of Men as they did for the last Campaign, and even as many more as the Number of its Inhabitants may allow, and forming the Same into Regiments, as far as Shall be found Convenient, that You do direct them to hold themselves in readiness, as early as may be, to March to the Rendezvous at Albany, or Such other Place as His Majesty's Commander in Chief in America Shall appoint, in order to Proceed from thence, in Conjunction with a Body of the Kings British Forces, and under the Supreme Com=mand of His Majesty's said Commander in chief in America, so as to be in, a Situation to be=gin the Operations of the Campaign by the First of May, if possible, or as Soon after as Shall be any way Practicable by an Irruption into Can=ada, in order to Reduce Montreal, and all other Posts belonging to the French in those Parts, and further to Annoy the Enemy in Such Manner as His Majesty's Commander in Chief, Shall from His Knowledge of the Countries, thro' Which the War is to be Carried, and from Emergent Circumstances not to be known here [England] Judge to be Practicable.

As the King's Directions on the foregoing Subject, are so fully Stated in the above Abstract, I have only to request that You would Exert Your utmost

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endeavors to Invite and Encourage Your Assembly, to the full and due Execution of the Kings Commands, in a Matter so Essential to the future welfare and Prosperity of the Several Provinces, and the Success of the ensuing, decisive, and (it is greatly hoped) last Campaign in North America; Which Desireable end cannot be better Attained, than by Commencing the operations as early as shall be Practicable; And that nothing may be left Undone, that it is Possible for me to Attempt in the Execution of His Majesty's Commands, I must be urgent with You to quicken and Expedite the Levies of Your Province So that they may be Assembled at the Rendezvous at Albany by the Tenth of April next, at furthest; as the Distances from that Place to the Frontiers, are now so much greater, than the Preceding Year, and Consequently require a Much earlier Junction, with His Majesty's Troops than it did then.

I have also in Command from His Majesty, to recommend to You, the Collecting, and Putting into a Proper Condition, all the Arms, Which can be anyways rendered Serviceable, or that can be found within Your Government, in order that the Same may be Employed as far as They will go in this Exigency: As a further reason for

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Which, I referr You to my Letter of the 16th of February 1759 and now Offer You the Same Encouragement I did then; Vizt. that for every one of Such Arms, as any of Your men Shall bring with them, and that may be Spoiled or lost in Actual Service, I will Pay at the rate of Twenty five Shillings a firelock. —

Magazines of Provisions Shall also be Es=tablished in the Same Manner and at the Same Places as last Year to Provide Your Forces on their March to the Rendezvous: Officers shall likewise be Appointed at those respective Places to Pay them the four pences in lieu of Provisions, from the days of their Several Enlistments to that of their receiving the King's Provisions; And the Same allowance that was made last Year for the Transportation of those Troops that Shall be hereafter Directed to come by Water, Shall also be made this. —

From all these Several Encouragements, and Your known Fidelity and Attachment to His Ma=jesty, I have no doubt of Your Exerting Yourself to the utmost on this great Occasion, Where the fu=ture Safety and welfare of America, and of Your own Province in particular are so nearly concerned. — I am with great regard Sir Yea

The Words under=lined Omitted to Connecticutt and Rhode Island

Jeff: Amherst

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N: B: The Like Letter to the Gov.rs of
Newhampshire
Rhode Island
Connecticutt
New York &
New Jersey

P: S: To the Lt. Gov.r of New York
"The Dispatches herein referr'd to, I Sent You immediately upon the receipt of them, last Night. —

P: S: To The Gov.r of New Jersey
"The Albany Sloop of War Which brought the Enclosed Dispatches, will Sail again for England in Ten days". —

Endorsed Copy Circular Letter from / General Amherst To The Gov.rs of / Massachusetts Bay / Newhampshire / Rhode Island / Connecticutt / New York & New Jersey, Dated — / New York 21st February 1760. — / Enclosing Mr. Secretary Pitt's Letter / to them, Containing His Majesty's Commands / in relation to the Assistance it was / Expected the respective Governm.ts would / give for Carry=ing on the Operations of / the Ensuing Cam=paign, with Vigor, &ca / The General adds sev=eral Encouragements to Induce them to promote

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5: 57

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. New York 21st. February 1760,

Sir,

With His Majesty's Commands for the Reduction of all Canada, received last Night, I likewise had the Copy of Mr. Secretary Pitt's Circular Letter to the Northern and Southern Governors of the 7th. January last, the Original of which goes Enclosed, and where=by You will See, that His Majesty having Nothing so much at heart, as to Improve the great & Important Advantages gained the last Campaign in North America, and, not doubting that all His Faithful & Brave Subjects there, will Con=tinue most Chearfully to Cooperate with, and Second to the utmost, the large Expence & Ex=traordinary Succours, Supplied by the Kingdom of Great Britain, for their Preservation and future Security; And His Majesty Considering that the Several Provinces, from Pensylvania Inclusive, to the Southward, are well able, with Proper Encouragements, to furnish a Body of Several Thousand Men, to Join the King's Forces in those Parts, for some Offensive Oper=ations against the Enemy; And His Majesty not Judging it Expedient to Limit the Zeal & Ardor of any of His Provinces, by making a repartition of the Force to be Raised by Each

respectively, for this most Important Service, &c (Mr. Secretary Pitt) is Commanded to Signify to You the King's pleasure that You do forthwith use Your utmost Endeavors and Influence, with the Council & Assembly of Your Province to Induce them to raise with all Possible dispatch, within Your Government, <u>at least as large a Body of Men as they did for the last Campaign, and even as many more as the Number and Situation of its Inhabitants may Allow</u>; and forming the same into Regiments, as far as shall be found convenient; That You do direct them to hold themselves in readiness, as Early as may be, to March to the Rendezvous, at such Place, or Places, as may be Named for that Purpose, by the Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Forces in America, or by

N.B. The Words <u>and Situation</u> to be Omitted To Pensylvania.

// To Maryland, instead of the Words Underlined

"As large a Body of Men as the Number and Situation of its Inhabitants may Allow (in the due performance of which Service, it is hoped & expected they will not again fail in their duty to the King, as they have done the two last Campaigns)"

// To the Governor of South Carolina, instead of the Words Underlined –

"As large a Body of Men as the Number and Situation of its Inhabitants may allow."

// To the Governor of North Carolina, – instead of the Words Underlined

"As large a Number of Men, as the Number of its Inhabitants may Allow".

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Officer who shall be Appointed to Command the King's Forces in those Parts, in order to Proceed from thence, in Conjunction with a Body of His Majesty's British Forces, and under the Supreme Command of the Officer to be Appointed as above, so as to be in a Situation to begin, by the First of May if possible, or, as soon after as shall be any ways Practicable, such Offensive Operations as shall be Judged, by the Commander of His Majesty's Forces in those Parts, most Expedient for Annoying the Enemy.

As the King's directions, on the foregoing Subject, are so fully Stated in the above Abstract I have only to Request that You would Exert Your utmost Endeavours to incite & Encourage Your Assembly to the full and due Execution of the King's Commands, in a matter so Essential to the future Welfare and Prosperity of the Several Provinces, and the Success of the Ensueing, decisive and (it is greatly hoped) last Campaign in North America; which desireable Ends cannot be better Attained than by Commencing the Operations as Early as shall be Practicable; And that Nothing may be left undone that it is Possible for me to Attempt, in the Execution of His Majesty's Commands, I must be Urgent with you to Quicken & Expediate the Levies of Your Province, so that they may be Assembled at the Rendezvous which I shall hereafter appoint, by the Tenth of April next, at furthest.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I Have also in Command from His Majesty to re=
=commend to You the Collecting & Putting into a Proper Condition, all the Arms which can be anywise render'd Serviceable, or that can be found within Your Government, in order that the Same may be Employed as far as they will go in this Exigency: As a further Reason for which I referr You to my Letter of the 16th February 1759, and now Offer You the Same Encouragement I did then, Vizt. That for Every One of such Arms as any of Your Men shall bring with them, and that may be Spoiled, or Lost, in Actual Service, I will pay at the rate of Twenty five Shil=
=lings a Firelock.

From this Encouragement, and Your known Fidelity and Attachment to His Majesty, I have no doubt of Your Exerting Yourself to the Utmost, on this great Occasion, where the future Safety and Welfare of America, and of Your own Province in Particular, are so nearly Concerned.

I am, with great Regard,
Sir, /your most Obedient
Humble Servant

The Honble. Govr. Hamilton, Pensylvania. Jeff: Amherst.

NB. The Like Letter to the Govrs. of
Maryland
Virginia
North Carolina &
South Carolina.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

P. S. To the Gov.r of Pensylvania

"The Albany Sloop of War, which brought the Enclosed Dispatches, will Sail again for England in Ten Days".

Endorsed Copy. Circular Letter from / General Am:herst to the Governors / of Pensylvania / Maryland / Virginia / North Carolina & / South Carolina. / New York 21.st February 1760. – / Enclosing M.r Secretary Pitts Letter / to them, Containing His Majesty's / Com:mands in relation to the Assistance / it was Ex:pected the Respective Governm.ts / would give for Carry:ing on the Operations / of the Ensuing Campaign, w.th Vigor &c.a / & requesting them to have their New / Levies in such readiness as to be at the / Rendezvous, which he should hereafter / appoint, by the 10.th April – / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / N.o 2.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Feb: 9th 1760 Boston.

Sir,

I Imagine, could all the Men I raise in my Government, be Incorporated into the Regular Corps, it would be so much better for the Service, and indeed for the Men Too; but as that cannot be, I will go as far upon that Plan as I can – The fair and kind treat=ment Col. Williamson used those of my Men with, who Served last Year in the Train, Enables me to do this for his Corps.

He gave them a Suit of Cloaths and the Pay of the Train; If the same can be done again this Year by him, I will give them the £9 Lawfull Money Bounty, and Six Dol=lars ℘ Month, over and above, to Serve dur=ing the next Campaign, for the term that the Provision of the Assembly Enables me. As the Vote for Raising the Men Specifies that they are to be Commanded by Officers Inhabitants of the Province; This Measure of mine is a deviation from the strict Right of the Matter, but I am so happy in the Confidence of the General Court, I can Venture upon it with=out fear of Suspicion in the Case. – I Have therefore Ordered my Captains of the Several

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Battery Companies, upon this Years Levy, to Raise what Men I Allott to them, for the Royal Train; and if You agree to the Terms of the Measure, I imagine I can Compleat the Train, Should they want a hundred or two, without their being at any trouble or Expence of Levy Money.

I am, Sir, with the highest Respect,
Yr. most Obedt. and
most Humble Servant
T Pownall.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall / to General Amherst. / Dated Boston 9th February 1760. / Containing a Proposal for Incorporating some of his Province Troops / into the Royal Artillery, &c. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / No. 3.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Boston Feb: 11th 1760.

Sir,

Last Night I received Your Favor of the 3d. Inst, By this time, You will have received my Letter of the 4th Instant, which Encloses the Resolves of the Court, as the most Particular Account I could Send You.

The Enclosed I had Wrote last Saturday - I hope the Proposal will be agreable.

By the last Post I Wrote to Mr. Pitt via New York, on Feb: 4th which Letter I Suppose lyes in the Post Office, as no Packett has Sailed since - I find the D. Secry. has made a Mistake in the Letter - I will beg of You to take up for me said Letter, and be so kind to return it to me, and to Suffer the Enclosed to go whenever You send off a Packett or by any Other the first Conveyance, with Your Dispatches; I shall Esteem this as a Particular Favor, and am, Sir, with the most sincere regard,

Your most Obedient and
most Humble Servant
T Pownall.

His Excellency
General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall / to General Amherst. / Dated Boston, 11th February 1760. / Enclosing his Letter of the 9th & / Acknow=ledging the Rect. of the / Generals of the 3d. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 4.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

New York, 18th February 1760.

Sir,

Late last Night I was favour'd with Your two Letters of the 9th and 11th Instant, and immediately sent the Latter to the Post Office, in order to fulfil Your Request, but as the Packett was to Sail Early this Morning, and that the Mails were Closed, I was not so fortunate as to Succeed; I Have However forwarded the One Enclosed in Your last, as also that for Lord Granville, which came under Cover of Yours of the 4th Instant.

Your Proposal for Compleating the Train from Your Levies, upon the Terms You mention, Proceeds, I am Convinced, from Your Zeal for, and desire of promoting the good of the Service, but as I can at all Times easily Compleat the Artillery, and that if I should Acquiesce to Your Proposal, I must Lose so many of my Number of Provincial Forces, You see the Service would be no gainer by this Measure, I must therefore decline it, nevertheless thanking You for Your good Intentions.

I am, with the greatest Regard,
Sir, | Your most Obedient
Humble Servant
Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Govr. Pownall. –

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5: 57

Extract./. Boston Feb: 22d. 1760.

"I was Yesterday honor'd with Your Letters of the 14th. Instant; I shall be alway happy in doing any thing to advance Your Administration of the Kings Affairs."

"I shall meet my Assembly again the second Week in next Month, to Compleat the Services of this Year."

T Pownall

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Extract./. Letter from Govr. Pownall / to General Amherst. / Dated Boston 22d. February 1760, / In Answer to the Genls. of 14th. February / That he should meet his Assembly / the Second week in March to Com=pleat / the Services of the Year. - / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / No. 6.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Providence February 12th. 1760.

Sir,

On the Seventh of January I Wrote in Answer to Your Excellency's Letter of the 13th. of December, and then Informed You that the Regiment raised by this Colony, both Officers and Soldiers, were discharged by Order of the General Assembly, before the Receiving of Yours. I also then desired You would be Pleased to forward such Requisitions to this Colony, as might be necessary for the Ensuing Campaign, as soon as Your Conveniency would admit; but have not yet been favoured with any Directions, how You would have the Colony conduct themselves in this Matter; And as the General Assembly of this Colony, will meet on the last Monday in this Month, when it will be full time to Enter on whatever may be needfull to be done with regard to the Ensuing Campaign, I must beg Your Excellency to favour me with all such Requisitions and Directions, as may be needfull for His Majesty's Service, to be Performed by this Colony; that I may have them to lay before the Assembly at their Meeting. —

With the greatest Regard, I am,
Your Excellency's most Obedient
and most Humble Servant.
Step Hopkins.

His Excellency General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. New York 18th February 1760.

Sir,

In Answer to Your Letter of the 12th Instant, re=ceived last Night, I am to Inform You, that if I did not Acknowledge the Receipt of Yours of the 7th January till within these few days, it was because I was in daily Expectations of His Majesty's Commands, which were to decide the Requisition I should make of the Several Provinces and Colonies; And as I found that the Rhode Island Forces were disbanded, any thing I could have said on that Subject, untill I was Informed of His Ma=jesty's Pleasure, would have been on an uncertainty; I Deferred it therefore 'till the 14th Instant; On the Eve of which, I received Instructions from Mr. Secretary Pitt to make the Necessary Preparations for another Cam=paign; Whereupon I Wrote a Circular Letter to the Sev=eral Governors, of which the Enclosed is a Duplicate of that to You, to which I referr You, and beg You will Use all Your Influence to See it Complied with. –

I am, with great Regard,

Sir,

Your most Obedient

Humble Servant

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble. Govr. Hopkins.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./ New York, 1st. March 1760.

"I See, with Pleasure, that You have Ordered Your Assembly to be Summoned to meet the 11th. Instant, as I am Confident You will Enforce His Majesty's Commands in the best manner You can; and I flatter myself, You will have no less ability, in raising the same Number of Men, if not more, than You did last Year, than You seem to be Assured of the Assembly's readiness in Providing for them".

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Govr. Bernard. –

Endorsed Extract / Letter from General Amherst / to Governor Bernard. / Dated New York 1st. March 1760 / Testifying his Pleasure at the Govrs. / having ordered the Assembly to be / Summoned, being confident of his / Enforcing the King's Commands – / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / No. 13.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ New York 25th February 1760. –

Sir,

By Letters from Governor Lyttelton, received late on Saturday evening, I am requested to send Succours to South Carolina, to Stop the Incursions of the Cherokee Indians, Who, Notwithstanding the Treaty of Peace & Amity, they have lately entered into with him, have again Committed such Hostilities; Agreable to Which request I have ordered a Detachment, from the Royal, and Colonel Montgomery's Regiments, to be Prepared to Embark, so Soon as the Shipping for them, (Which are now taking up) can be Equipped; And as the Rendezvous of the Six Companies, that are to go to the relief of the Inhabitants of South Carolina is to be at Amboy, I must beg the favor of You, as they Surpass the Numbers, the Barracks at that Place can contain, to Order them Quarters on the Inhabitants; could I avoid the Inconveniencies, this Measure may be Attended with to the Inhabitants, I can Assure You, I should not put them to it, but as I cannot, and that it will be only for a very Short Space of Time, they are to Continue there, I am Confident You will Join with me, in Promoting this essential Service, for the greater ease of Which, I have Ordered the Companies now there, to be removed, against the others reach that Place. — I am, with great regard,

Sir, / &ca / Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Bernard.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Amboy Mar: 3d. 1760.

Sir,

I immediately upon the Receipt of Yours of the 25th. of February, I directed the Mayor to Call together the Corporation, and also some of the Justices of Wood=:bridge, to Consider of the best means of Quartering the Men that the Barracks will not hold. At this Meeting, it appearing that the Small Pox had lately been very much at Woodbridge, it was thought not Proper to Billet any of the Men there, for fear that Distemper should be Carried into the Transports. It was therefore resolved to hire a Large Store, which will hold the best Part of 300 Men, & Lodge them there. As the Assembly is to Sit here tomorrow Sennight, and the Supreme Court the Week after, this Town will be very much Crowded: and I hope the Officers will be Content to take their Share of the Inconvenience, and Contribute all they can to the accommodation of the Assembly Men &ca.

At this Meeting, it was agreed, that the Mayor should Wait on me, and Request that I would Write to Your Excellency, and desire that You would Order the Remainder of the Royal Regi=:ment to Quarter in this Town's Barracks, upon the Embarkation of the Troops ordered to Carolina. As the Town has so readily Undertaken Providing

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Quarters for these 600 Men, and as it has during the Whole Winter Chearfully provided Billets for the Su:pernumerary Men, as well as all Conveniencies for the Whole; It seems entitled to Your Excellency's Favor, Especially as this Place will be so Convenient for their further Movements.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir,

Your most Obedient

Humble Servant

Fra: Bernard.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Gov.r Bernard / To General Amherst. / Dated Amboy 3.d March 1760 ~ / That Quarters Should be provided / for them, agreable to the General's / request, and Soliciting in the name / of the Mayor & Corporation of Amboy / that the Troops may be sent thither / in the room of those ordered to Carolina. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / N.o 15.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

4xL

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Philadelphia, 16th. Febry: 1760,

Sir,

Agreable to the Request in Your Letter of the [illegible]) Instant, that I would move the Assembly to a Speedy New Levy of Troops, to Replace those which had been Disbanded in Consequence of a Vote of that House, at their last Meeting; I Lost not a Moments time, in Pressing them to a Compliance with Your Excellency's Expectations upon that head; Altho' I did, at the same time, believe, that any Recommendation of Mine, or Even of Yours, would have but little Ef=fect, until His Majesty's Orders should Arrive, and be Notified to them.

Your Excellency will, accordingly, See, by their Answer to my Message upon that Subject, both which I have taken the Liberty to enclose, that they entirely decline Entering upon the Consideration of a New Levy, until the amount of the Aids demand:ed by the King, as well as the Purposes for which they are intended, shall be laid before them; In which Case, they promise a Continuance of the same Zeal for Promoting His Majesty's Service, which they have so repeatedly manifested in the Course of the War.

Whatever further Commands You shall be Pleased to favor me with, relative to this, or any

other Matter, in which the King's Honour or Inter=
=est may be Concerned, I shall, with great readi=
=ness, Endeavor to Execute, to the utmost of my
Ability.

I am, with the greatest Respect,

Sir,

Your Excellency's most Obedt.
& most Humble Servant.

James Hamilton

General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Hamilton / to General Amherst. / Dated Philadelphia 16th. Febry. 1760. / Enclosing Copy of this Message to ye. / Assembly, recommending to them a / Speedy Levy of Troops to replace / those which had been disbanded; / And a Copy of their Answer, in which / they decline Entering upon the / Consider=ation of that Measure, untill / the amount of the Aids demanded by / the King, as well as the Purposes for / which they are intended, shall be / laid before them. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / No. 17.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ Message from the Governor to the Assembly

Gentlemen,

By the Letter now Communicated to You Which I have had the honor to receive from His Excellency General Amherst, You will Perceive that, the Resolution taken at Your last Meeting, of disbanding so considerable a Part of our Provincial Forces, has given him the greatest Concern, as well as very much distressed, Major General Stanwix, Who Commands His Majesty's Troops to the westward. And that expecting daily to receive the Kings Commands for the Operations of the Ensuing Campaign, He Presses me in the most earnest Manner to move You to repair the Same, by as early a New Levy as Possible. –

As I have not the least doubt, Gentlemen, of Your Zeal to Promote the Kings Service, and that of Your Country; I persuade myself You will Decline no reasonable Means in Your Power for the Attainment of those Valuable ends; And as the Circumstances of the War on this Continent, notwithstanding the Success with Which it has Pleased God to bless His Majesty's Arms, will, in all Probability require the Work of another Campaign, to bring it to Such an Issue, as may be agreable to His Majesty's Views: I See not, how You can render

a more Acceptable Service to the King, and to the Nation, from whom we have received Such Seasonable, and unlimitted Protection, than by Seconding According to Your ability, all Such Measures as His Majesty in His Wisdom, Shall be Pleased to Direct for that Purpose. ~

You will give me leave, therefore Gentlemen, to recommend to You in the Strongest Manner, a complyance with the General's Request Signified in his Letter, and that in Such due Season, that the Troops when called upon, may be in readiness to enter upon the Service, to which they may be Destined, Sensible as You must be, that Much of the Success of Military Operations, depends upon the being able to take the field early and before the Enemy can have Strengthened themselves by Collecting their Whole Forces together.

Whatever further shall Occurr to me, in the Course of the Session, that may be Proper for Your consideration Shall from time to time be Communicated by Message as Occasion may require. ~ James Hamilton

February 12th. 1760.

A true Copy

Richard Peters Secretary

Endorsed Copy Message from the / Governor to the Assembly of / Pensylvania Dated Feb: 12th. 1760. / Enclosed in Govr. Hamilton's to / General Amherst of 16th. Feb. 1760. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / No. 18.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy Message to the Governor from the Assembly

May it Please Your Honour,

We have again, at Your Instance, taken into our Consideration, the Subject of disbanding our Forces at our last Meeting, and as Nothing new is Offered either in General Amherst's Letter laid before us, or Your Message, to Induce us to Alter our Opinion, we cannot help Approving our former Resolution, Which was founded on the Practice of the other Colonies, on a Principle of Humanity to our Forces, Who during the Space of Three Years and upwards, had not had the relief of Winter Quarters, but been confined without Intermission to hard Military duties, and upon a Conviction of the Incapacity of our Constituents to Support the Expence of Maintaining so large a Number of Men from Year to Year; but our Reasons on this head, are so fully Set forth in our Message to Your Honour of the Eighth of December, that We Apprehend, had General Amherst been Acquainted with them, and reflected on the Practice of the other Colonies he could not with Propriety have called that Measure an "hasty" one, Which was taken in this Province, after many of the other Colonies had shewn the Example.—

What "Distress" this Measure can have brought on General Stanwix, We are at a loss to Judge, as we

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Presume had he Occasion for more Men to the West=
=ward, he would have drawn off from Lancaster the Several Companies of Regulars now in Winter Quarters at that Place.

To Which Your Honour will give us leave to add that it cannot be reasonably expected, that we Should before we have the least Intima=
=tion of His Majesty's Intended Operations for the En=
=sueing Campaign in these Parts of His Dominions or What Aids he shall be graciously Pleased to De=
=mand of this Province Proceed in granting Supplies or raising New Levies for Purposes with Which we are not Acquainted.

Your Honour may be Assured, Whenever these Shall be laid before us, of finding the same Zeal and Chear=
=fullness According to our Abilities, in Promoting His Majesty's Service, and the good of the Province, Which have been so repeatedly Manifested, by this Part of the Legislature during the Course of the Present War. —

Signed by Order of the House

February 15th. 1760. Isaac Norris Speaker

A True Copy.

Richard Peters Secretary

Endorsed Copy/Message to the Governor/from the Assembly of Pensylvania/Dated February 15th. 1760./Enclosed in Govr. Hamilton's to/Genl. Amherst of 16th. Feb. 1760./in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760/ No. 19.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy, New York, 21st. February 1760.

Sir,

Just after I had Closed my Circular Letter, of this date, to the Several Governors of His Majesty's Provinces and Colonies on this Continent, of which You will here=with receive One, I was favored with Yours of the 16th. Instant, Covering Your Message to the Assembly, in Consequence of my Request of the 31st. January, and their Answer thereto, whereby I See that they entirely de=cline Entering upon the Consideration of a New Levy, until the Amount of the Aids demanded by the King, as well as the Purposes for which they are intended, Shall be Laid before them, in which Case they Pro=mise a Continuance of the same Zeal for promoting His Majesty's Service, which they have so repeatedly manifested in the Course of the War.

As I have the Satisfaction to Accompany this with Dispatches, which must fully Answer those Ends, I Rely on their Promise, and trust they will Raise, for the Service of the Ensuing Campaign, at least as many, if not more, Men than they did for the last.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir, | Your most Obedient

Humble Servant, | Jeff: Amherst.

The Honble. Govr. Hamilton

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Copy-Letter from Genl. Amherst / to Governor Hamilton / New York 21st. February 1760. / In Answer to the Govr's of the 16th. / That as he had the Satisfaction to / Send him with this, a Circular wth. / One from Mr. Secretary Pitt, which / would fully Answer the Demands / of the Assembly, he trusted they / would Raise, for the Services of the / Ensueing Campaign, at least as many, / if not more, Men, than they did for / the last. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / No. 20.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Philadelphia March 2d. 1760.

Sir,

The last Post left the Town so unexpectedly soon, as not to Afford me time to Acquaint You, that the Assembly, on my laying before them His Majesty's Commands Signified by Mr. Secretary Pitt, together with Your Excellency's Letter on the Same Subject, immediately came to a Resolution of Raising and Paying 2700 Men for the Service of the Ensuing Campaign.

They have not, yet, Sent up the Bill to me, nor will, perhaps, for a Week to Come; Nor am I so well Informed of their Intentions, as to be able to Say, whether it will be framed in such manner, that, as an honest Man, I may give my Assent to it. — I most sincerely Wish it may.

At Present, I can only Assure Your Excellency that small Difficulties shall not Obstruct its passage with me, and that I shall Labor with my utmost Ability to bring it to an happy Conclusion; of which I shall have the honour, from time to time, to keep You Informed.

I am, with great Respect, Sir,

Your Excellency's most Obedt.
& most Humble Servant

His Excellency General Amherst.

James Hamilton

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Copy Letter from Gov.r Hamilton / to General Amherst. / Dated Philadelphia 2d. March 1760 / That the Assembly had in Consequence / of Mr. Secretary Pitts Letter come to / a Resolution of raising and Paying / 2700 men for the Service of the ensuing / Campaign; And hoped the bill would / be so framed, that, as an honest Man / he might give his As=
=sent to it — / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / No. 21.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

New York 6th. March 1760.

Sir,

I am this Moment favored with Your Letter of the 2d. Instant, by Which I See with Pleasure, that Your Assembly have come to a Resolution, of raising & paying Two Thousand Seven Hundred men, for the Service of the Ensueing Campaign – That the bill was not Yet Sent up to You, nor that You was not so well Informed of their Intentions, as to be able to Say, Whether it will be framed in Such Manner, that, as an honest man, You may give Your Assent to it; but that You Sincerely wish it may; I do so too most heartily, for the Service will absolutely admit of no Difficultys, and I Trust that none will be Put in Your way, or if any but what may be waved, Which I Shall be glad to learn, as Soon as it is in Your Power.

I am, with great regard,

Sir

&c.a Jeff: Amherst

Hon.ble Governor Hamilton

Endorsed Copy. Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Governor Hamilton Dated / New York 6th. March 1760 / That he was glad the Assembly had / come to such a Resolution, & hoped / no difficul=ties would Arise but what / might be waved, as the Service / would not admit of any on this / Occasion. — in M. G. Amherst's of March 8. 1760 / No. 22.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Fort Prince George 27th of Decemr. 1759.

Sir,

I Have the honour to transmit to Your Excellency the Copy of a Treaty which I Concluded Yesterday with the Cherokees, in Consequence whereof they have left two and twenty of their Principal Warriors in my hands, as Hostages for the delivery of an Equal Number of those who have been Guilty of Murdering His Majesty's Subjects, in addition to two Others which have already been delivered up to me, to be put to death, or otherwise disposed of, as I shall think proper; The whole Number of the Murderers demanded by me, was four & twenty, it appearing that the Cherokees had Slain that Number of the King's Subjects (Including those Killed in Rowan Country) since the 19th day of Novemr. 1758, at which time they received Satisfaction from me, by their Deputies in Charles Town, for the death of their Countrymen in Virginia.

Your Excellency will perceive, by the first Article of the enclosed Treaty, the Cherokees Engage to Preserve Peace with all His Majesty's Subjects whatsoever, so that the Benefit of it will Extend to all the Provinces.

I Propose to March back with the Troops to Charles Town in a few days, and am, with the greatest Regard | Sir, | Your Excellency's

Most Obedt. and most Humble Servt.

His Excellency General Amherst. William Henry Lyttelton

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy Treaty of Peace and Friendship, Concluded by His Excellency William Henry Lyttelton Esqr. Captain General and Governor in chief of His Majesty's Province of South Carolina, with Attakulla Kulla (or the Little Carpenter) Deputy of the Whole Cherokee Nation, and other head=men & Warriors thereof, at Fort Prince George the 26th day of December 1759.—

Article 1st. There shall be a firm Peace and Friend=ship between His Majesty's Subjects of this Province and the Nation of Indians call'd Cherokees, & the Said Cherokees shall preserve Peace with all His Majesty's Subjects Whatsoever

2d. The Articles of Friendship & Commerce Concluded by the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations with the Deputies of the Cherokee Nation, by His Majesty's Command at Whitehall the 7th day of Septemr. 1730, shall be Strictly Observed for the time to come.—

3d. Whereas the Cherokee Indians, have, at Sun=dry times and places Since the 19th day of November 1758 Slain Divers of His Majesty's good Subjects, of this Province and His Excellency the Governor, having de=manded that Satisfaction Should be given for the Same, according to the tenor of the said Articles of Friend=ship & Commerce above mentioned, in Consequence Whereof

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

two Cherokee Indians of the Number of those Who have been guilty of Perpetrating the Said Murders, have al=
=ready been delivered up to be put to Death, or other=
=wise disposed of as His Excellency Shall direct. It is hereby Stipulated and agreed that Twenty two other Cherokee Indians guilty of the Said Murders, Shall as Soon as Possible, after the Conclusion of this Pre=
=sent Treaty, in like Manner be delivered up to Such Persons as His Excellency the Governor, or Com=
=mander in chief of this Province for the time being, Shall appoint to Receive them, to be Put to Death or otherwise disposed of, as the Said Governor or Com=
=mander in Chief Shall Direct.

4th The Cherokee Indians, Whose Names are herein after mentioned vizt. Chenohe, Ousanatah, Tallichama, Tallitahe, Quarrasattahe, Connasoratah, Katactoi, Otasite of Watoga, Ousanoletah of Jore, Ousanoletah of Cowatche, Woeyah, Oucah Chistanah, Nicholche, Tony, Totaiah, hoi, Shaliloske, Chistie; shall remain as hostages, for the due Performance of the foregoing Article in the Custody of Such Persons as His Excellency the Governor, Shall Please to Nominate for that Pur=
=pose, and When any of the Cherokee Indians guilty of the Said Murders Shall have been delivered up as is expressed in the said Article, an equal Num=
=ber of the Said Hostages Shall be forthwith Set at

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Liberty. –

5th. Immediately after the Conclusion of this Present Treaty, The Licensed Traders from this Government, and all Persons employed by them Shall have leave from His Excellency the Governor, to return to their respective Places of Abode in the Cherokee Nation, and to Carry on their Trade with the Cherokee Indians, in the usual Manner According to Law. –

6th. During the Continuance of the Present War, between His Most Sacred Majesty and the French King if any French man Shall Presume, to come into the Cherokee Nation, The Cherokees Shall use their utmost endeavors to Put him to death as one of His Majesty's Enemys, or if taken alive, they Shall deliver him up to His Excellency the Governor, or the Commander in Chief of this Province for the time being, to be disposed of, as he shall direct. And if any Person Whatsoever either Whiteman or Indian Shall at any time bring any Messages from the French into the Cherokee Nation, or hold any Discourses therein favour of the French, or Tending to Set the English and Cherokees at Variance & Interrupt the Peace & Friendship Established by this Present Treaty, the Cherokees Shall Use their utmost Endeavors, to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Apprehend Such Person or Persons, and detain him or them, Untill they Shall have given Notice thereof to His Excellency the Governor or Commander in Chief of this Province for the Time being, and have received his Directions therein. —

Given under my Hand & Seal at Fort Prince George in the Province of South Carolina this 26th day of Decem^r. 1759, & in the Thirty Third Year of His Majesty's Reign   William Henry Lyttelton (LS)

By His Excellency's Command.

W^m. Drayton Sec^ry

We Whose Names are underwritten do Agree to all and every of these Articles, and do engage for Ourselves and for our Nation, that the Same Shall be well and faithfully Performed, In Testimony Whereof We have hereunto Set our Hands & Seals the day and Year above Mentioned —

Attakulla Kulla	(LS)	Kataguska	(LS)
Oconostota . .	(LS)	Oconeca	(LS)
Otassite . . .	(LS)	Kilcannokeh .	(LS)

Witness

H: Hyrne, Adju^t. Genl.

Joseph Axson
Thomas Forster } Sworn Interpreters

A true Copy
W^m. Drayton Sec^ry.

Endorsed Copy of the Treaty of Peace/concluded between Govr. Lyttelton &/ The Cherokees bearing date at/Fort Prince George 26th. Decem^r. 1759/Enclosed to the General in the Gov^rs. /of 27 Decem^r. 1759/in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760/ N°. 27.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Fort Prince George near Keowee
28th. of Decemr. 1759.

Sir,

By Lieutenant Maine of the Royal Regiment of Artillery, who arrived here the 11th. Instant, I had the honour to receive Your Dispatch of the 24th. of October, with all the Letters referr'd to therein. The Arrival of this Gentleman and the Matrosses he brought to Charles Town, must give Satisfaction to the Gentle=men of this Province, and I doubt not he will find some very willing Scholars among those who now actually Compose a Volunteer Company of Artillery, consisting of Seventy Men, but I shall not fail to Recommend to them, that such of them, whose Af=fairs will admit of it, should make a Campaign under Your Excellency, if the War Continues; And I beg leave to Offer You my most hearty Congratulations on all the Successes which have attended Your Operations during the Course of this Year.

The very favourable Construction You are Pleased to put on my insufficient Endeavors to Obtain a Sup=ply from the Assembly, for keeping on foot the Re=giment of this Province, gives me the highest Satis=faction, & Permit me to Assure You Sir, that no Man can be more Ambitious of meriting the kind Sentiments You are Pleased to Express of me than I am.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I Send herewith another Letter of this date, and also One of Yesterday's, Enclosing the Treaty I have made with the Cherokees. I Expect to leave this Place in three or four days, and shall disband the Militia, Consisting of about Fourteen Hundred Men as soon as We Arrive within the Settled Parts of the Province. I am, with the greatest Regard,

Sir, Your Excellency's most Obedient and most Humble Servant.

William Henry Lyttelton

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Gov.r Lyttelton / to General Amherst / Dated Fort Prince George 28.th Dec.r 1759. / That the Arrival of Lieut Maine of / the Artillery, with Ma=trosses, would / give great Satisfaction to the Gentlemen / of that Province, & that he would find / many apt Scholars in the Volunteer / Company of Artillery there / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / N.o 28.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ Charles Town 2d of February 1760.

Sir,

Having received the Letter of Which I enclose to You a Copy, and other Concurrent advices from the Cherokee Nation, by Which it Appears, that Since the Treaty of Peace Concluded with those Indians at Fort Prince George, on the 26th day of December last, they have renewed their Hostilities, and Slain a very considerable Number of His Majesty's Subjects Trading in their Towns and having Strong grounds to Apprehend, that they will very Speedily Make Incursions in this and the Neighbouring Provinces; I have thought it necessary (with the advice of His Majesty's Council) to Acquaint Your Excellency thereof, and to Apply to You for Such a Body of Troops, as You Shall Judge Sufficient to protect this Colony & Secure Fort Prince George & Fort Loudoun.

The General Assembly is Summoned to Meet on the 4th instant, and I Shall with their Con:currence take the best Measures I can for His Majesty's Service in the Present Conjuncture, but without a Speedy Assistance from You, Sir, I fear it will not be Possible to Preserve the interior tranquility of the Province, or Prevent the two Forts above mentioned, from falling into the hands of the Indians: And I beg leave to Remark, that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

if it shall be found necessary for the Troops You Send to March into the Cherokee country, in order to Relieve those Garrisons, or to Subdue the Indians, those Troops should not (as I humbly conceive) consist of less than Fifteen Hundred, or two Thousand men, as it is a very Mountainous Region, in Which are many very Narrow and difficult Passes, & the Cherokees are Computed to be two Thousand Gun men. — I Enclose to Your Excellency Returns of His Majesty's three Independent Companies, and also of the Provincials in the Pay of this Government; but with respect to the latter I must Observe, that the money Provided for keeping them on foot, is almost entirely expended, & it Depends upon the Assembly to Continue them longer or not.

I am, with the highest regard,

Sir &c.

W H Lyttelton

His Excellency Maj^r Genl Amherst &c. &c.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Lyttelton / To General Amherst Dated / Charles Town 2^d February 1760. / That the Cherokee Indians having / renewed their Hostilities, he, by / advice of the Council, must request / a Body of His Majesty's Forces, for / the Protection of the Colony. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760 / N°. 31.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy

Fort Prince George, January 23d. 1760.

Sir,

Before I Endeavour to give Your Excellency an Account of the Situation of this Fort, I should Apologize for the Incorrectness Your Excellency will meet with in the following, but time is so Precious I will it will make an Excuse for me, for it will not allow me to Write otherwise than from a daily Journal, for the Veracity and Exactness of which I can bring all the Officers and Garrison to Vouch.

Jan.ry 15th. 1760 . . . Mr. Elliott, who Carried off Letters for Fort Loudoun returned, having been no further than Cowee in the middle Settlements; He sent the Packet by One James McCormick, who is not since heard of; Mr. Elliott thinking it Proper to Inform me of the News in the Middle Settlements returned, and Acquainted me that the Hywassee People in the Valley had killed a White Man (John Kelly); that the Middle Settlements and Valley were much Chagreen'd at the Confinement of their People, and were then preparing Victualls, &ca, to come down to try every Method to redeem them, if not by fair means by force.

The Same day . . . One Thompson, a Hireling of Mr. Beamers,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

came to me with a Message from the Young Warriour of Estatoe, that in three days he would come down, and bring three or four Murderers to deliver up, to redeem some of the Hostages.

17th. . . Cornelius Doarthy, James Baldridge, Henry Lucas, and other White Men being at Keowee, came to the River Bank, but could not pass, the water being very high, but Informed me that they were all desired by some Indian Women to make their Escape directly; that they (the Women) were well Informed, that that Night or Early in the next morning, the Estatoe & Other Towns People up the River, were determined to Come in a Body to kill the White Men, first at Keowee, then at Mr. Elliott's, and then to try what they could do at the Fort. I had the Garrison under Arms, and told the Indian Hostages that I had heard of the Designs of the People up the River, that I should nevertheless Use them well, as usual, till such time their Countrymen begun any Mischief, but that if One of my Garrison was hurt by them, I would Put every One of them to the Sword directly, this seemed to terrify them, and they sent off immediately the Slave Catcher of Tecoe to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Estatoe to prevent Mischief.

Jany 18.th . . The Messenger returned, having met a Runner from the Young Warriour, and Informed me, that he was ordered to tell me, that the next day, the Young Warriour would be at the Fort with three or four of the Murderers ac=cording to his Promise, that he would send M.r Beamer's Son Thomas before.

19.th . . . Isaac Atwood & Thomas Hayley Arrived at Keowee, having made their Escape a few Nights before from Hywassee, & brought Infor=mation that all the People of Great Tellicoe over the Hills, were then at Hywassee on their way to this Fort; that the Hywassee People told them, as they had begun, and had in conjunction with those of Nottallee, killed a White Man (John Kelly) they were desirous that they (the Tellicoe People) should go & kill Atwood & Hadley, who being Informed of it made off; They further said that the Tellicoe People were on their March for this Fort over the Twenty four Mountains; Just afterwards came Tho.s Beamer & William Thompson, & Informed me that the Young Warriour & several Indians were near the Fort, with some of the Murderers according to his

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Promise; As I had been so lucky as to have had some hints before of their Designs, I took every Precaution to guard against any Stratagem they might Endeavor to Practice. I Enquired how many were in Company with the Young Warriour, and was told by Thomas Beaver (who had just left them) Twenty five Men, beside some Women, but soon appearing on the Hill were counted by several of the Soldiers to the Number of an Hundred and odd. Jacob Shortman, Soldier, in Particular counted One Hundred & fifteen Men. It rained very hard, and Every One had a Blanket, or Match Coat over their heads; I Ordered all the Soldiers to Stay in their Barracks with their Arms ready; I sent outward, I was ready to hear the Young Warriour talk, and begg'd that he, & three or four of the Heads of them (together with the Murderers) would come into the Fort; he first refused unless all were admitted; but afterwards Consented, on which ordering them to be admitted, I ob=served more pushing into the Fort (as they were all on the Parade) than I Judged Proper, and therefore had the Gates Shut, having let in the Young Warriour & Twelve Others; As I had

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

some doubt of their honesty, I strictly observed them, and it was no difficulty to find out that Each of them had under their Blankets, Either a Tomhawk, Pistol, or Knife, a small Hatchet I myself saw, and several were seen by Men of the Garrison. The Young Warriour gave me, and received from me a good Talk, and behaved to all outward Appearance in a friendly manner; he went out to fetch the Murderers but soon returned with several frivolous Excuses, but without the Villains, We parted however friendly. Soon after came a Soldier (John Rowlin) from Mr. Elliott's house, where he left Mr. Elliott and Thirteen Other White Men, and said that just as he came off, about Fifty Indians, Each with a Hatchet of Pipe Tommahawks. That day in the Croud, when the Young Warriour went out, two of the Hostages (Tullatakee of Toqua & the Yellow Bird of Watoga) Escaped.

Sunday 20th: Several Indians were observed at daybreak lurking on the Hills, & continued so all day: About Sunrise a Woman, who had lain that Night at the New Town up Crow Creek (or Keohee Plantations) came to the Fort, and gave the following Intelligence to the Hostages, who came & Communicated it to me, Vizt.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

That the Young Warriour came down to the Fort, the day before, with all his People, intending (as he imagined all would be admitted into the Fort, & were every One Secretly Armed) to fall on the People of the Garrison, when in, with their Hatchetts &ca, being very wet Weather. That at the same time, about Fifty went off to Mr. Elliotts; That the Young Warriour finding his Scheme against the Fort prove Abortive went there, that they then killed Mr. Elliot & Nine Other White Men, took two Prisoners (Morris Glynn & John Winbourn) and carried them to the New Town, where She, the Woman, just left them. That they had Plundered his House & Store, & were dividing the Goods. That Mr. Kramer & all his family were Unhurt & would remain so, as they professed a great regard for them. I Begd Round O of Keeowee (who Continues volun=tarily with his Sons in the Fort) to go to Mr. Elliotts and See how things were there, but the Water being very high prevented him.

Monday 21st. . . Round O (by my desire) went up the Creek to find how every thing was, in the meantime, three of the Soldiers being Cutting some fire Wood, in sight of the Fort, were fired at, and One Shot in the Wrist with a Swan

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Short, the Indian who shot him, & two Others who were Lurking near ran off directly. Soon after Round O came with the following Account, that when he left the Fort in the morning, he met Six Young Indians Fellows, that he Asked them where they were going, they re=plied to the Fort for White Scalps by the Young Warriour's Orders, he Confirmed the Account given by the Warran, & Saw the two Prisoners; he further said that they were all up the Creek drinking Rum, that they had between Twenty & Thirty Keggs, & all Elliotts Goods. About Eight O'Clock at Night, some Indians were seen by the Centrys lurking about the Outhouses & Hog Pen, but on firing some Shot from the Fort, I believe they soon dispersed.

Tuesday 22d . . . Had all the Outhouses Pulled down, & Put together for the Use of the Fort as Fire=wood, & Killed some Hoggs. Indians seen Skulking about all day. Round O was sent to Call Fiftoe of Keowee over the River, but could not get over, the Water yet being very high, Fiftoe sent me word that his Town was quiet, that only three or four Young Fellows were with the rest, but that he could not help it.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wednesday 23d. Henry Lucas came early in the morning to the Riverside at Keohee, and hollowed for a Horse. I Ordered ten Men with their Arms to fetch him over, two Shot were fired at them from the Hills, but did no hurt. Lucas said that since the 19th he had lain in a Corn house day & Night, and was fed at Mid=night by his Woman, who kept him there till a proper time should offer for him to Escape. That he learnt from her, that One of the White Men at Elliott's (Maurice Morris) had got off.- About twelve oClock We were informed by an Indian across the River that Twelve were killed (if so None Escaped) That they had divided the Prisoners, given One to Oxaway, and were to send the Other off tomorrow to the Valley. This day Tiftoe hoisted an English Flag on his House, & Sent me Word not to blame him.

This, Sir, is the present Condition We are in, Surrounded and Shut up (like Birds in a Cage) both day & Night, could any Person Venture to go, I have not a Horse near, nor can any one go an hundred Yards to hunt One, Whether this will reach You or not, tis impossible to Say; the Bearers

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of this are two Women that belong to the Fort, and have been before of great Service, they are threatened as much as Us, but offered their Service to me to Carry this. I Enclose it to Mr. Goudy who I have desired to forward it with all Speed, I have also desired him to procure the Bearers Two Horses & a Guide, as they intend to go quite to Town; If they are found out or met by any of their People they unavoidably die; they Set off this Night; I had made large promises to them & Assured them that on their Arrival in Town, Your Excellency will See they want for Nothing, as they leave all their Cloaths behind. Should this happen to reach Your Excellency, it is the last I have any possibility of Sending, nor can I expect to hear from You, without You send us a strong Reinforcement, or rather Relief. I have Provisions enough for some Months, so can manage pretty well, but should Carolina think us not worth taking Notice of, I Shall (but Your Excellency may depend upon it not while I have a Single Bag of Flour left) Endeavor to March My Men safe off. Your Excellency, I am certain from

what I Write, will Judge how Matters are, & I must beg leave to Assure You, that nothing on my side, that I can do, shall be wanting for the good of the Service & Safety of the Garrison. I am very uneasy about Fort Loudoun, I have not heard from there since Your Excellency came up here. This very moment the whole Gang of Villains are Paraded with Drum beating & Colours flying, on the Top of the Hill.

I remain with great Respect

Your Excellency's Obliged &

most Obed.t humble Serv.t

Rich.d Coytmore

Commandant of Fort Prince George

Endorsed Copy Letter from Lieut: Coytmore / Command.t of Fort Prince George to / Gov.r Lyttelton, Dated 23.d Jan.y 1760. / Enclosed in the Gov.rs to Gen.l Amherst / of the 2.d February 1760. / Containing a Journal of the State / of that Fort, since it had been blocked / up by the Cherokee Indians, in / Violation of the late Treaty of / Peace. — / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / N.o 32.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. A Return of the South Carolina Regiment of Foot, Commanded by Lieut. Col. Probart Howarth, Charles Town 31st Jany. 1760

	Captains	Lieutenants	Ensigns	Surgeon	Serjeants	Corporals	Drummers	Private
At Fort Loudoun	1	2	1	- -	2	3	- -	95
At Fort Prince George	- -	- -	1	- -	3	1	1	50
At Fort Lyttelton	- -	- -	- -	- -	1	1	- -	12
At Fort Johnson	- -	1	- -	- -	1	- -	- -	17
Present	2	3	1	1	4	6	5	75
Totall	3	6	3	1	11	11	6	249

P. Howarth L. C.

Endorsed Copy Return of the So. Carolina / Regt. of Foot. 31st. Jany. 1760. / Enclosed in Govr. Lyttelton's Letter to / General Amherst of 2d. Feby. 1760. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 33.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ New York 26th February 1760.

Sir,

On the 23d in the Evening, I was favored with Your Letter of the 9th Instant, Accompanying a Duplicate of that of the 2d (the Original of Which is not Yet come to my hands) Whereby I See with great concern, that that Perfidious race of Savages, with Whom You had so lately renewed Alliance & friendship, have again dared to break the faith of Treaties, Which from the wise Precaution You had taken, of Obtaining Hostages from them; I must own, I had flattered myself would not have happened, nor can I help thinking they would, had all the Hostages been Secured in the Metropolis, & Some of them not left on the Frontiers; however it remains for us Now, to Chastise their Insolence, & endeavor to reduce them so low, that they may never more be able to be guilty of the like again, Which I am hopefull we may Effect, with the Detachment I have Ordered to Your Assistance consisting of a body of 1300 Men from two different Regiments to be Commanded by Colonel Montgomery Who has my Instructions to be Prepared for embarking with them, so Soon as the Shipping requisite for that Purpose can be obtained, but I am Sorry to Say, that altho'

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

immediately upon receipt of Your Letter, I sent the Dep. Q. M. Genl. to hire the Necessary Tonnage of Vessells, I have not as Yet been able to Procure so Much as One, the Merchts. of this Town, Who upon this Emergent Occasion, & in duty to their King and Country ought to have Exerted themselves to the utmost, having on the contrary, thrown all the Obstacles in my way, they possibly could, Whereupon I have Applied to the Governor, Who has Promised me an Impress Warrant from Whence it is Suspected little good will derive; Should that prove the case, I Shall take a Method which tho' disagreable to me, I cannot avoid, and directly Demand an Embargo to be laid on all the Shipping in this Port, and as there are many more than we have Occasion for, I am hopefull we Shall have nothing to do, but to Equip them, in Which no time Shall be lost; having already desired the Assistance of Capt. Jarvis, Who Commands the Albany Sloop of War, and Who is to Convoy them to Your Port. –

As the Detachment Ordered upon this Service, is every way Sufficient, to March against & Overcome any Indians, I flatter myself that business will Soon be over, And I am the More Sanguine in these my hopes, because As I have

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

received the King's Commands, to Pursue the War in these Parts with the utmost Vigour, and That I must expect to encounter the Main Strength of the Enemy at Montreal, I Shall have great Oc=casion for that Body of Troops, Which are the Majority of two of my best Regts with Which I am to Pursue those Operations; I must therefore beg of You, and I Shall firmly Expect it, that So Soon as Your troubles cease, they, or Whatever Number of them can be Spared may be immediately Sent back to me, without any regard to the frights of the People Who will Perhaps, even after all is Quelled, be desirous of having them continue in the Country for no other reason, than because their fears are not Subsided, but You, Yourself Sir, are too Penetrating, and have the General Service too Much at heart, not to dismiss them as Soon as Possibly may be, and on You I rely. –

The Officer of Artillery having reported to Col=onel Williamson Sundry things wanted for the Garrisons in Carolina, I directed the Col. to make out Such a Proportion as I judged necessary, Which he has done, and the Enclosed is a List of them, Which Shall go with the Troops. –

Before I Conclude I must beg leave to Observe, that it has been represented to me, that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

during the Command of Colonel Bouquet in South Carolina, His Majesty's Troops suffered con=:siderably, thro' the want of Quarters Which were Inhumanely and long refused them. I hope Neither this, or any other Aid, that this Corps of Troops May want during their Stay in that Country will be refused them; indeed it must not. Men that go to defend and Protect the Lives and Pro=:perties of the Subject deserve a more gratefull Re=:turn, & I please myself with the thoughts, that they will Meet with all the Encouragement His Service entitles them to. –

I have forwarded Your Letters to Gov.r Fauquier & Brig.r Gen.l Stanwix; and Enclosed I Send You a Duplicate of my Circular Letter of the 21.st Instant, with that for Governor Dobbs, Which I beg leave to recommend to You. –

I am, with great regard,
Sir, &ca
Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Lyttelton

Endorsed Copy Letter from Gen.l Amherst / To Governor Lyttelton Dated / New York 26.th February 1760 / Acquainting him that he had / Ordered a Detachment of 1300 Men / to the Relief of the Inhabitants of / Carolina, and desiring that these / Troops might meet with all the / Aid, Assistance, & Encouragement / they were Entitled to from the / Nature of the Service. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8.th / 1760 / N.o 35. / 15

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ New York 23d. February 1760.–

Sir,

Having received His Majesty's Commands for the Operations of the ensuing Campaign, and being deter=:mined not to leave anything undone, that can can (sic) ensure its being the last and decisive One in this Country; I am to beg of You immediately upon receipt hereof, to use all Your Influence with the Several tribes & Nations of Indians in Amity with us, and to bring as many into the field as You can Possibly prevail on to Join His Majesty's Arms in so Salutary a Work And that You will have them ready as early as Possible to Act in Conjunction with His Troops in Such Enterprises and Attempts as I shall find most Conducive to the good of the Publick Cause, and Which I shall hereafter Apprise You of; Mean=:while no time Should be lost in Providing the ne=:cessary Presents and What else may be requisite to Attach those Indians the more heartily and firmly to us, for Which I rely on Your usual Zeal, and doubt not but I Shall Soon receive a very Sat=:isfactory Answer from You.–

I must also Recommend it to You, to Exert Yourself to the utmost, in bringing over to His Ma=:jesty's Interests, all Such or as many as Possible, of the Enemy Indians as Still remain Attached to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

them, the advantages of Which are Too Obvious, to need add any thing further on that Subject. -

I am,

Sir &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Sir Wm. Johnson Bart.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Sir Wm. Johnson Bart. Dated / New York 23d. February 1760. / To Collect as large a Body of / Indians as Possible, to Join in ye. / Operations of the Ensuing Campaign. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 37.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy) New York 27th. February 1760.–

Sir,

As You have laid before me the Copy of a Contract enter'd into, by and between the Right Honble. The Lords Commissioners of His Majesty's Treasury on the Part & behalf of the King of the one part, & Sr. James Colebrooke Bart., Arnold Nesbitt, George Colebrooke, and Moses Franks of London Merchts. of the other Part, bearing date the 20th. day of December 1759; by Which it is Covenanted & agreed, that the Said Sr. James Colebrooke Arnold Nesbitt, George Colebrooke, & Moses Franks, are from and after the 25th. of March ensuing, to Victual His Majesty's Forces in the Several Places and Parts of North America, Wherever they may happen to be in Garrison, Stationed or Employed, agreable to the Terms, & on the conditions set forth in the sd. Contract.

And as You have at the same time Signified to me, that the above named Contractors, had appointed You to be one of their Agents, for the due Performance of Said Contract, and had Sent You Orders in Consequence thereof.–

I am therefore to lose no time in Signifying to You, that I do expect You will forthwith, make the necessary Provisions for the due Execution of Said Contract & Orders, Observing to begin, by that for

the Garrison of Quebec, in order that the same may be duly Supplied, as early as the Navigation of the River St. Lawrence will Permit, for Which Purpose it will be necessary that You do directly Commission at Philadelphia, or Wheresoever You Shall think fitt, the Quantity of Flower, we have already in Conversation fixed upon, and observing that the one Eighth Part of the same be in bread. –

Next to this important Service, You will also make Provision for the Army that is to Assemble at Albany, Which is to consist of the same number of men as last Year, and that You take care You have for their use the Allotted Quantity of every Species of Provisions agreable to Said Contract. –

The Army that is to Serve to the Southward is to Consist also of the like Number of men it did last Year; You will therefore take care to See that Supplied in the Same Manner. –

And as I See by the Said Contract, that Your Principals, have Covenanted and agreed to furnish the Troops with fresh Provisions, Whenever and for so long a time as the Commander in Chief Shall think fitt: I have no time to lose in reminding You, that as the Consumption of fresh Provision will be great You cannot too early enough, Engage a large Number of Live Cattle,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

as the Same will be wanted & must be Issued as last Year to the three different Armies at Quebec, Albany & to the Southward, the Particular Num=:bers for each of Which Said Places, as well as the Method of Conveyance to them, I shall here=:after Inform You of. ~

The Fresh Hostilities Committed by the Cherokee Indians having obliged me to make a Detachment, from His Majesty's Army of Thirteen Hundred men to be Sent to South Carolina, in order to Punish this Breach of Faith, Which Mr. Kilby is to Victuall from hence, untill the Expiration of his Contract, Wherefore I must also give You this early Notice, of Providing for their Subsistence after that Term, and dur=:ing their Stay in that Country, but as the transportation of so large a Quantity of Salt Provisions, in almost, I am told, an Imprac=:ticable Country, would be Attended not only with great difficulties, but great risk and Expence, All which it is necessary to avoid; I Propose that upon their departure from that Metropolis, they Should drive Live Cattle with them, and only load themselves with bread Agreable to this resolution, Which I am Persuaded is for the good of the Service, and must be a Saving

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to the Publick, I must Desire that You will Cause, a Sufficient Quantity of live Cattle to be Provided for that Purpose also, and I have Ordered the Kings Commissary of Stores to Send a Person to see the Same Issued.

I am, Sir, &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Oliver De Lancey Esqr. Agent to the Contractors for Supplying H: M: Troops wt. Provisions }

Endorsed Copy General Amherst's / Orders / To Oliver De Lancey Esqr. / Agent to the Contractors for / supplying H: M: Troops in No. America / with Provisions. Dated / New York 27th. Febry. 1760. / For the due Execution of the / Contract. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 38.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy New York the 29th February 1760.

Sir,

In Conformity to Your Excellency's orders, Wee hope to have the Proper Supplies, for the different Services, Wherever they come under our Particular Directions, and When any Material difficultys Occur, will give You timely Notice; the Providing for the Troops that are to Serve, on the Frontiers of Pensilvania is under the direction of Messrs. Willm. Plumsted & David Franks of Philadelphia, and those in Carolina under the Management of Messrs. Smith & Nutt, who were Employed by the former Contractors, to Whom wee will Communicate Your Orders. —

As to the Fresh Provision required to be furnished by Us, as Agents to Sir James Cole=brook, Arthur Nesbitt, George Colebrook & Moses Franks Esqrs. the new Contractors for Victualling the American Army, wee are of Opinion from their Instructions to us, that they do not hold themselves obliged by the Contract, at all times to Conform to that Part, but only When it shall be Con=venient to them; and wee Cannot but Sup=pose their Instructions on that head (a Copy of Which is Annexed) must be agreable to the In=tention of the Lords of the Treasury. We

have the honour to be

Sir &ca

De Lancey & Watts –

His Excellency Jeffery Amherst Esqr.
Majr. General & Commander in chief in No. America.

Copy of a Paragraph of a Letter from Sir James Colebrook, Arnold Nesbitt, George Colebrook, & Moses Franks Esqrs. to De Lancey & Watts, Dated London the 25th. Decemr. 1759. –

With regard to the Article Which Permits us, to furnish fresh Provisions, Wee beg You to be Particularly Attentive to, wee are to do it, Whenever 'tis convenient to us with the Approbation of the General, Which You will Occasionally Apply for, as You Shall find it our Interest & Consistant with the Service.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Messrs. De Lancey & Watts / Agents to the new Contractors for / Victualling H. M. Forces in No. America / To General Amherst Dated 29th. Feb: 1760 / with Copy, Paragraph of a Letter / from the sd. new Contractors, to their / sd. Agents Dated London 25th. Decr. 1759. / Containing their Reasons for not Conforming to that part of the / Contract, by which their Principals are bound to Supply the troops with / Fresh Provisions. – Enclosed in the Genl. / to Robert Leake Esqr. of 2d. March. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 39.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/. New York 22d. February 1760. ~

Sir,

Yesterday by Express, I had Your two Letters, of the 18th. & 19th. instant, with a Calculation of What Number of Boats Carriages &ca, that are wanted for the Transportation of the Provisions &ca. for an Army of 16,000 Men from Albany to Tienderoga, Which I think rather high; however before I Proceed on the Subject Matter of Your Letters, I am to observe to You, that in the Preparations we are now going upon, due Attention must be had to the department of the Mohawk River, & the Same Provisions and Neces=saries of every kind Procured, for the like Number of men in that Communication, as may be Employed in that of Crown Point, in order, that if at any time hereafter the Circumstances Should Induce me to March, an equal Force each way, I may not be dis=appointed in any of its necessary Supplies, but be able to Proceed without any Obstacles, thro' the want of Carriages and Conveniencies of all kinds, and then if I Should encrease the Force either way, the Pre=parations may be easily Made for the Augmentation of Numbers. ~

I cannot fix for any certainty, the Number of Battoes and Boats now remaining Serviceable at Tienderoga, as doubtless Some of them, must have

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Suffered thro' the Ice, tho' I trust that will not be many, as I am Confident, Lt. Robertson, Who has the care of them, will have Punctually adhered to his Instructions, Which was to hawl them on Shore; that You may be Informed of their Numbers and Condition with more Preciseness, I now Direct Lieut. Robertson to report to General Gage thereupon; as I Shall also Colo. Hairland, the Number and state of those at Crown Point.—

If, as You say, for the Service to the Westward, all is wanted of the Boat Kind except a few, they must be Set about as Soon as Possible, but instead of building them at Schenectady, it is my Opinion, they Should mostly be built at Oswego, Where they may be made Much Stronger, than at Schenectady, Where by reason of the Carrying Places they must be afterwards hawl'd over, they must be Made so much Slighter, and of Course, much more liable to receive Damage, and become useless at the time, they may be most Wanted; the Same reason Induces me, to have those for Lake Champlain, built at Ticonderoga, especially as the Boats I have left at Fort George with Proper and timely repairs will Answer every end for that Lake; this must not hinder if they should be wanted, the building of What few Boats may be requisite, for the Com=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

=munication from Albany to Fort Edward. And a Proper number must also be built at Schenectady to be afterwards fixed at the Several Posts on the Mohawk River, for the constant & continual trans=portation of Provisions, Which I do not think, there is any Occasion for the Troops to take with them three Months at their Setting off. —

You will Accordingly Prepare the Timber and every thing else necessary for all these, and Send them as Soon as Possible to the Mills at Ticonderoga and Oswego, that they may be Set agoing so Soon as the Weather will Permit The Cedar Boards Shall be Procured here, if it is the best Method, and Sent up on the breaking up of the River and What You mention in regard to their thickness, Shall be observed. —

The very difficulties we encountred last Year, in getting Teamsters, Waggoners & Batteau men, the few we obtained at last, the great expence they Occasioned, the little use We had of them When done, added to the Complaints of the Several Pro=vinces, Who alledge, that it Prevents their Com=pleating their Levies, have determined me to Make use of the Provincial Troops for all the above Purposes and I am confident the Service will in every re=spect be Gainers by it. —

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I am Sorry to hear, little, if any, of the Bridge at Fort Edward will be Saved; by a Letter I saw Sometime ago from Major Reid to Lt. Col. Robertson, there Seemed not the least Apprehension of it, but that the Whole Bridge was Saved; care must however be taken, that we do not fail in that Article. –

You will Make an Estimate of What forrage, Nails Pitch and Such like things, will be wanted, that I may give orders Accordingly. –

I Shall Send that Paragraph of Your Letter, relative to the Carpenters to Capt. Loring and give him Directions thereupon, and those to be employed at Oswego I think had best been Sent from Schenectady. –

I Approve of Your Providing the necessary and Proper People for the Saw Mills at, as I Said before, Oswego and Ticonderoga. –

Jeff: Amherst

Colonel Bradstreet D. Q. M. G.

Endorsed Copy – Orders from Genl. Amherst / To Col. Bradstreet D. Q. M. G. / Dated New York 22d. Febr. 1760. / For the Preparations of the / Ensuing Campaign, as far as / relates to his Department. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 42.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. New York 22d. February 1760.

Sir,

Since Closing my Letter of this day, I have, in looking over my Returns, found One of Captain Loring, of the Number of Batteaus, Whaleboats, and Oars, left at Fort George on the 1st. of December last, Copy of which goes Enclosed, whereby You will See, that not only the Number of Boats and Whaleboats remaining, are larger than You seem to Apprehend, but that there are likewise 1250 Oars in Store at that Place; from whence, notwithstanding the Ice may have damaged some, yet I trust that the like Care will have been taken at Other Places, and that We are not so deficient in that Article as You mention.

I am, | Sir, | &ca

Jeff: Amherst.

A Return of Battoes, Whale Boats & Oars, Left at Fort George, 1st. Decer. 1759

Battoes	Whale Boats	Oars
120	41	1250

Besides 25 Left for the French Prisoners at Fort George; The Batteaus & Whale Boats at Tienderoga, are drawn up on the Shore, and Put under the Care and Charge of Lieut: Robertson; The few left at Crown Point Col: Haviland will take Care of.

Colonel Bradstreet, D. Q. M. G. —

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. New York 3d. March 1760.

Sir,

This morning I received Your Letter of the 27th. Ultimo; Whatever Number of Batteau Builders you may be deficient of, and that You cannot Procure at Albany and Schenectady, shall be Endeavoured to be got here, so soon as I receive the Return of those You have been able to raise, and what You may then still want.

The Number of Batteaus I would have for the Western Army, should be Equal to One half of those wanted for the whole Army that are to Serve both ways above Albany, by which means, if I should send a larger Body of Troops either way, I shall be Prepared for both.

I again repeat what I have heretofore mentioned to You, that I always with Pleasure, receive Your Opinion, upon any thing that may Occur to You for the good and forwarding of His Majesty's Service; And altho' I cannot help thinking that the Building the Batteaus at Schenectady, must be attended with delays, an Encrease of Expence, and Subject them to great damages in the Transportation of them across the Carrying Places; Yet, as You are Confident that they had better be built at Schenectady,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I Yield to Your better Experience, and You will ac=
=cordingly Set about them there as soon as Possible.

I Shall give directions to Mr. Mortier to Procure the Credit You desire on New England, to Enable You to make good the Number of Oxen We had last Year.

I am,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Colonel Bradstreet, D. Q. M. G. –

Endorsed Copy-General Amherst's / Orders to Col=
=onel Bradstreet, / D. Q. M. G. ~ at Albany / Dated
New York 3d. March 1760. / Containing fresh Instruc=
=tions / relative to the building of Batteaus / for
the Several Lakes. / – in M. G. Amherst's of March
8: 1760. / No. 44.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

New York 3d. March 1760.—

Sir,

As I find by Your Letter of the 25th. Ultimo, that the Brigantine Boscawen, has been discharg=ed the Service Sometime before Capt. Price Sailed for England; And that I do not think the hiring of her at present, as an Armed Vessell, will answer the purpose I intended, but on the contrary only Occasion a large Additional Expence to the Publick, without its reaping the benefit I proposed when She was in the Service, I must therefore Decline that Measure, Which I am Yet more determined upon, by reason that I have Ordered Colonel Williamson; to write to the Commanding Officer of Artillery at Boston to Ship for this Port, Some of the Artillery that is there, and that will require a Convoy Which I Shall Send thither so Soon, as any of His Majesty's Ships of War, either from Carolina or England (either of Which may be Soon expected) Shall come into this Port.

As a Number of Vessells will be wanted, to take in this Artillery and Stores, I have like=wise directed Colonel Williamson to order Mr. Salton=stall, or the Officer Commanding His Corps at Boston, to Apply to You for the Quantity of Tonnage, that Shall be necessary for that Purpose, Which You will Accordingly

take up at the Cheapest rate, and on the Terms Prescribed by Admiral Saunders Instructions, Which Capt. Price no doubt left with Mr. Hancock; And lest You Should find any difficultys in obtaining this Shipping, I this day request Governor Pownall, to give You all the Assistance, You may Stand in need of; It will be of great advantage & Save Much time, trouble and expence, if the Artillery & Stores can be Put on board Such Sloops or Vessells, as can Proceed directly to Albany, without unshipping them at this Place.

This business, as well as that of Purchasing the necessary Stores for the Vessells on both Lakes, that is, those You can get Cheaper at Boston than here, must be done out of hand, as the Sooner You are here the better. –

You mentioned in a former Letter, that You could Procure at Boston, a Number of Ship Carpenters, that were better Artificers & Cheaper than those of this Province; You will therefore Engage as many as You think will be necessary for building, finishing, and repairing the Vessells on Lake Ontario, to Which You will Add Some Carpenters for repairing the Boats on Lakes George and Champlain, Where we Shall have no Occasion of building any more Vessells, as those we have there,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

have already the Superiority over the Enemy in those Parts. All this I reckon will not detain You, as I Suppose You have those Artificers at hand, and that You may Engage them during the time, that You are taking up the Transports before mentioned, So that I shall expect to See You in a very Short time; And the Sooner the intended Carpenters for Lake Ontario come the better, Where I Imagine we may probably find it necessary to build Some half Gallys, to Carry a heavy Gun, of Which You will See I have Ordered Some from Boston, that I Purpose for the Service to the Westward.~

I Sometime ago wrote to Colonel Bradstreet, that I thought it would be best to build the Boats, that Should be wanted for the Westward, at Oswego; but by his Answer received this day he Seems, not only Confident that the Building of them at Schenectady, will be Attended with less difficulty, but that they may be made Much better there, So that I Yield to his better Experience, and I Send him Orders to Set about them immedi=ately, and Make no doubt from What he Men=tions, but he will find, within the County of Albany and in this Town Carpenters Sufficient for that Purpose, so that You need only En=gage those I before mentioned for Lakes Ontario,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

George, & Champlain. —

I am,

Sir

&c.a

Jeff: Amherst

Capt. Loring

Endorsed Copy-General Amherst's / Orders / To Capt. Loring at Boston / New-York 3d. March 1760. ~ / For the hiring of Transports; for the / freight of Some Ar=tillery &c.a ordered / from Boston; for the purchasing of / Sundry Naval Stores; and the / Engaging a Number of Carpenters. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 45.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Proportion of Artillery and Ordnance Stores to be Sent from Boston to New York in March 1760. –

Ordnance Mounted – – On heavy travel[g] Carriages	24 Pounders – – – 12 Pounders compleat – – –	6 8
8 Inch Howitzers with Carriages Compleat – – –		5
The Two French Six Pounders – – – –		2
Light Six Pounder brass – – – – –		1
D.. 3 Pounder – – D. with travelling Carriage		1
Mortars	10 Inch 2 – – – – –	2
	Royal 5 – – – – –	5
	Cohorn 10 – – – –	10

with a proper Proportion of Ammuni=:tion & Stores for the Same. –

Endorsed Proportion of Artillery and / Ordnance Stores to be Sent from / Boston to New York. / 6th March 1760 ~ / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 46.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

New York 1st March 1760.—

Sir,

Having received His Majesty's Commands to Pursue the War in this Country, I enclose You a Beating order for raising in the Province of Newhampshire as many Recruits as will Compleat the Several Ranging Companies, that were on foot during the last Campaign, agreable to Which You will distribute Copies thereof, to the Several Subaltern Officers of the Same, as are now within the said Province Observing to give them Strict orders, not to Engage any men under Eighteen, and not above Thirty Years of age, and that they be hearty hale men, used to the Woods and Experienced in the Practice of the Gun, Whom they may Enlist for the Campaign only; due Attention must likewise be had to their being duly attested, as they Shall only be entitled to their Pay, and four Pences in lieu of Provisions, from the day of the date of Such Attestation.—

To Capt. Brewer, instead of New-hampshire — The Massachusetts bay —

As fast as You get any Number of Such men together as will to prevent Desertion, as to let the Service reap the benefit of them, it will be necessary to Send them with an

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Officer, or Some Carefull Person to Albany, Where the Whole must be Assembled by the First of May, of Which I Shall give notice to Major Rogers. —

I Send Similar Orders to these to Captain David Brewer at Sudbury, and as the Number of Subalterns of the Ranging Companies in the Province of the Massachusetts bay Exceed by Several those in New-Hampshire, it will be necessary that he and You Correspond together, that You may know Your reciprocal Success (of Which You will from time to time likewise Inform me) and Act accordingly. —

To Capt. Brewer instead of the words underlined Capt. John Stark at Derryfield

I am, Sir &ca

Jeff: Amherst

The like Orders to Captain David Brewer also Commanding a Company of Rangers. —

Capt. John Stark Commanding One of H. M. Comp^y. of Independent Rangers }

Endorsed Copy General Amherst's / Orders / To Capt. John Stark at Derryfield / & To Capt. David Brewer at Sudbury / Commanding each a Company of / Independent Rangers. Dated / New York 1st March 1760. — / To raise and Compleat the Several / Ranging Companies without Delay. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 47.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/   New-York 4th. March 1760.-

Sir,

The enclosed Intelligence from Quebec being of great Moment; I Dispatch an Express with it to Boston to be forwarded from thence by the first Oc=casion to Lord Colvill, that His Lordship may take the earliest opportunity of not only Preventing any Succours, getting up to the Enemy, but that he may also, if Possible, Intercept the Frigates and Vessells therein mentioned to have wintered up the River St. Laurence & Gaspie, Whereby he may also hinder Monsieur Vaudreuil, from obtaining any more Intelligence from France, Which is likewise Essential for ensuring the Success of the ensuc=cing Campaign, and from His Lordships knowledge of those Seas and the River, and his Zeal for His Majesty and the good of His Service I am Confident he will leave nothing undone to pre=vent both.

This Intelligence, was brought by Lieut: Montresor Who, with an Officer and Ten Rangers left Quebec on the 26th. January, came by the Chau=diere & Anneresacegen Rivers, and got to Boston in 31 days: he adds that When he left Quebec, all was well there; that they had had Plenty of fresh Pro=visions, and that there was still a great deal

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

left when he came away; and that Brig^r. Murray had taken Post at S^t. Foix & Lorette, whereby his Wood cutters were Perfectly Secure; as were also his Garrison from a Line of Block houses, he had Caused to be Erected on the outside of his Works. In Short, that he was in a Perfect State of Defence, and Prepared against every thing the Enemy might attempt; indeed nothing can be more unlikely than the Enemy Attempting any thing there, against Such a Garrison if nothing had been done to the Place but the Repairs have made it a formidable Place for Such a Numerous Garrison, and with the Chain of Block houses, Quebec, is now much more respectable than ever it was: he also adds that Six Thousand Canadians had taken the Oaths and brought in their Arms, that they Seemed much Pleased with their Change of Masters that he employed Several of them, Whom he Paid, and that they did their business Chearfully and well.

I am, with great regard,

Sir, &ca Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Laurence.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Governor Laurence Dated / New York 4th. March 1760 / Enclosing Intelligence from Quebec / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8th / 1760 / N°. 48. / 5.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy New York 4th. March 1760.

Yesterday arrived here Lieut. Montresor, Who left Quebec, with an Officer and ten Rangers on the 26th. January, came by the Chaudiere & Amerascaegin Rivers, and got to Boston in 31 days; by him I have the following Intelligence from Brigr. Genl. Murray—

That the french Fleet that were above the Town the Whole Campaign, consisting of about 16 Sail of Vessells, came in Sight of the Town and Anchored; Seven Past the Garrison in the Night, notwithstanding the Cannonade; five Lost away, and the rest returned back.

That Captn. Miller of the Seahorse with a Lieut. & forty four Seamen, went on board one of the Vessels that were Stranded on the opposite or South Shore (the Vessell was abandoned) boarded her and went into the Cabin to make a fire, Which took to Some loose Powder and blew the Whole up only two Men saved.—

That Four Frigates have wintered at different Places up the River, and Intend to block up in the Spring the Mouth of the River Sorel—

That by Accounts French Vessells have Wintered in Gaspie, and Couriers with Dispatches from them have Passed the Country to Monsieur Vaudreuil—

Endorsed Copy Intelligence from / Quebec Inclosed to Govr. Lawrence / in Genl. Amherst's of 4th. March 1760. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8th. / 1760. / No. 49. / 6

Copy/ New York 4th. March 1760.~

My Lord,

Yesterday arrived here Lieut. Montresor, who left Quebec with an Officer and Ten Rangers on the 26th. January, came by the Chaudiere, & Amerascaegen Rivers and got to Boston in 31 days; by him I have the fol=lowing Intelligence from Brigadier General Murray.~

That the French Fleet, that were above the Town the Whole Campaign, consisting of about 16 Sail of Vessells, came in Sight of the Town & Anchor'd; Seven Past the Garrison in the Night notwithstanding the Cannonade; five cast away and the rest re=turned back. -

That Captain Miller of the Seahorse, with a Lieut. & forty four Seamen, went on board one of the Vessells that were Stranded, on the opposite or South Shore (the Vessell was abandoned) boarded her, and went into the Cabbin, to Make a fire, Which took to Some loose Powder, and blew the Whole up only two Men Saved. -

That four frigates, have winter'd at differ=ent Places up the River, and intend to block up in the Spring, the Mouth of the River Sorel. -

That by Accounts French Vessells have Winter'd in Gaspie, and Couriers, with Dispatches from them have passed the Country to Mr. Vaudreuil.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

As Nothing is more Essential, towards ensuring the Success of the Ensuing Campaign, than to Prevent any Succours getting to the Enemy, as well as any advices from their Mother Country, both Which, the French will without doubt Attempt, I cannot too early Communicate this Intelligence to Your Lordship, Whose known Zeal for His Majesty, and the good of His Service, will dictate to Your Lordship, every Step that is to be Taken upon this Occasion, not only to Prevent both, Succours & Advices reaching the Enemy, but also, as early as Possible, endeavor to find out and Intercept the frigates and Vessells, mention'd to have wintered in the River & in Gaspie; in all which I am the More Confident of Your Lord=ships Success, from Your Perfect Knowledge of the River S^t. Laurence and its Navigation. –

On the 20th. Ultimo, arrived here Express in His Majesty's Sloop of War the Albany, Captain Jervis with Dispatches to me from M^r. Secretary Pitt, and Orders to him immediately after the delivery thereof to return to England; but as, Whilst I was Pre=paring my Answers for him, I Received advice from Governor Lyttelton, that, notwithstanding the Treaty of Peace he had lately Concluded with the Cherokee Indians, they had again Committed fresh Hostilities, and that the Province of South Carolina, were in

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

want of a Body of His Majesty's Regular Forces, to Put a Stop to the Incursions, and Punish this new breach of faith; I have been Compelled to Detach Captain Jervis (there being no other Ship of War in this Port) to Con=
=voy the Body of Troops I am Sending to Charles Town, for Which Place they are to Sail in a few days, and Captain Jervis is to return home from thence.–

The Brigantine Boscawen, Which I mentioned to Your Lordship, in one of my foregoing, to have Sent for from Boston, has I find been discharged the Ser=
=vice by Capt. Pryce; So that I must wait, till Some other of His Majesty's Ships come into this Port, to Execute the Service I intended her for; but as this is uncertain, and that I have now ordered Some of the Artillery at Boston to be Shipped for this Place (Which cannot Possibly be trusted without a Convoy) I would Propose to Your Lordship, if the Service will admit of it, and that it does not Interfere with that I before mentioned, Which I would by no Means Prove the least hindrance to; that You Should Send, One of His Majesty's Frigates or Vessells of War under Your Lordships Command at Halifax to Boston for the above Purpose.–

Brigr. Genl. Murray, says all is well at Quebec but that they are in want of money; I have al=
=ready wrote to Your Lordship on that Subject, and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I am Persuaded You will relieve them, as Soon as Possible from this necessity. –

Since writing the above, I have again Seen Lt. Montresor, Who Informs me, that the Place from Whence it is Supposed, the french likewise Convey their Intelligence to Monsieur Vaudreuil is from Tadoussac bay, in the River Sanguinay, Which is navigable at Some distance up and 'tis Imagined they have Several Vessells in that River. –

I am, with great regard,
My Lord,
&ca
Jeff: Amherst

Right Honble. Lord Colvill

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Lord Colvill at Halifax / Dated New York 4th. March 1760. / Containing Intelligence received / from Quebec by Lt. Montresor, and / Representing to his Lordship the / Necessity of endeavoring to find out / and Intercept the Vessells said in / this Intelligence, to have wintered in / the River and in Gaspie-Bay his / Lordship, if the Service will admit / to Send a Frigate or Vessell of War to / Boston to Convoy some Artillery / ordered from thence to New York and / desiring that the money sent to / Halifax for the use of the Garrison at / Quebec may be forwarded to them / as early as possible. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8th. 1760. / No. 50. / 7

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ New York 24th February 1760.–

Sir,

Having received Letters from Govr. Lyttelton, Informing me, that Since the Treaty of Peace, Concluded with the Cherokee Indians, at Fort Prince George on the 26th day of December last, they have renewed their Hostilities, and Slain a very considerable Number of His Majesty's Subjects trading in their Towns; And having Strong grounds to Apprehend, that they would very Speedily make Incursions, in that and the Neighbouring Provinces, He had thought it necessary (with the Advice of His Majesty's Council) to Acquaint me thereof, and to Apply to me for such a Body of Troops, as I shall judge Sufficient to Protect that Colony, and Secure Fort Prince George and Fort Loudoun.

Agreable to this request, I shall lose no time in Sending Such Succours to South Carolina, as I am hopefull will Punish these Barbarians for this glaring breach of Treaties, and Compell them to a Sense of their duty, for Which Purpose, I have already Ordered a Sufficient Quantity of Shipping to be taken up, to Convey said Succours with the utmost diligence and dispatch to Charles Town; but as I think it would not be Prudent to Suffer them to Sail without Convoy, and that very luckily You happen

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to be here, with His Majesty's armed Sloop the Albany, I must beg of You (as there is no other Ship of War here, or a Possibility of getting any other Convoy) unless Your Orders Should be so Positive, as not to Permit You to recede from them, that You would continue here untill the Embarkation of the Troops I intend send=ing Shall be Compleated, And then to take the Whole under Your Convoy, and Proceed with them to their destination at Charles Town aforesaid, Whence You may afterwards continue Your Voyage directly to England, or otherwise Make this Port in Your way, as we Shall here after agree upon: I am Sorry that these unexpected Circum=stances put me under the Necessity of altering Your Course but it is so Essentially necessary for the good of the Service that I Should think myself wanting in duty to the King and the Common Cause, Should I act otherwise, and I am convinced, that if it any ways depends on You You will with the greatest Chearfullness, undertake & Execute this Essential Service. ~

I am, /Sir, /&ca

— Jarvis Esqr. Commanding His M's Sloop of War the Albany } Jeff: Amherst

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To — Jarvis Esqr. Command.g H.s M.s / Sloop of War the Albany at New York / Dated New York 24th. Febr.y 1760. / Desiring him to Postpone his / Voyage to England, in order to / Convoy the Troops to Carolina. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 51.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy

Sir,

I beg leave to Acquaint You, that to Return hither after Performing the Service I have undertaken (a step which nothing less than the Present Occasion could justify) would in my humble Opinion be acting, very inconsistantly with the Orders, I am under, a Copy of Which I Shall Send You so Soon, as the weather will Permit a Boat to Come ashore, Notwithstanding Which, if You think the Publick Utility, requires my Running this hazard, I Shall wave every Consideration, and with the greatest Chearfulness Embark, in any Measure You may Judge Proper to direct for the better Carrying on His Majesty's Service. –

I have the honour to be with great respect

Your most Obedt. Humble

Servant

H Jervis

New York the 5th. March 1760.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Henry Jervis Esqr. / Commandr. H. M. Sloop of War the / Albany, To General Amherst Dated / New York 5th. March 1760 / That to return to New York after / Convoying the Troops to Carolina would in his opinion be acting / inconsistently with the orders he was / under, but that he should act as the / General thought proper to direct for / the better Carrying on of His Majesty's / Service. – / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760. / No. 52.

Copy   New York 5th March 1760.–

Sir,

I am this Moment favored with Your Letter of this day, Acquainting me, that Your returning hither, after Performing the Service You have Under=taken, would, in Your Opinion, be acting inconsist=ently with the Orders You are under, a Copy of Which You would Send me, so Soon as the weather would Permit a boat to come ashore.– As I am Confident, that, if You was not really of the Opinion You say, You would Chearfully return hither from Carolina You need not Put Yourself to the Trouble of Sending me that Copy, nor Shall I, in Consid=eration of What You Mention, Persist in Your re=turning to this Port, after the Service, I have thought it absolutely necessary to Detain You upon is Performed.–

I am,

Sir, &ca   Jeff: Amherst

Henry Jervis Esqr. Command.r H.s M.s Sloop of War The Albany at New York

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst/ To Henry Jervis Esqr. Commanding/ H.s M.s Sloop of War The Albany/ New York 5th March 1760–/ That the General Should not in/ Consideration of what the Captain/ mentioned, Persist in his returning/ to New York, after he had Performed/ the Service for which he had thought/ it absolutely neces=sary to detain him/ in M. G. Amherst's of March 8: 1760/ N.o 53.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy New York 7th March 1760.

Sir,

The Fresh Hostilities Committed by the Cherokee Indians, on the Inhabitants of South Carolina, having moved Governor Lyttelton to Apply to me for a Body of His Majesty's Troops to Punish them, for this perfidious breach of Faith, I have, altho' I cannot well Spare any from those destined for the Operations of the ensuing Campaign in these Parts, nevertheless Ordered a Detachment of Thirteen Hundred Men, under the Command of Colonel Montgomery, to the Assistance of Carolina, with Orders that so Soon as the Whole, or any Part thereof can be Spared from thence, they be immediately Sent back to me; And as Captain Jervis Commanding the Albany Sloop of War, Whom I have detained for their Convoy out, is under Orders to proceed immediately to England, Which he is to do So Soon as the Said Service is performed, and that this Body of Troops or Such Part of them, as may be Sent back will require a Convoy at their return, I must beg, that upon application of Colonel Montgomery, or the Commanding Officer for the time being, You will grant them the Same, unless Your Orders Should be of Such a Nature, that You could not Possibly Comply therewith.

I am, | Sir, | &ca | Jeff: Amherst

Capt. Stott or Officer Commanding }
H. M. Ships of War at South Carolina }

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. New York, 7th March 1760.

Sir,

Governor Lyttelton having Requested of me a Body of His Majesty's Troops for the Protection of the Province of South Carolina, and its Inhabitants, Numbers of which, notwithstanding the Treaty of Peace he had Concluded with the Cherokee Indians, he Says, have lately been Perfidiously Slain by them, I do, for the more Effectual Punishment of this breach of Faith, now Send him, under the Command of Colonel Montgomery, such a Corps of Troops as I have no doubt will Perfectly Answer those good Ends; And as during his Command in that Country, he may have occasion for an Engineer, to Attend him to the Inland Frontiers, or wheresoever the Enemy may be; You will accordingly, with the Consent and Approbation of Governor Lyttelton, if Your Presence is not absolutely necessary in the Metropolis, Accompany Colonel Montgomery on his intended Expedition, and Observe & follow the Orders and Directions You shall Receive from him during the Same; And You will, in such Case, Report to me the State of the Forts & Fortifications which You shall on that March have an Opportunity of Visiting. I am, Sir,

Your Humble Servant

Jeff: Amherst.

Capt: Dudgeon, One of His Majesty's Engineers at Charles Town South Carolina.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/. New York February 24th. 1760.–

Dear Sir,

I have last night, received Some Dispatches from Governor Lyttelton, Acquainting me, that the Indians have renewed their Hostilities, and Slain a very Consid=erable Number of His Majesty's Subjects, and as the Governor by the Advice of His Majesty's Council, Ap=plies to me for a Body of Troops to Protect the Colony, I have determined to Send the following Corps under Your Command, for Which I have this day given Or=ders, that a Moment's time may not be lost, in Assembling and Embarking the Corps. The Royal is to furnish a Battalion of four Compleat Companys to be Commanded by Major Hamilton, the Royal gives three Captains to four Companies. Your Regiment is to furnish a Battalion of four Compleat Companies, to be Commanded by Major Grant. The Royal and Yours give each a Company of Light Infantry, to be Commanded by the Eldest Captain of the two Com=panies. The Royal and Yours give a Company of Grenadiers each to be Commanded in like Man=ner by the Eldest Captain of the two Companies. With these four Corps, I am not in the least Doubt, but You will Effectually Protect the Colony, and punish the Indians for this Infamous breach of the Peace, they had so lately Made, in Such

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Manner, that His Majesty's Subjects, may hereafter enjoy their Possessions, without any Dread of those barbarous & Inhumane Savages. –

I am with great Truth,

Dear Sir

&c^a

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble. Colonel Montgomery.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Colonel Montgomery. – Dated / New York 24th. February 1760. – / Acquainting him that he had / Appointed him to the Command of / the Corps of Troops intended for / South Carolina. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8th: / 1760. / No. 56.

8

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. New York 6th March 1760.

Sir,

Whereas, by my Letter of the 24th. Ultimo, I Informed You, that by Advices received from Governor Lyttelton, the Indians had renewed their Hostilities, & Slain a very Considerable Number of His Majesty's Subjects, and that the Governor, with the Advice of the King's Council, having Applied to me for a Body of Troops to Protect the Colony, I had determined to Send for its Relief and Protection, under Your Command, Four Compleat Companies from His Majesty's First or Royal Regiment of Foot, and as many from the 77th. or First Highland Battalion, together with the Grenadier & Light Infantry Companies of Each of those respective Battalions, which were accordingly immediately ordered to Prepare and hold themselves in readiness to Embark, so soon as the Shipping, necessary to Convey them to Carolina, could be Procured.

And Whereas it has been Reported to me, that said Shipping would be Equipped and Every way fit to pursue this intended Voyage, by Saturday next; I have likewise sent Orders to Major Hamilton Commanding the Detachment of the Royal, to have the Whole ready by that day, at Amboy, where the Same are to Embark, and Similar Orders to Major Grant, Commanding the Detachment of

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the 77.th to Proceed with them hither against the Same time. –

These are therefore to direct and require You, to be Prepared also to Embark by the said time, and taking the whole of said Detachment under Your Command, Wind & Weather permitting after the Embarkation is Compleated, immediately Proceed with them to Charles Town in South Carolina aforesaid; for Your greater Security in which Passage, I have Applied to Capt. Jervis, Commanding the Albany Sloop of War, to take You and said Corps of Troops, under his Convoy, and See them (as far as may depend on him) safe into their destined Port, after which, agreable to his Orders, he is to pursue his Course directly for England.

Upon Your Arrival at Charles Town, You will Apply to Gov.r Lyttelton, or the Commander in Chief, for the time being, of the Province of South Carolina, to Acquaint him with the Relief You bring to the aid of said Province, and to Obtain from him such Intelligence as shall be Necessary for the prosecution of the present intended Service You are sent upon; and if by such Intelligence You find that the forces of the said Province have not been able to bring the Indians to Reason, and that the Assistance of the Detachment under

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Your Command, is necessary for that Purpose, You will immediately cause them to be Landed, & forthwith Set in Motion towards the Enemy, in order, as soon as Possible, to punish them for this Infamous Breach of the Peace, which from the Strength of Your Corps, their goodness, and the das=tardlyness of those Savages Joined to Your Ex=perience, I have not the least Doubt but You will most Effectually Succeed in.

Another strong Motive which Induces me to cause the Troops to be so immediately Set in Motion after their Landing (which from Your Knowledge & Experience of Charles Town will likewise Occurr to You) is to Preserve the Health of the Men, for which You should make as Short a Stay at Charles Town as the Service will Permit; and You will thereby Prevent the Men from getting at any Spirituous Liquors, which they are too apt to Procure in the Inhabited Country, the bad Consequences resulting from which, You are too well Acquainted with not to hinder to Your utmost.

Notwithstanding these Reasons, You will See by the Extract of my Letter to Gov.r Lyttelton, of the 26.th of February, here to Subjoined, that I Insist upon all the Aid & Assistance, as well as Every Encouragement, this Body of Men may Require, and are Entitled to from the Service they are going upon: You will Guide

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Yourself by the Same, and Insist upon its due Per:
:formance.

By the said Extract, You will likewise See that as I shall have great Occasion for this Body of Troops to Pursue the Operations of the Ensueing Campaign Pointed out to me by the King, I Require & Expect of the Governor, that so soon as all, or any Part of them, can be Spared from thence, they immediately Embark to Join me; You will therefore Pay a due Regard to the Injunctions, and also See them Punctually Adhered to; for which Purpose You will Observe, not to Discharge, or Suffer any of the Officers to give Certificates to the Masters of the Vessells, that shall Convey You, or any of Your Detachment to Carolina, but to Keep them there, in Port, to be ready to receive the Whole, or any Part of that Corps, that You shall from the Circumstances of Your Command, be able to Send or Join me with, for which a moment's time must not be lost, as it is of the greatest Consequence for my Pursuing the Operations of the Campaign here; and as this Body of Troops will require a Convoy on their Return, I Write by this Conveyance to the Commanding Officer of His Majesty's Ships of War at Carolina, to Grant the Same, and Enclose You a Copy of said Letter; but should it so happen that You could not Obtain the required Convoy, You will, in that Case, let the Troops

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

come without, for Nothing must detain them.

After Landing Your Troops, You will Put, & Keep them under the Four Separate Commands Pointed out to You by my Letter of the 24th February; and by forming them two deep, You will March to the Inland Frontiers, or wheresoever the Enemy may be, within the said Province of South Carolina; And Act against them Offensively, by destroying their Towns, and Cutting up their Settlements, as shall Occurr best to You for the future Protection of the Colony, the Lives and Properties of the Subject, and the Present Punishment of those Barbarian Savages for their Inhuman Acts of Cruelty; it not being my Intention that You should remain with the Troops in Carolina for any defensive Operations, or that You are to Garrison any of the Forts on the Frontiers, Unless on some very Emergent Occasion, and that on such an Event, You shall Judge it absolutely necessary for the good of His Majesty's Service.

From the Accounts I have received of the difficulties of having many Carriages in that Province, as well as by way of saving to the Public, I have thought proper to Apply to the Contractors for furnishing His Majesty's Troops with Provisions in North America, for a Sufficient Number

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of Head of Live Cattle to drive along with You, which I have been Assured could be Easily Pro=cured; You will therefore not Encumber Yourself with Salt Provisions (the Transportation of which, must necessarily Occasion great delays in Your March) but take with You such a Number of Live Cattle & Bread, as will be necessary for the Subsistence of the Troops, untill such time as further Supplies of the same kind, can be Conveyed to You, which must be from time to time, and as often as You shall See requisite, and give Your Orders on that head to the Kings Deputy Commissary of Stores & Provisions, that I have Ordered to Attend You upon this Occasion, who for his greater Care in the discharge of his Trust, is recommended to Mess.rs Smith & Nutt, the Contractors Agents at Carolina for all the Aid & Assistance he may stand in need of relative thereto.

As a Quantity of Provisions, Exceeding the due Consumption of that Body of Men, will be Shipped on Board the Transports, for Victualling them during their Passage, You will take Care that None be Issued but according to the Proportions allowed by the Contract, in order that the Remainder, after Your Arrival at Caro=lina, be not misapplied, for which Purpose You shall, before Your departure, receive a List of what shall have been so Shipped by the Contractors here.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Altho' I am hopefull, that Your Stay in the Province of Carolina, will be but short, yet rather than that You should be put to any Nonplus, I have Ordered the Deputy Paymaster General, to furnish You with Bills of Exchange (to be Negotiated at Charles Town) for Six Months Subsistence, for the Body of Troops under Your Command, by which they will be Paid up to the 24th. October; but You must Observe not to Order any Subsistence for more than the real Effectives, Pursuant to the Returns made You by the Commanding Officers.

The Cost of the Live Cattle, for the Victualling of Your Command, as well as the Transportation of the Baggage, Stores, &ca, of the latter; being to be defrayed out of the Contingencies of the Army; I have likewise Ordered the Deputy Paymaster General, to furnish You with a Credit of Five Thousand Pounds Sterling, on that Account, upon Charles Town; but You will also Observe not to Issue any of the Same, but upon Proper Accompts, duly Stated & Vouched, Which You will, from time to time, transmit to me, with those for the Subsistence, that I may Grant the Proper & distinct Warrants for Each, which are Essentially necessary for the discharge of the Deputy Paymaster General.

It having been represented to me, that Sundry Artillery Stores &ca, were wanted for the Use of the

Garrisons in South Carolina, I have Caused Colonel Williamson to draw out a Proper Proportion, which goes Enclosed, and are to be Shipped on board the Trans=ports of Your Detachment; You will accordingly Cause the same to be landed and delivered over to Govr. Lyttelton, that he may Order a due Repartition of the Same.

As during Your Absence on the aforesaid Com=mand, it may be necessary to Call One or more General Courts Martial, I here Subjoin a Warrant, Empowering You to Appoint Presidents to the Same; the Form of a Warrant Appointing them to Sit; and Two Blank Deputations for Judge Advocates, all which You will Conform to as Occasion shall Require.

I also Enclose You a Distribution of the Trans=Ports, their Burthen, the Quantity of Water, Rum, Cyder, & Provisions in Each, with the List of Necessaries found by the Master of the Vessell; and form of Issueing Provision to the Respective Messes.

You will Send me Monthly Returns, and, as often as Opportunities offer, Inform me of Your Proceedings; And in Every Part thereof, Act to the best of Your Judgment and Discretion; in which I most heartily Wish You Success, and that I may soon see You

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

here again to Assure You of the Truth and Es:
:teem with which I am,

Sir,

Your most Obedient
Humble Servant

Jeff: Amherst.

P. S. You have likewise herewith, Copy of a Letter from the Contractors to their Agents at Carolina, for furnishing the necessary Provisions to the Troops during their Stay in that Country; with One of Mine to Captain Dudgeon, the Engineer, to require him to Accompany You, if the Service for which he is Stationed there, will permit him.

The Honble. Colonel Montgomery.

Endorsed Copy General Amherst's / Instructions / To The Honble. Colonel Montgomery. / Dated New York 6th March 1760. / Relative to his Command agst. / the Cherokee Indians. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8th. / 1760. / No. 57.

9

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Articles delivered to me verbally from His Excellency Brig.^r General Murray Command=ing His Britannick Majestys Troops in Canada, to be communicated to His Excellency Major General Amherst, General & Commander in Chief of all His Majestys Forces in North America: And committed to paper (in order to refresh my Memory) since my arrival into the Frontier Settlements of New England.

1st. That the Success of the ensueing Cam=paign in Canada will depend chiefly on the English Fleets arrival at Quebec before that of the French.

2d. Measures I intend to take; vizt — If the English Fleet arrives first I intend to take Possession of P.^t deschampbeau as it commands the Channel up the River to Montreal. If the French Fleet should arrive first, I intend to Encamp on the Heights of Abraham & there En=trench the Army.

3dly. That I have boats sufficient to land about 1500. Men, that I hope by the opening of the Campaign to have as many as will con=tain 2000. Men.

4th. That I have four of the French floating

batteries left, that I intend fitting out more; they are strong Batteaux with one Gun each, Cali=
=bres 12 & 18. p^{drs}:-reasons for it; viz$^{t.}$ – As they annoy Shipping & run into Shoal Water out of danger: The Strand in the bason of Quebec be=
=ing Shoal & Extensive.

5.^{thly} That Major General Amherst will send me more Boats, as nigh the Model as the flat bottom'd Boats made use of the last Campaign (sent from England) as several of mine have been destroyed on the Beech by the Storm in the Autumn.

Also to send me some small Vessells on the Construction of the Lighters (with Sails, Oars & Swivels) to Transport my Provisions.

6.^{thly} That the Army is well but without Money, owing in a great measure to the Vil=
=lainy of the* English Merchants hav=
=ing remitted great Sums in Specie to the French Army, which were in great need as I had abolish'd the Ordonance or French Paper Money, which has infinitely distress'd them; notwithstanding the Soldiery are in Spirits and are contended till Supplies arrive.

*The Merchants here alluded to, Lt. Montre=
=sor says, are those that have followed the Army during the Campaign, who have converted the Money they have got for their goods, in bills of Exchange on Europe

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

7thly/ The State of this Garrison is this day January 26th 1760. As per Card delivered You signifying Memorandums of Money drawn by Bills received in the following Species

Quebec October 10th 1759.

Captains	51.	Half Jannes, a	sh 40.
Subalterns	231.	Moydores	30.
Serjeants	358.	Guineas,	23/4.
Rank & File	5092.	dollars	5.

NB a Bill not presented for 1247. dollars, paid on Account to J. A.

Signifying the Number of Sick in the Hospital; about 300. of which are Men frosted.

8th. That I am obliged to detach half the Army every day for Sleighing in their daily consumption of Wood.

9th. That I have fourteen days fuel in the Magazine.

10th. That the Troops were Employed in the beginning of the Winter vizt. (in transporting Provisions that were lodged in the Fauxbourg of St. Roch to the Jesuit College in the Center of the upper Town being the Grand Magazine) Also in repairing the Works, and putting the Garrison in a proper State of defence by fortifying the several Avenues leading to it.

11th. That I employed the Carpenters on the Works,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

repairs of Barracks, Blockhouses, Centry Boxes, Stocka=
=ding & making of Sleighs &c.

12th. That I have taken Post at St. Foix & Lorette, two Villages Six and Eight Miles Westward of the City, by fortifying the Churches, in order to secure the Garrison by giving me timely Intelligence of any approach of the Enemy, and covers well my Wood Cutters.

13th. That I had made an Excursion towards Point au Tremble.

14. That there are 6000. Canadians that have taken the Oaths of Fidelity and had my Mani=
=festo read to them and brought in their Arms.

15. That I constantly Employ a number of Canadians with their Sleighs & Horses to supply the Garrison with Wood also a number as Ar=
=tificers and pay them for the same.

16. That I levied a Contribution of 300. head of Cattle from the Inhabitants of the Subdued Country.

17. That the French Fleet that were above the Town the whole Campaign consisting of about 16. Sail of Vessells came in Sight of the Town and Anchor'd; Seven passed the Garrison in the Night notwithstanding the Cannonade; Five Cast away & the rest returned back.

18. That one of the Captains of Our Ships of War,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that were hauld up, went with forty odd Sea=
=men on board of one of the Vessells that were
Stranded on the opposite or South Shore, the
Vessell was abandon'd, boarded her & went into
the Cabin to make a Fire which took to some
loose Powder & blew the whole up.

19. That four Frigates have Winter'd at dif=
=ferent Places up the River, and intend to
block up, in the Spring, the Mouth of the
River Sorel.

20. That I have threatned to be Attacked
by the Preparations the Enemy are making at
& near Jacques Cartier; viz.t: by the great Quan=
=tities of Snow Shoes & Scaling Ladders Suf=
=ficient for 12000 Men, the whole to have been
ready by the 1.st of February, but postponed to
the 15.th

21. That I design in case they do not un=
=dertake the Attempt, to Force their Posts.

22. That I have put the Garrison in a
very good Posture of defence; The Banquets
being compleated; The Snow constantly removed
from the Works; An Exterior Line formed by
Blockhouses constructed without the Works on
the Commanding Grounds within the Lines
of Defence or commencement of the Interior Line

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

formed by Barrels of Snow, and Crenealle-ing the Houses within the Works running Parallel to them.

23.^{d} That Lord Colvill Should look into Gaspie, as, by Acounts, French Vessells have Winter'd there, and Couriers, with dispatches from them, have passed the Country to Mo.^{r} Vaudreuil.

Endorsed Memorandums from Brig.^{r} / Genl Mur:
:ray to Maj.^{r} Genl / Amherst. / deliver'd to the Genl by Lieu.^{t} Montresor / the 3.^{d} March 1760. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8.th / 1760 / N.º 59. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. January 25th 1760.

Dr. Sir

I send to You Lieut. Montresor, that You may know how well we are here; We had some diffi=culties but they are removed, and We wish for nothing more than the visit Monsr. de Levis has threaten'd to pay us; If he really intends it, I suppose he will think proper to put it off 'till the Spring: I am told he may then bring, all the Force they have in Canada against Us, as it will be impossible to advance upon them by the way of Crown Point till July; the Isle aux Noix they esteem impregnable, and the approaches to Montreal by any other way impracticable 'till the Sun has had his In=fluence.

At present their Regular Regiments are in cantoonments in the Government of Montreal; Piquets from them, and Twelve hundred of the Troupes de Colonie are at Jaques Quartier and its environs ten leagues from this, they have made a Fort there, have some Cannon and are daily bringing more. When I have got a Sufficient number of Snow Shoes, there may be a possibility of surprizing it; if I attempt it, I will be sure of my blow, it is a Post of no consequence, and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

will be entirely out of the Question in the Operations of next Campaign. If we are Masters of the River S.t Lawrence our passage to Montreal is open. I am sorry to tell You I can do little to make you so, by an unhappy imprudence we have lost all our Ship Carpenters, and almost all the petty Officers of the Navy left with Us: Of the twelve french Ships which attempted to pass the Town the 18.th of November five run a Shore, and were lost; Capt. Miller of the Sea Horse, with a Lieut. and the People I have mentioned, without my knowledge, eager for Plunder I sup:=pose, went on board one of the Wrecks, lighted a fire in the Cabin, which by carelessness com:=municated to some Powder, and blew her & them to Attoms; two out of Six and Forty are only Saved. – You cannot therefore depend upon me for the Craft I formerly promised to Provide; My boats are in a very bad Condition, but I flatter myself I shall be able to fit out as many as will contain 1800 Men; I have only five floating batteries of one Gun each, they shall be in order, but further I cannot promise, for this reason chiefly I send Mon:=tresor that You may be able to Provide the Craft necessary for this River the insuing Campaign.

Mons.r Vaudreuil has kept four frigates in

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Canada, they Winter in the River Sorel, and as I am informed, are to be placed advantage=ously in the Spring to obstruct our passage to Montreal.

Every body will inform You, that last Sum=mer we never could call ourselves Masters of the River St. Laurence, in which Our Frigates have little Command of the Shore, besides, their pro=gress in it is very uncertain; Flat bottom'd Ves=sells with Oars are the things, a sufficient num=ber of them will make all very easy.

Montresor will tell You of the Villany of Our English Merchants, and of the methods I have taken to prevent the Effects of it: He will inform You two of the Sobriety, and good be=havior of the Troops, who will wait chearfully till cash arrives from You.

I have taken an Oath of Fidelity from every Man of the lower Canada as far up as the parishes beyond my Posts, and their Arms are lodged with Us; they have hither behaved well, and as they have reason to be Pleased with Us, I am satisfied they are glad of the Change. And that their Countrymen, above will not take up Arms, nor desert their Habi=tations next Summer as they did the last.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I need not tell You my dear Sir, how glad I shall be to see You here that I may make the Campaign under Your Command.

I hope Lord Colvill will take care to be in the Basin of Quebec before the Enemy, nothing can hurt Us but a french Squadron getting the Start of him; In case of this event I shall take my Precautions, and as soon as the Weather will permit, encamp, and fortify on the heights of Abraham, where I flatter myself I can defy them, as long as my Provisi=ons will hold out. This measure will prevent me per=haps from making the necessary provision of Gabions Facines &ca to facilitate, & Quicken our Operations above, but you may depend upon all imaginable diligence on my part, & that with great Truth, and grati=tude I am &ca (signed) Ja: Murray.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from Brigr. Genl. Mur=ray to Majr. Genl. Amherst / 25th. January 1760. / de=liver'd to the Genl. by Lieut. Montresor / the 3d. March / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8th. / 1760. / No. 60. / 2

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie. Par Monseigneur Jacques Murray Brig=
=adier General, et Commandant en Chef des
Troupes de Sa Majesté Britannique, dans
la Riviere de St. Laurent, Gouverneur de
Quebec, et des Pais Conquis.

Aprés une Campagne rude et Penible, Nous ne Pensions qu'a donner du Repos aux Troupes, et laisser respirer le Peuple en tranquilité, aprés les Malheurs qu'il à essuyés pendant le Cour de cette Année marquée par tant d'évenemens grands et decisifs.

Mais malgré des intentions si humains, Je me Vois rapellé en Campagne par la Fidelité que Je dois à mon Prince, et pour Proteger les Peuples Soumis à Ses Armes.

Par quel droit Monsieur de Vaudreüil peut il donner des Ordres à des Gens qu'il à ainsy abandonnes à leurs mauvaises Fortunes?

Quel Jour peut il donner aux Ordres in=justes et Cruels donnés aux Sauvages de Courir sus, et detruire les Canadiens ainsy abandonnés?

Est ce aprés une Suitte d'Injustices et de Violences, pour Mettre le dernier Comble à leurs Malheurs?

Comme les Generaux Ennemis ont jugés

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

à propos de lever des Contributions sur les Paroisses qui nous sont Soumises, les Loix de la Guerre et de la justice, m'obligent d'user de represailles sur celles d'enhaut, en cela, comme pour l'avenir leur Conduite reglera toujours la Mienne.

Il Seroit heureux pour vous Canadiens, que moins Soigneux de leur gloire ils ne songeassent uniquement qu'au bien de l'Etat, leur Courses sur les Canadiens, seroient reprimés, l'habitant jouiroit du repos.

Ouvrez les Yeux Canadiens sur vos Propres Interets, toute Communication avec l'Ocean etant bouchée, que pouvez vous attendre d'une armée, foible, battüe, et terrassée, sans espoir, sans resource, avec un grand Corps de Troupes aguerries dans le sein du païs, un Autre à ses Portes, Presque tous les postes d'enhaut emportez ou abandonnée.

Nous vous Exhortons avec empressement d'avoir recours à un Peuple, libre, Sage, et Genereux, Pret à vous tendre les bras, et à vous affranchir d'un despotisme rigoureux, et à vous faire gouter avec eux les douceurs d'un Gouvernment, Juste, moderé, et equitable.

Que si vous ne Profitez de cet Avis, vous avez à attendre le traitement le Plus Severe qui Püisse être Permis par le droit de la Guerre.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Les Manifestes des Genereux Wolfe et Monckton ont réspirés les Sentimens les plus doux, et les plus humains, leur Menaces aussi etoient Justes, les Menaces jusque ici n'ont pas étés executés, parce qu'on sçavoit combien on s'etoient attaché à faire accroire aux Canadiens que les Anglois etoient des Gens, sans foi, et sans humanité.

A Present ils doivent Sentir combien on leur en a imposé; Notre Conduite envers ceux qui nous sont Soumis met ce fait en evidence.

Ainsi comme il n'y aura plus d'excuse pour les Canadiens, si jamais ils prennent le Party d'avoir recours aux Armes, ils doivent at=tendre à toutes les Rigueurs qui peuvent etre exercée par une Armée Victorieuse, et Justement irritée, le Blame en retombera sur eux Memes; Une telle Conduitte sera dictée par la Nature hu=maine, et les Loix des Nations et de la Guerre la Justiffiera Pleinement.

Fait à Quebec, et Scellé du Sçeau de Nos Armes ce 15.me Novr. 1759.

Ja Murray.

Par Monseigneur

H. T. Cramahé.

(Vraie Copie)

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Copy. Manifesto / By Brig[r]. Genl. Murray Gov[r]. / of Quebec, &ca, to the Subdued / Inhabitants of Canada. 15th. Nov[r]. 1759. / Del[d]. to General Amherst by / Lieut: Montresor. / in M. G. Amherst's of March 8th. / 1760. / No. 61. / 3

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Form of Oath Administred to the Canadiens, Subdued by His Britannick Majesty's Troops in the River St. Lawrence 1759.

Vizt.

(Holding up his Right Hand)

"Je Promets et Jure devant Dieu Solennellement, que Je Serai fidele à Sa Majesté Brittanique le Roy George Second, que Je ne Prendrai point les Armes contre lui, et que Je ne donnerai aucune Avertissement à Ses Ennemis, qui lui Puisse en aucune maniere nuire.

Endorsed Copy. Form of Oath Administred/ to the Canadiens Subdued by His/ Brittanick Majesty's Troops in/ the River St. Lawrence 1759.-/ Deliver'd to Genl. Amherst by/ Lieut. Montresor./ in M. G. Amherst's of March 8th. 1760/ No. 62./ 4

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Duplicate New York Feby 17th 1760.

Sir

On the 13th Instant I had the honor of receiving your Letter of the 11th of December by the Leicester Pack=ett which arriv'd that day, and Captain Prescott, who came in the same Boat, deliver'd me a Du=plicate of your Letter of the 29th September, of which I have already acknowledged the receipt on the 16th of December, by Captain Abercromby, who sailed in the Halifax Packett.

I have since that wrote to you on the 9th of January by Lieut. Col.^l Robertson who sailed in His Majesty's Ship Fowey and as there are at present two Packetts here I dispatch the General Mail Boat.

It gives me great Satisfaction to be inform'd of the Kings Gracious Approbation of my Dispatches of the 22^d of October which You was pleased to lay before His Majesty.

I send you, according to your Orders, a Copy of Brig.^r General Gage's Letter of the 11th of September, and I must at the same time beg leave to say, I do not mean to lay any blame on B.^r General Gage, as I am convinced, he act=ed to the best of his Judgement for the good of His Majesty's Service.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

The Signal and Glorious Success of His Majesty's Fleet, under the Command of Sr. Edward Hawke, fills every heart here with Joy, and I hope will have a good Effect in influencing the Provinces to continue & Exert their Efforts for a decisive Campaign.

The Safety & Preservation of the several Posts during the Winter has been my particular care, and I shall not neglect, so soon as the Season will permit, to forward Supplies and refresh:=ments for the Garrison of Quebec.

Before the Army quitted Crown Point I gave Orders for recruiting the several Corps ex=cepting the Inniskilling and Abercromby's, which Regiments being in the most advanc'd Posts, I did not chuse to take any Officers and Men from them for the recruiting Service, these I intend to fill up with the remains of the Drafts from Guadeloupe, and the other Regiments (High=landers excepted) I think will be compleated by the Time the Campaign can begin, and I hope every good end that can be desired from a War in this Country will be accomplished, and the King the entire Master of Canada.

The Garrison of Louisburgh from the Ex:perience of last Winter does not attempt to raise any Recruits at present, much less is it practicable

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for the Regiments at Quebec, in their present situation, to attempt recruiting on this Continent in the Winter ~

I am to own the receipt of a Copy of a Declaration (enclosed in your Letter) which Prince Lewis of Brunswick has deliver'd to the Ministers of the Belligerent Powers, least any other intelligence of this Declaration might arrive by the Packett I have thought proper to write a Circular Letter which I hope will have your approbation.

The Weather has been severe this Winter, a Detachment from the Garrison of Crown Point in returning from Ticonderoga have suffer'd in an Extraordinary manner from the intenseness of the Cold, 166 Men were frost bitten, and the Surgeon was the next day obliged to cut off nine 100 Toes, by this, some Men will be lost to the Service, though the greatest care is taken of them.

Captain Dunbar and Ensign Richardson of Abercromby's Regiment in going from the West end of the Oneida Lake, with a small Party, to find out a Road on the South side between his Post and the one on the East End. On their March the Ensign finding himself faintish stoped to wait the coming up of the

Men in the Rear who carried the Provisions, the Captain went on, 'till night obliged him to halt, the Men passed the Place without seeing Ensign Richardson, Snow fell in the night; Parties were sent out next morning, but could neither find him, or his Tracks, and several other Partys have been sent since, but to no Purpose: he probably must have fallen asleep, the Consequence of being siez'd by the Frost, which would very soon put an end to his Life.

I have not since my last received any Letter from Governor Lyttelton, but by the Publick Prints it appears he has settled a Peace with the Cherokee Indians much to his Honor and the good of His Government, I therefore would not stop His Majesty's Ship Scarborough a moment longer than I thought absolutely necessary, and she is sailed according to her former Orders

Lieut. McDonald of Montgomery's Regiment, who was taken Prisoner on the Ohio, has been given up by the Indians from Detroit with several other Prisoners, and with Promises of their giving up all the Prisoners they have.

I send this by Lieut. Col. West who sails in the Packet, and I enclose to you, Sir, every Intelligence that I imagine may in any wise

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

tend to give you a full information of the state of every thing in this Country, as far as regards my Command, which I shall try to continue so as not to forfeit the great favours His Majesty has been so graciously pleased to bestow on me, and at all times, to assure you, that I am with the utmost Respect

Sir

Your most Humble

& most Obedient Servant

Jeff Amherst

Right Honble. Mr. Pitt

Endorsed New York Feb. 17th. / 1760. / General Amherst / Rd: 6. May.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Duplicate/. Schedule of Papers referr'd to, in Major General Amherst's Letter, to The Right Honble Mr. Secretary Pitt, Bearing date New York February 17th 1760. –

No. 1.. Copy of a Letter from Brigr. Genl. Gage, to Major General Amherst, Setting forth the reasons that prevented his taking Post at La Galette, Pursuant to the General's Orders . . . . 1759. 11th. Septr.

No. 2.. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst, to Capt. Stott of H. M's Ship Scarbrough; That as he Saw by the Carolina Papers that all Matters were amicably Settled with the Cherokees, & Consequently no necessity of Sending any Troops thither, he would not detain him a Moment from Pursuing his Orders . . . 1760. 23d. Janry.

No. 3.. Copy General Amherst's Orders to Capt. Loring; to Pay off and Settle the Accounts of Such Transports, employed in the Expedition to Quebec, as had not come in to the Port of Boston before the Departure of Capt. Pryce; – and Enclosing him a List of Naval Stores, wanting to Compleat the two

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Stores on Lake Ontario, with directions for Providing them, only to wait a Post or two, as he Should be better able to Judge on the Arrival of a Packet - - - - - - 3d. Febry.

No. 4. - Copy of the above mentioned List of Naval Stores &ca. inclosed in the foregoing to Captain Loring - - - -

No. 5. - Copy Letter from the Genl. to Lord Colvill; Acquainting him that he had Sent orders to the Master of the Brig Boscawen at Boston to repair to New York, in order to take on board Some Cloathing and Necessarys, for the Regiments at Quebec; and desiring that When the Season would Admit, the Hunter Sloop of War might Proceed to Quebec, with the £20,000 - She had received at New York, for the use of that Garrison, for reasons more fully expressed in Said Letter - - - 6th. Do.

No. 6. - Copy Circular from Genl. Amherst to the Govrnors of Newhampshire, Massachusetts, Connecticutt, Rhode Island New York, New Jersey, Pensilvania, Maryland & Virginia; Acquainting them, that in

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Consequence of Directions received from Mr. Secretary Pitt, to make all the Necessary Preparations for Pushing the War with the utmost Vigour &ca, he must renew his most earnest Solicitations, for their Moving their Assembly to make immediate Provision for the Same or a greater Number, if Possible, of Men than they did for the last Campaign, and to have them in readiness for Marching &ca As he expected Soon to receive His Majesty's Ulterior Commands for the ensuing Operations . . . 1760 14th Febry.

No. 7. . Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. De Lancey to the Genl.; That in Consequence of his Circular, he had had a Council and by their Advice had Called the Assembly to meet in three Weeks and Mentioning Some Obstacles, Which he Apprehends will Prevent the Success of His Application to them . . . . . 16th Do.

No. 8. . Copy of the Genls. Answer; That he is Confident the Lt. Govr. would not deferr one Moment, any Measure tending to Promote the good of the Service &ca, and removing the Obstacles hinted at by the Lieut: Govr. . . . . . . 17th Do.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 9. . Copy Genl. Amherst's Orders to Capt. Loring;
That he will immediately Purchase the Naval Stores, wanted for the Vessells on Lake Ontario, and likewise every thing Necessary for the Vessells on Lake Champlain, and to have the Whole ready by the end of March. Orders him to Send a Return of the Number of Seamen, requisite to Man all the Vessells on both Lakes, that he may Make a requisition of them from the Colony of Connecticutt, Where it is most likely to find them. 15th. Do.

No. 10. . Extract of the General's Orders to Coll. Bradstreet; That he will lose no time, in Making Preparation for the Construction of What Number of Additional Boats, will be wanted for Lakes Ontario & Champlain; to Send him a Calculation of the Same, the hands it will require to Prepare and Compleat the Whole; and every thing else that Shall Occurr to him for the good of the Service . . . . 16th. Do.

No. 11. . Extract Letter from Govr. Wentworth to the Genl.; Assures him, that the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Province of Newhampshire will Levy and Pay Eight Hundred men for the Service of the Ensuing Campaign &c.a 18th. Jan: 1760.

No.12. . Copy Letter from Govr. Hopkins to Genl. Amherst Acknowledging the receipt of the Genl's of the 13th. Decr.; That in Consequence of Directions from the Assembly, he had Discharged the Troops in the Service of that Colony, but was Persuaded the Assembly would Chearfully Comply with any further requisitions for His Majesty's Service - 7th. Do.

No.13. . Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall to the Genl.; Acquainting him of the Provision the Assembly of Massachusetts Bay have Voted, not only for the Troops at Cape Breton and Nova Scotia, but likewise for those Who Shall enlist for next Campaign - - - 22d. Do.

No.14. . Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Pownall; Acknowledges the receipt of the foregoing; thanks the Govr. for his recommendation of, and the Assembly for their Acquiescence to, so wise a Measure, as that of Making Provision for the Ensuing Campaign, and that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

he shall not fail to lay his Sense of it before His Majesty's Ministers - - - - 3d Feby.

No. 15. - Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall to the Genl.; Enclosing a Copy of the Report of the Committee of the Assembly, granting a further reward, to the Provincial Troops at Louisbourg and Nova Scotia; and likewise Making fresh and Ample Provision for the new Levy of this Year. 4th Do.

No. 16. - Copy of the above Mentioned Report. -

No. 17. - Extract Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Pownall; Approving of and thanking him, for the Proceedings of the Assembly, in relation to the Provision they have made for the New Levy &ca - - 14th Do.

No. 18. - Copy Letter from Govr. Hamilton to the Genl.; Enclosing a Copy of One from Genl. Stanwix to him; That the Troops of that Province, were Sent down and were now Paying off & disbanding all but three Companies; One of Which was to Garrison Fort Littleton, & Fort Loudoun; the other two Fort Augusta and Fort Allen - - - - 9th Janry.

No. 19. - Copy Genl. Stanwix's Letter to Govr. Hamilton; Enclosed in the foregoing, and Containing

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Disposition of the Troops from Fort Pitt to Fort Augusta, Which had been greatly disconcerted, by the Precipi=tate resolution of the Assembly in disbanding their Troops in So hasty a Manner - - - - - - 24th Decr 1759.

No. 20 - - Copy The Genl's Answer to Govr Hamilton's of 9th January That altho he had not yet received the King's Commands for the Operations of the ensueing Campaign, he could not deferr, repeating his most Pressing Instances to the Governor on the Meeting of his Assembly to move them to Make fresh Provision, for at least the like Number of men, they had so hastily disbanded - - - 31st Janry 1760.

No. 21 - - Copy Letter from Govr Fauquier to the Genl; That the Assembly of Virginia, would be glad to have Mr La Force a French Prisoner Set at large, in order to Re=lieve Mr Van Braam Who Still re=mained in Canada as an hostage, & requesting the Genl to recommend Major Stobo, Who had likewise been detained as an hostage, to the Ministry at home 17th Do

No. 22 - - Copy of the Genl's Answer to the foregoing -

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

That Major Stobo should have his re=
=commendations, and that he had
detained Mr. La Force, on purpose
to relieve Mr. Van Braam . . 9th. Febry.

No. 23. . Copy Letter from Govr. Ellis to the Genl.;
Acknowledges the receipt of the Genls.
of the 25th. October, and that he will
Carry his Commands, relative to
the Establishment of Rangers into
Execution with all Speed and Exact=
=ness; representing the Inconvenience
attending the Command of the Inde=
=pendents posted at Frederica being
vested in the Governor of Carolina,
and Desiring the Same may be
lodged in the Governor of Georgia. 12th. Jany.

No. 24. . Copy of the Genls. Answer to the forego=
=ing; That he should not fail to
transmit the purport of the Govrs.
Letter to the Secretary at War, in
order to know His Majesty's Pleasure
upon the Matter he referred to his
Opinion; And that as the Governor
of Carolina, Acts by Instructions from
the King, he did not think it pru=
=dent to Interfere, untill he (the Genl.)

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

received the King's Commands re:
:lative thereto, Which he should
Inform the Gov.r of, immediately
after they come to his hands - . 2.d Febr.y 1760

No. 25. . Copy Letter from Gen.l Stanwix to
Gen.l Amherst, Enclosing Copys
of two Letters from Gov.r Fauquier
to him with his Answer; ~ That
the hasty disbanding the Pensilvanian
Battalions, was, What he did not
Expect, but that he had made the
best Shift he could &ca - . 12.th Jan.ry

No. 26. . Copy Letter from Gov.r Fauquier to
Gen.l Stanwix; Informing him of
the Assembly's having Passed an Act
to Reduce the Troops of the Colony of
Virginia Serving at Pittsburgh to
400; - That he was far, from being
Satisfied with the Proceedings of the
Assembly, Which he could not help
thinking extremely imprudent, but
that their Plea was Poverty, and
an inability to do more - En:
:closed in the foregoing - . 24.th Nov.r 1759.

No. 27. . Copy Letter from D.o to D.o; That he ap:
:prehended it would be difficult to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

persuade the Assembly at their next Meeting to continue the Men in Pay beyond the 1st of May unless there should Appear an Absolute Necessity for so doing and therefore begging the Genl. to be very explicit with him, as to the Numbers he should want &c. 1st Decemr.

No. 28.. Copy General Stanwix's Answer to the two foregoing; In which he Acquaints the Govr. of the Disposition he had Made of the Troops, and Urges Several Reasons for keeping up the Virginia Regimt. at 1000 Men during the War - - . 1760. 6th Janry.

No. 29.. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst to General Stanwix; thanking him for his Letter of 12th Janry. & approving his Letter to Governor Fauquier - - 4th Febry.

No. 30.. Extract Letter from Genl. Stanwix to Genl. Amherst That in the Treaties with Various Nations of Indians they had all agreed to give up their Prisoners; in consequence of Which, Many were already Come in, & more daily coming, but that to his great Surprise, Some absolutely refused to leave

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Indians; That Pittsburg and the Communication was very well Supplied with Provisions And that he might depend upon having the Accots with the Audit of the Commissioners for Late Genl. Forbes's Campaign as Soon as Possible - - - - 26th. Jany. 1760.

No. 31. . Extract of Genl. Amherst's Answer to the foregoing Approving of, and thanking him for every Step he had taken for the Security of Pittsburgh and its Communication expresses his Pleasure at the return of Our People from the Indians, and Enclosing a Copy of his Circular to the Govrs. - - - - 15th. Febry.

Endorsed Duplicate / Schedule of / Papers referr'd to in M. General / Amherst's Letter to Mr. Secretary / Pitt, Bearing date at / New York 17th. February 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Duplicate/. Camp of Oswego Sepr. 11th 1760.

Dear Sir,

I Judge by the Progress already made in the building Fort Ontario, in doing which the Whole Army has been employed, that it will be as Much, as ever I shall be able to do with my Whole Force, to put it in a respectable Condition before Winter, The Hands I have Already given to the Batteau Ser=vice, and the Considerable Number I find, I shall yet be obliged to give to that necessary Service, will be a great diminution to Our Numbers, and I shall have few Boats unemployed, So that the erect=ing any other Post, either at La Galette or else Where is utterly impossible; it would require three times my Number of Men, and Artificers of all Kinds to Effect it, and after all, I could neither furnish it with Provision or Artillery, without leaving this Post or Niagara destitute. I have Scarcely had 30 Days Pork and Flower in Store, for the Mouths there are to feed ever Since my Arrival; The Waters are now better, and more boats employed, and I hope Soon to get a large Quantity, Which I must with all dis=patch forward to Niagara, taking all the Precau=tions I am able, for if either of the Enemy's Vessells fall in with our two Small Schooners, She will take them both unless they can out sail her. All

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that can be done, betwixt this & Schenectady must be finished by the end of October, nothing can be forwarded from thence after that time, or the Troops keep the Field any longer, Unless its a very extraordinary Season the Frost will Set in by that time, and the Waters be Shut up.

I have Told You, that I expected little good, from the Vessel of Force building at Niagara; it would have required two Hundred Carpenters to finish two Vessells in proper time and by Colo. Farquhar's Return, they have not above Thirty five and Some of them Sick. —

Notwithstanding all Your care & diligence, I fear the Article of Provisions, and have thoughts of Reducing the Garrison of Niagara, Shall see more in a few days, but Shall by first Opportunity desire Lt. Colo. Farquhar to endeavor to get a Letter to Brigr. Stanwix, to desire, unless he is far Advanced, to lay aside all thoughts of relieving him without declaring his Reasons. The largest of Our Schooners will not contain as much as an Albany Sloop. I have no other way to bring off the Troops, and that You See will be Attended with risk, I dare not now Attempt using Boats, The weather may be less boisterous next Month, but I Shall not Venture boats without Urgent

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

necessity, and I fear I shall have few to Spare from other business. ~

It has been Some days before I could Pre:vail on myself to write You this Letter, I was willing to believe I could Send You more welcome News than telling You Difficultys and Impossibilitys; I have looked into every thing, tryed every thing and I can now no longer deceive myself, or longer defer letting You know the true Situation of this Army ~

I am, with great regard,
Dear Sir,
&c
Thos. Gage

His Excellency General Amherst

Endorsed Copy: Letter from Brigr. Genl. Gage / To Major General Amherst Dated / Camp of Oswego Septemr. 11th 1760. / Setting forth the reasons that / prevented his taking Post, at / La Galette, Pursuant to the Genl's / Orders. / in General Amherst's of / the 17th Febry. 1760. / No. 1.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Duplicate./. Copy/. New York Jan^ry. 23^d. 1760.–

Sir,

Although I have not any Account from Governor Lyttelton, I See by the Printed Papers To day from Carolina that all Matters are Amicably Settled with the Cherokee Indians, So that there will be no necessity of Sending any troops from hence, I therefore would not detain You here one Moment now, but that You may Pursue Your orders and I most Sincerely wish You all the Success You can desire. ~

I am,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Captn. Stott Commanding H^s. M^s. Ship the Scarborough – }

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Captn. Stott of the Scarborough / Dated New York 23^d. Jan^ry. 1760. / That as the Genl. Saw by the Carolina / Papers, that all Matters were amicably / Settled with the Cherokees, & consequently / no necessity of Sending any troops / thither, he would not detain him a / Moment from Pursuing his orders. ~ / in General Amherst's of / the 17th. Feb^ry. 1760 / N°. 2.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Duplicate./.
Copy./.

New York 3.d Febr.y 1760.

Sir,

Captain Price not having been able, before his departure for England, to Clear off all the Trans=:ports, that have been employed in the Expedition to Quebec, and having desired M.r Hancock to discharge those that Should come into the Port of Boston after he was gone, the latter very dis=:interestedly Writes to me, that as You was there, Should it make a Saving to the Crown, it would be quite Agreable to him if I Should direct You to do that Business: And as it must certainly be the Saving of M.r Hancock's Commission I write him in Answer, that I cannot Suffici=:ently Commend his generous Proposal, Which I Accept of the readier, as You were an Officer of the Crown, in its Pay, and at Present unoc=:cupied; And that I Should Accordingly, by this Conveyance, Send You directions to take this business upon You, and that I Should referr You to him, for any Information You might Stand in need of relative thereto Which I was confident he would readily grant You.— You will therefore Act agreably hereto. —

At the Same time I inclose You a List of Naval Stores wanting to Compleat

the two Snows on Lake Ontario, transmitted by Mr. Thornton, Which must be Provided in time; but if You think they can be easily got at, and that the delay of another Post, will make no odds, I would have You deferr ordering them till You hear again from me As I Should be loth to Put the Publick to any needless expence Which I cannot well Judge of, till the arrival of a Packett Which is daily Expected, there being now two due. —

I am,
Sir,
&ca.
Jeff: Amherst

Capt. Joshua Loring.

Endorsed Copy General Amherst's / Orders / To Capt. Joshua Loring / Dated New York 3d. Febry. 1760. / To Pay off & Settle the Accounts of / Such Transports, employed in the / Expedition to Quebec as had not come in / to the Port of Boston, before the Departure / of Capt. Price; — and enclosing him a List / of Naval Stores wanting to Compleat the / two Snows on Lake Ontario, with directions / for providing them, only to wait a Post / or two, as he Should be better able to Judge on the Arrival of a Packet. / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 17th. Febry. 1760. / No. 3.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ Duplicate .) New York, 6th. February 1760.

My Lord,

I am to Own the Receipt of Your Lordship's Favor of 30th. Novr. last, which came under Cover of Govr. Pownall, who at the same time, Acquainted me with the Arrival of the Brig Boscawen, which Your Lordship had been so good as to Send thither, in Case the Governor, or I should have any Dis=-patches that might be necessary to be forwarded by Sea; for which I, in my Particular, beg to Re=-turn Your Lordship thanks; Hitherto, I have not had any Occasion to Employ her in that Service, but now that the Season advances, and that I am fearfull no King's Ship will be here, time Enough to take on board some of the Cloathing & Neces=-saries of the Regiments at Quebec, and that I dare not trust them on board Unarmed Ves=-sells, I have Wrote to Captain Loring at Boston, to Call on Mr. Mc. Neil, and to Acquaint him from me, that if he has not received any Con=-trary Instructions from Your Lordship, it is my desire he should, Wind & Weather Permitting, forthwith Repair with the Brig Boscawen, to this Port, in order to take in said Cloathing & Neces=-saries, and to be back with Your Lordship, at the time Prefixed by Your Instructions; and as

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

all this is entirely for the good of His Majesty's Ser=
=vice, I am Certain it will meet with Your
Approbation.

I am also to Inform Your Lordship, that by a Letter I have received from Brigr. General Lawrence, I find the Hunter Sloop of War, Capt. Bateman, having on board Twenty Thousand Pounds, for the Use of the Garrison of Quebec, not having been able to make that Port, had agreable to my desire, Unloaded & Delivered the Same to Brigr. Lawrence, who is in Pain, lest that Sum should, whenever the River St. Lawrence becomes Navigable, be Shipt on board any Other Vessel, the Freight and Insurance would be Lost, and he has therefore desired me to Extricate him from the Uneasyness he lay under for want of knowing how he should Act therein. — I accordingly Spoke with the Contractors Agent here, who tells me he could not get that Sum Insured in this Town, but that he immediately Wrote to his Prin=
=cipals in England, Acquainting them with his having Shipped such a Sum on board the Hunter Sloop bound to Quebec; that he is yet Ignorant, if any such Insurance hath been made, but that if it has, and any Accident should happen to that Money on board any Other Ship than the Hunter,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Loss must be in the Crown; Wherefore, if it is Consistent with the Service, I would beg to Re:commend it to Your Lordship, that the Hunter might (when the Season will Admit) Continue her Voyage to Quebec. The Second Freight which it is also Alledged would Accrue thereon, is another Motive, why the Hunter should proceed with it; tho I must own, this is a Consideration that would not have Occurr'd to me, as I should never have Suspected that any Charge could have Attended the transportation of Public Money in King's Ships; but Your Lordship is the best Judge, and will, I am Convinced, Settle Everything in the most Proper and Judicious Manner.

I am, with the greatest Regard,
My Lord,
Your Lordship's
Most Obedt. Humble
Servant
Jeff: Amherst.

Rt. Honble. Lord Colvill. ~

Endorsed

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy //. Duplicate. /. New York 14th February 1760.

Sir,

Yester Evening arrived the Earl of Leicester Packet, & by her I am honoured with a Letter from Mr. Secretary Pitt of the 11th Decr. last and altho' he does not Send me His Majesty's Commands, for the Operations of the Ensuing Campaign, Yet he directs me to make all the Necessary Preparations for pushing the War with the utmost Vigour, as early in the Year as the Season will permit, & thereby Compleat the great work, so Successfully begun of Rendring His Majesty entire Master of Canada. —

In Order therefore to Enable me to fullfill these Instructions I must renew to You my most earnest Solicitations, for Your moving Your Assembly to make immediate provision, for the Same or a greater Number, if Possible, of men than they did for the last Campaign, and to have them in Such immediate readiness, that When I inform You of my Intentions to take the field, Which Shall be as early as Possible, I may be certain of the Motion & Junction, of all the Forces at the times & Places, Which I Shall hereafter Acquaint You with,

N.B. To the Govr. of Maryland Instead of these words the following "for as large a Number of men as this Province can raise".

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Which I Shall be able to do more Particularly, upon the Arrival of Col. Amherst, Whom I ex=
=pect out Soon, with the King's ulterior Com=
=mands for the ensuing Operations. —

I am, with great regard Sir,

Yea

Jeff: Amherst

N: B: Added to Gov.r Wentworth

"I must not omitt thanking You for Your favor of 18th Ultimo, but very lately re=
=ceived, by Which I See with Pleasure that Your Assembly have already voted Eight Hundred men for the Ensuing Campaign, and that You Assure me they will be both Compleat and good; Nothing therefore remains for me to desire, than that they may be ready as before mentioned". —

NB. Added to Gov.r Hopkins

"I must not omitt Acknowledging the receipt & thanking You for the favor of Your Letter of the 7th Ultimo".

Circulars to the Gov.rs of

Newhampshire, Massachusets, Rhode Island, Connecticutt, New York, New Jersy, Pensilvania, Maryland, & Virginia.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

Duplicate ./.   New York 16th. February 1760.–

Sir,

This morning I received Your Excellency's Letter of the 14th. Instant, desiring me to Move the Assembly to make immediate Provision for the Same, or a greater Number, if Possible, of Men than they did for the last Campaign; in Consequence of which I had a Council in the afternoon, and by their advice have Called the Assembly to meet in three Weeks from Tuesday next, Which is as Soon, as they Possibly can get together at this Season of the Year.–

I must beg leave to Observe to Your Excellency, that there are two things wanting to facilitate the Success of my Application, to them on this head: One, the Non Payment of the Money lent last Year for His Majesty's Service, by Which the Paper money of this Province was greatly increased: the Other, the want of His Majesty's Ulterior Commands to me of What will be expected from this Province.

These, I Apprehend will be great Obstacles in my way; the former, Your Excellency will, I hope, be able to remove and I hope to receive the other upon Col. Amherst's Arrival Who is expected here.–

I am, with the greatest regard, Sir, &ca

His Excellency General Amherst   James De Lancey

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.
Duplicate./.

New York, 15th February 1760.

Sir,

Your Letter of the 21st Ultimo, did not Come to my hands till within these four Days; and I Seize the Opportunity of an Express going to Boston, not only to Acknowledge the Receipt of it, but to Acquaint You that the Packet be=ing Come in, and finding it necessary to begin the Preparations for the Operations of the Ensuing Campaign, You will, upon Re=ceipt hereof, Compleat and Purchase the Naval Stores wanted for the Vessells on Lake Ontario, of which I transmitted You a List in mine of the 3d. Instant, to which You will Add what You think may be further wanted there, as like=wise every thing Necessary to Equip and Com=pleat the Vessells for Lake Champlain, and to have the Whole ready and there by the latter End of March. ~ You will also Send me a Re=turn of the Number of Seamen that will be requisite to Man all the Vessells on both Lakes, which it will be most likely to get in Connecticutt, from which Colony I shall make a Requisition of them, and doubt not but they will readily Grant the Same, against the above mentioned term, so that You have no time to Lose in Sending me said Return. | I am, | Sir, | &ca

Captain Loring.

Jeff: Amherst

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract/.

Duplicate/. New York 16th February 1760.

"I am now to inform You, that the Packet has brought me Letters from Mr. Secretary Pitt, directing me to make all the Necessary Pre=parations for Pushing the War, with the ut=most Vigour, as early in the Year as the Sea=son will Permit, & thereby Compleat the great work so Successfully begun, of rendring His Ma=jesty entire Master of Canada. ~

In Consequence of these directions we must lose no time in Making Preparation for the Con=struction of What Number of Additional Boats, will be wanted for Lakes Ontario & Champlain Which You will Make a Calculation of, & Acquaint me with, that Orders may be given to Set about them in due time, Wherefore You will inform me, When You think the Sawmills will be able to begin working, the time it will take up to Saw the Plank for the Additional Number of Boats You shall think necessary, the hands it will require to Prepare & Compleat the Whole, hav=ing a due regard that the Boats now intend=ed to be built are to be every way fit & Proper for the use of the above mentioned two Lakes, & at least as Strong, as the French Boats that we met with & took there, & in Short every

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

thing else, that Shall Occurr to You upon this Subject for the good of His Majesty's Service. —

In my orders to Capt. Loring for the Pur:chase of the Naval Stores &ca for all the Ves:sells, I have directed him to have them ready and at the respective Places by the end of March; And I have also ordered him to make me a Return of the Number of Seamen that will be wanted to Navi:gate the Vessells on both Lakes, that I might demand them against the said Period, from the Colony of Connecticutt. —

I am
Sir, &ca
Jeff: Amherst

Colonel Bradstreet

Endorsed Extract. General Amherst's / Orders / To Col:onel Bradstreet / Dated New York 16th Febr. 1760 — / That he will lose no time in making / Preparation for the Construc:tion of what / Number of Additional Boats will be / wanted for Lakes Ontario & Champlain / to Send him a Calculation of the Same / the hands it will require to Prepare and / Compleat the Whole, and every thing / else that Shall Occurr to him for the / good of the Service — / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 17th Febry. 1760 / No. 10.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract
Duplicate. Portsmouth January 18.th 1760.

"The Requisition You make on me in Your Letter of the 13.th of December, for the same Number of Troops for the next Campaign, as Colonel Lovewell's Regiment, Consisted of, shall not fail of being fully Complyed with on my Part, and if by Desertions, or any Other unforeseen Accident the Regiment should not Arrive at the Place of Rendezvous Compleat, I hope the Quality of the Men will make Amends for the deficiency, for I always make a Point of Marching full from home.

"The Assembly is now Sitting, and have Reported in Answer to my Speech, that they will Levy & Pay Eight Hundred Men for the Ensuing Campaign; I have Waited near Ten Days for the Act to come up, but as a Difficulty has Arisen in the House about the time the Regiment is to be in Pay; it is not Perfected; but let that go which way it will, the Men You will Certainly have; it being already Agreed that so many as shall Enter for the next Campaign, shall be Continued in Pay. Provided they Return their Names by the 15.th of February, and whatever deficiency there may be, is to Drafted out of the Respective Regiments in due Proportion."

B Wentworth.

His Excellency General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:57

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.
Duplicate/.   Providence January 7th. 1760.—

Sir,

The Receipt of Your Favor of the 13th. of December I Acknowledge, and very heartily Congratulate You, as well on Your Safe return from the Campaign, as on the very great and Signal Successes Which have Attended it; and more so, as His Majesty, hath been graciously Pleased, fully to Approve that Zeal and Spirit, Which His Officers & Soldiers have Shewn on every Occasion.—

Your Excellency's Approbation of the Conduct & behavior of Col: Babcock, will be extremely agreable to the Colony, Who employed him, and it will be a very Sensible Pleasure to me to Communicate Your very kind Message to him.—

The General Assembly of this Colony, at Their Session the last October, directed me, that When the Regimt. sent from this Colony Should return from the Campaign, I Should dismiss the Officers and Soldiers from the Service, except I Should before or at Said Time receive a request from Your Excellency, that they might be further retained. Accordingly after waiting till the tenth of December, they were then all discharged by Proclamation. The Assembly, by this Step had no design of witholding their further Assistance to His Majesty's Service, if it Should be wanted. Therefore

I must beg Your Excellency to favor me as soon as conveniently may be, with Such requisitions to this Colony as His Majesty's Service may further call for, which as soon as received Shall be laid before the Assembly by whom (I am persuaded) they will be all Chearfully and punctually carried into Execution.

With the greatest regard I am,

Sir,

&c.

Step Hopkins

His Excellency General Amherst

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Hopkins / To General Amherst Dated / Providence January 7th. 1760. — / Acknowledging the receipt of the Gen^ls. / of the 13th. Dec^r; That in Consequence of / Directions from the Assembly, he had / discharged the Troops in the Service of / that Colony, but was persuaded the / Assembly would chearfully Comply with / any further requisitions for His Majesty's / Service. — / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 17th. Feb^ry. 1760 / N°. 12.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.
Duplicate/. Boston Jan: 22d. 1760.

Sir,

By the Copy of my Speech which I Sent You, You will have Seen that I recommended to the Genl. Court the Considering the Services of the 2500 Men of my Province Troops continued beyond the time of their Enlistment at Cape Breton & N Scotia, and then to proceed to Measures of Providing for the ensuing Campaign. – Upon this Plan the Assembly have Voted Provision of £4 lawfull money pr. Man as a reward to the Men who have continued in the Service and £9 Lawfull Money pr. Man, to every one of these who Shall enlist again for another Campaign, and further Exclusive of these, have Voted the Same Bounty of £9. Lawfull Money pr Man to 5,000 More. – I have infinite pleasure in being able to Acquaint You of this beginning being with the most Sincere Attachment,

Sir, /&ca /T Pownall.

His Excellency General Amherst

Endorsed Copy. Letter from Govr. Pownall / To General Amherst Dated / Boston Janry. 22d. 1760. – / Acquainting him of the Provision the / Assembly of Massachusetts bay have / Voted not only for the Troops at Cape / Breton & Nova Scotia, but likewise for / those who Shall Enlist for next Campaign / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 17th. Febry. 1760. / No. 13.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.
Duplicate./. Boston Febr.^y 4.th 1760.~

Sir,

I was last Night favour'd with Y.^r Letter of the 13.th Ult.^o I did myself the Honor of writing to You by Lt Col.^o Jarvis on the 22.^d Ins.^t, and Sent You a little Note of the resolves of the Court, I have the Pleasure now to Send You a Copy of the Affair Compleated, In Which You will See, that the Assembly have agreable to my recommendations, rewarded & further continued my Province Troops at Louisbourg and Nova Scotia, and have at the Same time made Ample Provision for the New Levy of this Year; and as I cannot but hope Such early Provision must be for the good of the King's Service, I am Sure it will be agreable to You. Tho' it be impossible to Carry a Resolve for an Enlistment, to a time unlimited, yet You'll See I have this Year advanced a Month upon them; And have not by Vote, but in reality kept up My Province Troops all Winter in Service at Louisbourg & N Scotia, and I am the More rejoiced at Carrying the Point now, as I am in hopes by the next Packet to receive His Majesty's Orders to go to England.

You need be under no Perplexities, about the Manner or time of relieving my People at Louisbourg or Nova Scotia with Your Regular Troops,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for in the first Place I believe they will most of them enlist again, or, if they Should not, they may be relieved by the Troops of the New Levy. –

However in every Shape and on every Occasion, be Assured that every thing, Which I can do to Promote the King's Service in Your hands I will do. Being with the highest Esteem. –

Sir,

&ca.

T Pownall.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall / to General Amherst Dated / Boston Febry. 4th 1760. – / Enclosing a Copy of the Report / of the Committee of the Assembly / granting a further reward, to the / Provincial Troops at Louisbourg & / Nova Scotia; and likewise making / fresh & ample Provision for the New / Levy of this Year. / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 17th May 1760 / No. 15.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.
Duplicate/. Province of the Massachusetts Bay.—

The Report of a Committee Appointed to take under Consideration those parts of His Excellency's Speech, at the opening the Sessions Which were di=:rected to both Houses.—

The Committee have Proceeded so far as to Consider the Several Matters recommended by His Ex=:cellency, relative to the Forces in the Pay of this Province, & now in Service at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia; and also to the Making Provision for rais=:ing Forces, for the Service of the ensuing Year.—

With respect to the Forces at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia the Committee are humbly of Opinion:

That a Bounty or reward of Four Pounds be given to each of the Private Men, and one Months Pay to each Officer, Who remained in Garrison after the first day of Novem^r. last, and Still continue there, over and above their Estab=:lished Wages; and that the Wages of all Such Officers and Soldiers be continued According to the Present Establishment, untill the first day of May next, or until the Time of their Discharge, in case they Shall be discharged before the said first day of May.—

That the Continuance of Such Establishment be so understood, as in no Measure to remove

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

or lessen the desire and Expectation of the Two Houses, that the General of His Majesty's Forces in North America, do Cause the Forces, now in the Pay of this Province to be discharged and returned, as Soon as the Season of the Year will allow.

With respect to the Provision for raising men, for the ensuing Year, the Committee are of Opinion. That a Bounty of Nine Pounds be given to each Private Soldier And non Commission Officer now in Service at Louisbourg And the Several Posts and Forts in Nova Scotia, Who Shall Enlist anew for His Majesty's General Service, the ensuing Year, the Bounty be Paid in the Manner following Viz^t. Five Dollars at the time of their enlisting, five Dollars more with a Province Security of Six Pounds at their passing Muster, Which Muster Shall be as Soon after their Enlistment, as it can be conveniently done; this to be considered as over & above the four Pounds reward given as aforesaid. —

That over and above the Number of Men Who may thus Enlist at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia, a Bounty of Nine Pounds be also given and Paid, in the Same Manner & at the Same time, as to those Who Shall enlist at either of the above Said Places, to five Thousand Men Including Officers, Who Shall enlist for Said Service,

at any time before the fifteenth day of March next; Such Officers to be Inhabitants of this Province, the Privates & non Commissioned Officers only, of Said Five Thousand Men to be enlisted to this Bounty. –

That the Establishment for One Captain, Two Lieutenants & an Ensign be the same as it was the last Year each Company consisting of a hundred Men Including Officers; That their Wages Shall begin from the date of their Enlisting Orders, and that for every Effective Man, Who they Shall enlist they be allowed and Paid three Shillings but they are to be Accountable for the Money, they Shall Pay to any Non effective Man, Who was so at the time of his Enlistment. –

And as to the Wages of the Men, the Committee are of Opinion; That they be the Same, that they were the last Year and that they enter into Pay at the time of their Passing Muster. –

That to each man there be given, When he Shall begin his March, a Blanket and Such other Articles, as were given the last Year; Saving only that Such Blanket & other Articles Shall be given to the Men who

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Shall enlist at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia, at the Time When the other Men in Service at the Several Posts there Shall be respectively relieved. –

That the Men Shall not be held to continue in Service beyond the last day of Novem.r next and Shall be discharged as much Sooner as the Service will Admit. –

With respect to the Matters recommended by His Excellency, and Which relate to Penobscott the Committee desire leave to Sit again. All Which is Submitted. –

In the House of Representatives January 24th. 1760. Read and Accepted,

Sent up for Concurrence

S. White Spkr

In Council January 25th. 1760.

Read & Concurred

A. Oliver Secry.

Consented to

T Pownall

Copy Examined

A. Oliver Secy.

Endorsed Copy-Report of a Committee of/the Assembly of the Massachusetts bay/on the Govrs. Speech/Enclosed in Govr. Pownall's to Genl./Amherst of 4th. February 1760. –/in Genl. Amherst's of/the 17th. Febry. 1760/ No. 16.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./. Duplicate./.

Sir,

I had the honor to receive Your Excellency's Letter of the 17th. of December, which has remained unanswered, through the defect of my not having heard from General Stanwix after his receiving the Account I sent him, of the Resolution of the Assembly to disband the Provincial Forces. –

On Saturday, and not before, I was favoured with his Letter, and by what he writes me, Copy whereof is inclosed Your Excellency will observe that the Provincials are sent down and the Forts & Posts on the Communication, are Supplied from Pittsburgh and from Lancaster, where four Compys. of Royal Americans were in Winter Quarters. The Paymaster is now paying them off, & disbanding them So, that after the 15th. Instant, there will remain but three Companies in the Pay of this Province, one of which only can be spared for the Posts of Fort Lyttelton & Fort Loudoun on the West side of Susquehannah, the other two being necessary for the Garrisoning Fort Augusta & Fort Allen two places of great consequence on the East Side of that River, as well on Account of their important Situation as of the Concourse of Indians, who resort thither for Trade, and their other intercourse

with the Provinces. –

I Shall be very desirous to receive Your Commands at the Time of the Meeting of Assembly, Which I mentioned in my former Letter to be by Adjournment on the 11th of the next Month, and Whom I would gladly have Summon'd to meet me Sooner, had I conceived, from Conversing with Several of the Principal Members, the least hopes of being able to prevail with them to alter their resolution of having So great a Part of the Forces disbanded. I am with the greatest respect,

Sir

&ca

James Hamilton

Philadelphia January
9th. 1760 –

His Excellency General Amherst

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Hamilton / To General Amherst Dated / Philadelphia Janry. 9th. 1760. / Enclosing Copy of one from Genl. / Stanwix to him; That the Troops of / that Province were sent down, & were now / paying off & disbanding all but three / Companies, one of which was to Garrison / Fort Littelton & Fort Loudoun, the other two / Fort Augusta & Fort Allen. – / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 17th. Febry. 1760 / No. 18.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.
Duplicate /. Pittsburgh 24th December 1760.

Sir,

I am to own the favor of Your Letter of the 8th and Must own at the Same Time, that the Precipitate Resolution of Your Assembly in so hastly a Manner, disbanding Your Troops has totally disconcerted the Measures, I had taken for the disposition of them & Security of the extensive Communications from Fort Pitt to Fort Augusta, & had taken care in the first Place, to Send down all Your New Levies to Lancaster to be Paid & disbanded of Which with many other Particulars I Acquainted You in my Letter of the 8th Inst., Which was as Soon as I could come to a Resolution to put an end to this Campaign, and leave off the Works here in great Part for this Season, from the Winter threatning to Set in full upon us, and did Propose to myself to Assemble the Pensilvania Troops again early in the Spring to Assist in Carrying on, the extensive works here, so Necessary for Securing all His Majesty's Southern Provinces as likewise the Royal Americans from Lancaster, and the Virginia Regiment, Which would by Calculation be Sufficient to Compleat all the Works here in one Summer. The few Royal Americans Sent down, not only to recruit their Numbers, but

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in hopes to recruit them from a bad habit of Body, they have Contracted, most of them having been here or in these Posts ever Since the be:=ginning of General Forbes's Campaign, but in Order, to Obviate, if Possible, every evil that this disbanding Measure is big with, I have Ordered Capt. Hauser, Who Commands the few Royal Americans at Lancaster to March imme:=diately a Number of Men to Garrison Juniata & Fort Bedford, and as Soon as they Arrive there, the Present Garrison of these two Posts composed of Your Troops will have Orders to March to Lancaster to be Cleared and broke; I have likewise Ordered all the Pensilvanians, on this side the Moun:=tains vizt. Pittsburgh, Wetherholt, Fort Ligonier & Stony Creek, to March immediately to Lancaster to be Paid and broke, Fort Loudoun & Fort Littleton being in Your old Frontiers I leave them Still to be so, and continue the Pensilvania Troops to the Number of 50 Officers included, it being 25 at each of these Posts, Shippensburg, in this Exigency must do without Troops for the Present as well as Carlisle, the other remaining 100 including Officers of Your Pensilvania Troops are to Garrison Fort Augusta, Which will take up the Whole 150 left by the Assembly for the Garrisoning & Securing their Frontiers, and You will Judge Which of these

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

are the properest to keep up, and if You think of changing totally or in Part the present Garrisons of Augusta, Fort Loudoun and Fort Lyttleton, am con=fident You will do it in the Manner, Which will appear to You, to be the most Just and most equitable. –

Your reasoning upon the Disbanding Mes=sage from the Assembly was so clear & convincive, that nothing was left unsaid to prove the danger=ous & destructive Measure to be so.

Capt. Croghan Deputy Agent for the King in Indian Affairs under Sir Wm. Johnson had my orders (and he tells me obeyd'em) to send to Gover=nor Denny Copies of all the Conferences &ca, held with the Indians towards finally Settling a Gen=eral Peace with Various Nations of them, to Which I must refer You, and am of Opinion they will be Your fast friends, as long as You allow them an advantageous Trade, Feed, Cloath, give frequent Valuable Presents and Protect them. –

I have now a pretty Severe fitt of the Gout, brought in with the cold weather, and being obliged to be too Much out in it, but hope it will Soon go off, & then propose to Set out for Philadelphia and am, with great esteem, | Sir &ca

Governor Hamilton. John Stanwix.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

601

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.
Duplicate./. New York 31st. January 1760.

Sir,

I have not Sooner Acknowledged the receipt of Your Letter of the 9th. Instant, because I was in daily Expectations of the Arrival of a Packet with the King's Commands for the operations of the ensuing Campaign, and His requisition from His Faithfull American Subjects, for their Aid and Assistance towards carrying on the Same, but as She is not Yet come in, I can no longer deferr repeating my most Pressing Instances to You, in case I Should not Receive any Such Commands, before the 11th. of next Month, to Which Time I See Your Assembly is Adjourned, to move them to make fresh Provision, for at least the like Number of Men they have so hastily disbanded, a Measure Which gives me the greatest concern, as by a Letter, this Moment received from Major General Stanwix, it has greatly distressed him: I trust therefore that the Assembly, Sensible, as she must be, of this distress, will repair the Same by as early a New Levy as Possible.—

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

Yea

Jeff: Amherst

Honble. Govr. Hamilton.

Copy. Duplicate/. Georgia, 12th January 1760.

Sir,

It is but within these few days, I had the honour to Receive Your Excellency's Letter of the 25th of October. Your Commands Contained therein, I shall Carry into Execution with all the Speed and Exact:ness in my power. We had indeed waited for them with some Impatience, as the Affairs of this Quarter wore a very dangerous Aspect for some time past; but had that not been the Case, the Force you have been pleased to Authorize me to Raise, would have been extremely necessary Considering the Defenceless State of this Frontier Province, and the Powerful Neighbours that Sur:round it.

I am now to Address Myself to Your Ex:cellency upon a matter that has been Suffered to remain too long in an Undetermined State, and which might there from, have Proved highly detrimental to the King's Service in these Parts. When General Oglethorpe was removed from this Command, his Regiment reduced, and Three In:dependent Companies formed out of it, the Secre:tary at War Signified His Majesty's Pleasure to the Ruling Persons here and in South Carolina, that Fifty two Men from the said Independent Com=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-panies, with two Officers, two Serjeants, and three Corporals, should remain here, and be Posted at Frederica, a Fortress upon our Southern Frontier, or Elsewhere within the Limits of this Government.

As this Province was then Govern'd by the Trustees for Establishing the Colony of Georgia, and the People in Power here appointed by them, and not under the immediate Direction of the Crown, the Command of its Militia was given to the King's Governor in South Carolina, so it was of Course Ordered by the above Notification, that this De-tachment should be under the same Command. The Power over our Militia is allowed to have Ex-pired with the Trustees Charter, and I presume the Command over the Regulars had the same Period, or at least that, that Order has since been effectually rescinded. First generally. By His Majesty's Commission to Your Excellency, Appointing You Commander in Chief of all the King's Forces in his Dominions upon this Continent, which I apprehend can leave no other Command in Possession of the Governors of those Provinces, over those Troops, than a Subordinate one, and that only within the Jurisdiction of their Respective Governments. And Secondly, it has been specially Cancelled by the Establishment

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of a Royal Government here, and his Majesty's Com:
:mission to His Governor of this Province, whereby
he is declared Captain General and Commander in
Chief in and over the Same." And all Officers Civil
and Military, and the Other Inhabitants thereof
are required and Commanded to Obey him Accord:
:ingly &ca." Notwithstanding which the Governors of
South Carolina Continue to Act over these Detach:
:ments, by Virtue of the aforementioned Obsolete
Instruction, as if no Alteration had taken Place
here since it was given. — In the mean time, as
I would not willingly Enter into any Dispute with
my Friend Govr. Lyttelton upon a Point which Your
Excellency can easily decide, I Take the Liberty to
Lay the Case before You, and to request that I may
be honoured with Your Commands in respect to it,
for nothing can be more Improper & Preposterous
than the Present Situation of things; And this will
more strongly Appear, when I Acquaint Your Excel:
:lency that the Places Occupied by the Independents
are of Considerable Importance, And that the Officers
Commanding them, do not Look upon themselves
as Subject to my Authority, tho' indisputably in
my Governmt. They make me no Returns, nor Re:
:ceive any Orders but from the Governor of South
Carolina. — And when in the late disturbances

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

with the Cherokees, I had declared my Intention of removing 25 Men from Frederica to another Part of the Province for a Particular Service, I learnt I was not to be Obeyed before Mr. Lyttelton's Plea=sure should be known, altho in that Interval, the Evil to be Guarded against might have come to Pass. — I could mention many other Inconveni=encies resulting from the Operation of this Imaginary Jurisdiction, but they are so striking that a Recital of them must be unnecessary — For my own Part I can have no doubt, that the Pretensions of the S. Caro=lina Governors to Extend their Authority into this Province, and Exercise it in so material a Branch of Administration, is Groundless and Absurd; Con=trary to the Nature of things; and to the King's Intentions expressly declared in my Commission, which Establishes no Subordination, or Preheminen=cence, between the Governors of these Provinces, On the Contrary, if any Preheminence, can Exist, those might Claim it who have the Command of Places of the greatest Trust, such as Frontier Pro=vinces. a Name S. Carolina cannot Justly Assume, in as much as only a small Extent of its Western Boundary borders upon Part of the Cherokee Country; Whereas this Province Joins the Body of their Teritory to the Northwest, that of the Creeks to the West, the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

French Settlements to the S. West; and those of the Spaniards to the South – It may therefore be Con=sidered as a Principal Barrier to the Kings Dom=inions in this Quarter. For which Reason I Sub=mit it to Your Excell^y. whether it would not be Expedient, that instead of the Detachment in Question, a Whole Company should be Stationed here, and Subject to no other Command (under Your Excellency, or such Military Commander as You may Appoint) but the Governor of this Province –

As I am Persuaded, Sir, the Propriety of this Disposition, will be apparent to You, so I shall flatter Myself with being Speedily honoured with Your Commands concerning it; for whilst Matters Continue, Circumstanced as they now are, these Troops must be entirely Useless; the Assembly of Carolina refusing to Supply them with Ammuni=tion, or even to defray the Charge of Conveying the Kings Stores to them, because they Occupy Posts without the Limits of their Province; and our As=sembly do not think themselves Obliged to Pro=vide for Troops, or Repair Fortresses that are Sub=ject to the Command of the Governor of another Province. I Have the honor to be, &ca

Henry Ellis.

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed Copy. Letter from Govr Ellis to / General Amherst. / Dated Georgia 12th Jan^ry 1760. / Acknow:
:ledges the Receipt of the / Genl of the 25th October, and that / he will carry his Commands, / relative to the Establishment of / Rangers into Execution with all / Speed & Exactness. — Representing / the Inconveniencies attending the / Command of the In:
:dependents / posted at Frederica being Vested / in the Govr of Carolina, & desiring / the Same may be Lodged in the / Governor of Georgia. ~ / in Genl Amhersts of / the 17th Feb^ry 1760. / N.º 23.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy Duplicate/. Pittsbourg 12th Jan^ry 1760.

Dear Sir,

Since I Wrote to You by the Favor of Major Gates I have rec^d two Letters from Govr Fauquier, Copies of which I here Enclose to You, as my An:swer likewise, have said what Occur'd to me to prevent the disbanding of the Virginia Re:giment, at least till they knew from You what Assistance His Majesty Expects from the Southern Governments, the next Campaign, the Works necessary to be Carried on here, and Keeping up the Posts on the Communications, will require 2000 Men, the hasty disbanding the three Pensylvanian Battal^s. - 150 Men Ex:cepted, was what I did not Expect, but have made the best Shift I Could, by taking all the Posts they Occupied on this Side the Moun:tains, by thinning this Garrison, and have Or:dered up a Detachm^t. from the Four Companies of the First Batt^n R. A. to Garrison the Posts they Occupied to the Eastward of the Alligany Mountains, and it is my real Opinion that the Pensylvania Assembly never mean to Keep any more men in their Pay than the 150 they now Continue. I Enclose You a Piece of Indian Intelligence from a Scout sent to Fort detroit;

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I have another Scout out that way, tho' what they Report is but seldom to be Relyed on; I have been very much out of Order for some time, which I hope will go off with the Excessive Cold Weather We have had here, and then propose to Move to:=wards Philadelphia, and beg You will believe that I am, with great Truth,

Dear Sir,

Your most Obed^t. and most Humble Servt.

John Stanwix

General Amherst

Endorsed Copy. Letter from M. General / Stanwix to General Amherst. / Dated Pittsburgh 12th. Jan^ry. 1760. / Enclosing Copies of two Letters / from Govr. Fauquier to him / with his Answer; That the hasty / Disbanding the Pensylvanian / Battalions was what he did not / Expect, but that he had made the / best Shift he Could, &ca. — / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 17th. Feb^ry. 1760. / No. 25.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

617

Copy Duplicate /. Williamsburgh Novr. 24th. 1759.

Sir.

I am very Sorry I am Obliged to Inform You that the General Assembly, which broke up last Wednesday, by an Act they have Passed this Sessions, have not given me a Power to be so Assisting to His Majesty's Forces, under Your Command, in the Erecting & Protecting the Works now Carrying on at Pittsburgh as I Could Wish; The two Companies of Artificers are to be immediately Disbanded; and of the Regiment I am not to have above 400 Men at Pittsburgh; the rest I am to March Southward to protect the South West Frontiers to Relieve Colo. Bird, whose Corps is to be Disbanded by the First of February; If more than 400 are detained at Pittsburgh, the Act provides that all above are not to be deemed to be in the Pay of the Colony; but are Understood to be Paid by the Power that detains them. _

I Hope You are fully Convinced, that I did all in my Power to recommend more Vigorous Measures in my Speech, a Copy of which I sent You in my last; and by the Copy which I Send You enclosed of what I said to them on the dismissing them; You will See I am

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

far from being Satisfied with their Proceedings, which I can't help thinking extremely Impru=
=dent, but their Plea is Poverty, and an In=
=ability to do more.

I Have Sent Col^o. Byrd Orders, by this Express, for him to Conduct himself agreably to the aforesaid Act, which I well believe he will Communicate to You, and Consult You thereon, that Every thing may be Conduct=
=ed with a Perfect Harmony to the Service of His Majesty, and the Annoyance of our Enemy. I am, with the greatest Regard,

Sir, / &ca

Fran: Fauquier.

General Stanwix.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Fauquier / to General Stanwix. / Dated W^ms-burgh 24th. Novem^r. 1759 / Enclosed in Genl. Stanwix's to Genl. / Amherst of the 12th. Jan^ry. 1760. / Informing him of the Assembly's Having passed an Act to Reduce the / Troops of the Colony of Virginia / Serving at Pittsburgh to 400; That he was far from being Satisfied w^th / the Proceedings of the Assembly, which / he could not help thinking extremely / Imprudent but that their Plea was / Poverty, and an Inability to do more / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 17th. Feb^ry. 1760. / N°. 26.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Duplicate/. Williamsburgh Decr. 1st 1760.

Sir,

I was entirely Ignorant of Your Disposition of the Troops of this Colony, and of the Garrison You Proposed to Keep in Pittsburgh, when I Wrote to You on the 24th Ultimo, in which I gave You a full Account of the Provision the General Assembly had made for all the Men in the Pay of the Colony. By that Letter You will See that I am Obliged to disband the Artificers immediately, If You think it adviseable to detain them on the British Establishment, I Suppose it is as much in Your Power, as to have detained any of the Regiment; Or if more are necessary to be sent to Supply their Place, I beg You will let Colo. Byrd know Your desires as soon as Possible; and You may be Assured, I will do all that is in my Power to do, to promote His Majesty's Service. I Apprehend at the next Meeting of the Assembly, it will be very difficult to Persuade them to Continue the Men in Pay beyond the first of May, unless there should Appear an absolute necessity for so doing, therefore if You should have Occasion for them, I beg the favor of You to be very Explicit with me, as to the Numbers You will want, and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Particular Service on which You will Stand in need of their Assistance. I would not press this, if I did not know His Majesty's Service requires it, for without such Authority I shall despair of keeping a Man. I should be glad to be Apprised of this some time before March, for the Assembly need not meet unless it is to con:tinue the Men in Pay. I am, with the greatest Regard,

Sir

&ca

Fran: Fauquier

General Stanwix.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Fauquier / to General Stanwix — / Dated Wmsburgh 1st. Decemr. 1759. / Enclosed in Genl. Stanwix's to Genl. / Amherst of the 12th. January 1760. / That he Apprehended it would be / difficult to persuade the Assembly / at their next Meeting to con:tinue the / Men in Pay beyond the 1st of May, / unless there should Appear an / Absolute Necessity for so doing, and therefore begging the General to be very Explicite with him as to the Numbers he should want &ca. / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 17th Febry. 1760. / No. 27,

Copy. Duplicate./ Pittsburgh the 6th Janry 1760.

Sir,

The same Express brought me both Your Favors of the 24th Novr & the 1st of Decr but since You must have received my Letter of the 1st of Decr wherein I Inform You of the March of the Virginia Regiment under the Command of Colonel Byrd to Winchester, to be more immediately under Your Command, for such Services as might be necessary for Your own, or any Other of Your Southern Provinces, 'Till it will be absolutely necessary for a greater Number of them to be here, to Assist in Carrying on the Works in the Spring, and defending as Occasion may Require. — As the Southern Indians (I was Early Inform'd) began to be very Troublesome, Kept as few here of Your Regiment as Possible, no more than 250 with this Post, Redstone Creek, the two Crossings of the Yiogeny & Fort Cumberland; but as the Pensylvanians have broke all their Troops to 150, Officers Included, without giving me the least Notice in time, have not been a little distressed to Garrison the Other Communication, having sent down Your Companies of the First Battalion of Royl Americans to Lancaster, they being Eat out with the Scurvy, having been here and on this Communication since the begining of General Forbes's Campaign; This Quarter, which I

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Proposed as a Quarter of Refreshment for them till Spring, cannot now be Allowed them, having been Obliged to remarch a large Detachment of them to Fort Bedford & Juniata — I am really of Opinion that the Assembly let the necessity be almost what it will, don't Propose for the future, to keep more than 150 Men in their Pay of Pensylvania, which will Garrison their Old Frontiers, Fort Loudoun, Fort Littleton & Fort Augusta. I think it will not be in General Amherst's Power to Part with any more Regulars, than the First Battn. of the Royl. Americans, for the Service of this Post, which Shews You how absolutely necessary it will be to keep up Your Virginia Regt. at 1000 Men during the War, so that what may safely be Spared from the Service of Your own Frontiers, may be so necessarily Employed in Carrying on the Works here, and keeping open Your own Communication from Redstone Creek to Fort Cumberland, without this, 'tis my Opinion, nothing can be truly Established here in Proper time, so absolutely Necessary for the Protection of all His Majesty's Southern Provinces.

I Have had a Fitt of the Gout, which has kept me here, beyond the time Proposed Staying at this Post; hope to be able to get down to New York Early next Month, by which time

I Imagine the Operations for the next Campaign will be Settled, and of Course General Amherst will Acquaint You, as likewise all the Other Southern Governors what Assistance His Majesty Expects from them,

I am with very great Respect,
Sir,
&c
John Stanwix

Hon.ble Gov.r Fauquier

Endorsed Copy Letter from General Stanwix / to Governor Fauquier. / Dated Pittsburgh 6th Jan.ry 1760 / Enclosed in Gen.l Stanwix's to General / Amherst of the 12th Ditto. / In which he Acquaints the Gov.r / of the Disposition he had made of the / Troops, and Urges several Reasons / for keeping up the Virginia Regim.t / at 1000 Men during the War. / in Gen.l Amherst's of the / 17th Feb.ry 1760 / No. 28.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract/. Duplicate/. Fort Pittsburgh 26th. Janry. 1760~

"I Have now before me the Favor of both Your Letters from New York of the 18th. Decemr. and the 2d. of January; As I well know the Obstinancy of the Assem=bly of Pensylvania, and their Particular dislike of their New Govr. so was sure, no Arguments even from an Angel would Prevail with them to Continue their Troops an hour beyond their Resolution for Paymt. and tho' Govr. Hamilton had wrote me Word of this their hasty Measure, he would not wait for my Answer (which I Sent him without the Loss of a Moment) but sent his own Orders to all the Posts, and to the Provincial Colonels to repair with their Corps, to be Reduced at Carlisle, and at the same time Assuring them that they would have no Pay from the Assembly further than the 15th. Janry. I had Acquainted him as I mentioned before, that I had Or=dered all his Troops, 100 at Fort Bedford Excepted, to Lancaster to be Reduced, these to wait till Relieved by a Detachment of the Royl. Americans from Lancaster, and Coll. Shippen the Commanding Provincial Offi=cer there, Wrote me Word that he would Stay with a Commd. at Fort Bedford till relieved, tho' contrary to an Order he had received from Lt. Govr. Hamilton; on all this I shall make no Reflection.

"In our Treaties here with Various Nations

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of Indians, they all agreed to give up their Prisoners, many have been given up, & they are daily giving up more, and Capt: Croghan the Dep: Indian Agent under Sr. Wm. Johnson, Assures me that he has no doubt but the whole will be delivered up in the Spring; a few days ago Lt. McDonald of Col: Montgomery's Highld. Regt. was brought up here, and delivered with a Serjeant of their Regt. both from near Detroit, and Assure me that more of that Regt. are on their way to this Place to be delivd. up; Lt. McDonald and the Serjeant are gone down to Hudson's River to Joyn their Corps, and the rest shall be sent as soon as they Ar:rive here, but what Surprizes me most, is that a great many of Our Prisoners absolutely refuse to leave the Indians, and a good Many gone back to them after being very formally delivered up here.

I think just as You do about Sr. Wm. Johnson's Indian Intelligence, thô it is not Im:probable but the French will Endeavor to Per:suade some Indians to Infest the Communica:tion, well knowing the distance and difficulty of getting up Provisions from the Settlements below.

As there was an Absolute necessity for Sr. John St. Clair's Continuing at Philadelphia, to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Settle the Affairs as Commiss^r. of Acco^ts. for General Forbes's Campaign, was under a Necessity of Em:ploying Colonel Bouquet to carry on the Service, by Acting as D. Q. G. and surely no Man could Perform it better, and Compleated every Part of that Department to General Satisfaction, so that at this time, We have by his great Care and Assiduity 1600 Barrells of Flour at Fort Bedford, and en:closed I Send You a Return I had from the Com^ry. of Stores, the first of this Month, and the Whole Communication is not fallen of since that time, as some Provisions has Continued to be brought forward ever since, so as to keep up our Stock at the diff^t. Posts to this day.

You may depend upon having the Acco^ts. with the Audit of the Commissioners for Late Genl. Forbes's Campaign, as soon as Possible; In a Letter I had from S^r. John S^t. Clair of the 3^d. of Jan^ry. is the following Paragraph.

"The Commiss^rs. have Sustained a Loss in "M^r. Clarkson, who is replaced by M^r. Humphreys; "Since Clarkson's death some few Acco^ts. have Come "in, which shall be ready for You by the time You "Arrive here, which is all You will have to do "with General Forbes's Campaign".

This Commiss^n. has lasted long, but None

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

have Constant Pay but the Clark; the Comrs. are only paid the days they Sit; this was by Agreemt. before I left Philada. since what they Could have Sit but Seldom, tho' Constant business for ye. Clerk.

I never met with a Colder Winter any where than here for two Months Past; Wait for its being a little more over before I can move, being, with the greatest Truth,

Dr. Sir &ca

John Stanwix

Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed Extract/ Letter from Genl. Stanwix/ to General Amherst. / Dated Pittsburgh 26th. Jany. 1760/ That in the Treaties with Various/ Nations of In: =dians, they had all/ Agreed to give up their Prisoners, / in Consequence of which many were/ already Come in, and more daily / Coming, but that to his great / Surprize, some absolutely refused/ to Leave the Indians; That Pittsburgh/ & the Communication was very well/ Supplied with Provisions; and that/ he might de: =pend upon having the/ Accts. with the Audit of the/ Commissioners for Late Genl. Forbes's/ Campaign as soon as Possible./ in Genl. Amherst's of/ the 17th. Feby. 1760. / No. 30.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Duplicate./

Extract./ New York 15th. February 1760.

"I return now, Sir, to Your own Letter, Which I am to thank You for, as well, as to Approve every Step You have taken for the Se:=curity of Pittsburgh & its Communication as likewise for the endeavors You have used, to Induce the Provinces of Virginia and Pensil:=vania, to keep up their Troops; by the Enclosed Copy of my Circular Letter You will See, that altho' I have not yet His Majesty's Commands for the operations of the ensuing Campaign; Yet I am directed by Mr. Pitt to make the Pre:=parations; And You will also See the requisition I make in Consequence thereof, but how they will be Complied with to the Southward, I cannot tell, the Northern Provinces I have no Doubt about, Some of them have already done well.–

You give me great Pleasure in Acquainting me, that the Indians give up our People, I am Particularly glad at Lt. Mc. Donald's Return, he is, I am told, a very intelligent Man And I don't doubt but You will have most if not all the rest by the next Spring; – It Seems very extraordinary, that our People Should Chuse to remain with, Nay even to return to those Savages, I can Ac:=compt for it no otherwise, than because they

live an idle and Unconstrained life. –

I am no less Pleased to find by the return from the Commissary, that You were so well Provided with Provisions on the 1st January, and that the Whole Communication was not fallen off Since that time, as Some Provisions had Continued to be brought forward ever Since, so as to keep up Your Stock at the different Posts to that Day. I am convinced no care or Attention of Yours, will have been wanting to keep up this Supply upon every Occasion, and as long as the Season would Permit. –

I hope You will Soon have Milder Weather and that I Shall have the Pleasure of Seeing You here in good health, to Assure You in Person of the great regard & Esteem with Which I am,

Dear Sir,

&c.a | Jeff: Amherst

Major General Stanwix.

Endorsed Extract Letter from Genl. Amherst / To General Stanwix Dated / New York 15th. February 1760 / In Answer to Genl. Stanwix's of / the 26th. Jan.ry; Approving of & thanking / him for every Step he had taken for / the Security of Pittsburgh & its / Communication; expresses his Pleasure / at the return of our People from the Indians / and Enclosing a Copy of his Circular / to the Governors. – / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 17. Febry. 1760 / No. 31.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

New York Aprill 28th 1760.

Sir

On the 22d Instant, I had the honour of receiving Your Duplicate of the 9th February by Lt Colonel Amherst in the Lizard Man of War, enclosing a Letter for Governor Whitmore with a Copy of His Majesty's Royal Sign Manual to the said Governor of February 8th

I at the same time received a triplicate of your Letter to me of the 7th January and Copies of your circular Letters to the Governors of the same date, the Originals of which, I have already acknowledged the receipt of on the 8th of March by Captain Jervis of His Majesty's Sloop of War Albany, who convoyed a Corps of 1300 Men under the comand of Colonel Montgomery to South Carolina, and was to proceed directly from thence to England.

So soon, Sir, as I received the Kings commands for destroying the Fortifications of Louisburg, I sent Capt. De Ruvyne, Captain of Miners, with your Letter to Governor Whitmore, and with Orders to him, to immediately set about the demolition of the works of that Place, according to His Majesty's Pleasure, and I will take care the whole shall be executed, in such manner, as you have been pleased to signify to me the King's Intention thereon.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

It gives me great Satisfaction that my Letter of the 16th December which you was pleased to lay before the King, has met with His Majesty's gracious approbation, and I beg leave to assure you, I shall most punctually obey the King's commands in opening the Campaign, and pushing all operations against the Enemy with the utmost Vigour, although the Levying the Troops has been a little retarded, by the notions of Peace, that have been received in the Provinces, so that the Junction of the Troops will not be quite so early as I could wish, but I have pressed and shall hasten every thing on as much as I can.

I am likewise to acknowledge, Sir, the receipt of Your Letter of the 9th February with one enclosed for Governor Whitmore, the Copy of the order to him, and a duplicate of your Letter of the 7th January, and Copies of your circular Letters to the several Governors, on the 25th April by the Harriott Packet. I have sent an Officer with your Letter and a Duplicate of mine to Governor Whitmore, to insure his receiving His Majesty's orders as safe and as soon as possible.

Since my last to you an accidental fire has broke out at Ticonderoga, while the Garrison was out at Exercise and destroyed part of the Barracks before it could be extinguished.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

The Enemy have sent out a party towards Crown point which I suppose was intended only to take Prisoners, and has so far succeeded, that Lt. Fortescue and Ensign Stewart with three Men of Blakeney's, and Capt: Jute of the Rangers with three Men of that Corps, to whom Colonel Haviland had given leave to cross the bay to the western shore, were taken by this party on the 31st of March, and conducted to the Isle aü Noix.

Since this four Deserters are come in from thence, by whom I find the Party consisted of 160 Men, commanded by Monsr. Langér the same who had the Party intended to burn the Vessels, their intelligence is, that 300 men have remained at the Isle aü Noix during the Winter, that Monsr. Bouquainville was arrived there with 150 more, to command. they have been supplied with fresh provisions during the Winter by killing all the young Stock they could get, that each Soldier had one pound & a Quarter of bad bread, and half a Pound of Flesh pr. day, and nothing but water to drink. the two Partys were sent from Montreal by the Isle aü Noix, and were chiefly Indians.

Mr. Livingston and Mr. Morris having represented to me that in consequence of their being

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS.

appointed Agents by M: G: Shirley they contracted with Seamen and Carpenters, whose Wages were to run on in case, they were taken by the Enemy, 'till they re-turned home; for the payment of which the Con-tractors were responsible. several of these Artificers who were taken Prisoners, and are returned have threatned the agents for their pay, and some have proceeded so far as to take out Actions against them. the Agents represent, no part of this is included in the Accounts laid before the Lords of the Treasury, wherefore as no exact account of these claims can be stated un-till the whole are brought in, and that these Gen-tlemen are distressed for want of money to clear them off, they have prayed me to appoint Persons to discharge the same as they came in, I have de-clined it, as it was before I had the Honour to com-mand, without first knowing His Majesty's Pleasure thereon, but at the same time in compassion to the distresses they are daily liable to, from a Non-compli-ance of their Engagements in behalf of the Crown, I think I cannot do less than recommend them to you, and have therefore directed them to furnish me with all their authentick Vouchers, which now go enclosed, with lists of the Men's Names, as likewise a list of those who are returned, and threathen (sic) them so hard.

The proportion of Artillery and Stores, which

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I acquainted you I had ordered from Boston is arrived safe here, and I have sent it to Albany, and I have ordered the remainder of the Artillery from Boston to this place, that it may be the more ready to sup-ply any demands.

I was in hopes the Provision Ships from Ire-land would have come in time, that I might have made use of them, in sending the recovered Officers and Men belonging to the Troops at Quebec to have joyned their Corps, but those Ships not being arrived, the Season will not admit of any delay, and on the arrival of the Lizard man of war, I have immediately taken up a sufficient quantity of Tunnage, to send every thing belonging to Quebec under her Convoy. these Ships will after-wards go to Louisbourg, to serve as Transports from thence to Halifax.

by a Letter I have received from Lt. Colonel Grant, I find that Colonel Montgomery with his detachment arrived at Charles Town the 1st of Aprill, that Col: Montgomery had wrote to me, which Reports I have not yet received, but I enclose to you Lt. Col: Grant's Letter, as also every other intelligence receiv-ed from different parts, to give you full informa-tion of the State of things in this Country.

Mr. General Stanwix has been here for a

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

few days on his return from Pittsburg, is now gone back to Philadelphia, to finish the Accounts of the last Campaign, to which he has given great atten-dance, and Br. Genl. Monckton is immediately to set out to take upon him the command to the Southward.

the Repairs of the old Batteaüs and building of new ones have been some time about, and will be done out of hand, and I have sent, and am send-ing as many Seamen for navigating the Vessels on the Lakes, as I judge will be absolutely neces-sary, and I have dispatched Capt. Loring to Albany on the 23d. Instant to quicken these services.

a Report having been spread here, that a Packet bound from this place to England has been taken by a french Frigate, I send you, Sir, dupli-cates of my dispatches that went by Lt. Colonel West in the General-Wall-Packet, and I also trans-mit to you duplicates of those I sent by Captain Jervis in the Albany Sloop of War.

I hope to get the Transports for Quebec away in a very few days, and I shall then proceed im-mediately to Albany and use my best Endeavours in pursuing such measures as will effectually com-pleat the Reduction of Canada.

As there are two Packet boats here, I dispatch the Leicester boat with this.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

7

I am with the utmost Respect

Sir

Your most Humble

and most Obedient Servant

Jeff: Amherst.

Rt. Honble Mr. Pitt

Endorsed New York April | 28. 1760 | Genl. Amherst |

R/ 26th. May 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Schedule of Papers referred to, in Major General Am=herst's Letter to The Right Honble Mr. Secretary Pitt, Bearing Date New York April 28th. 1760. –

No. 1 ------ Copy of a Letter from Governor Wentworth to Genl. Amherst; acknowledging the receipt of the General's Circular of the 21st. Febry.; That the Grant for 800 Men had been made, and that they should be raised with the utmost Dispatch, so as to be at Albany by the 20th. April; but Desiring, if Consistent with His Majesty's Service, that their Rendezvous might be at Crown Point or Tienderoga Which would greatly Shorten their March &ca. -- 1st March 1760.

No. 2 ----- Copy of the Genl's Answer to the foregoing; Consenting to his proposal of Marching the Men to Crown Point, & that he would Send an Officer to Conduct them thither and to see them properly Victualled &ca. -------- 16th Do. ...

No. 3 ------ Copy Letter from Govr. Wentworth to Genl. Amherst; That the Regiment of Newhampshire was almost Compleat; and that he Should Spare no Pains, to have the Troops in readiness, to March upon the Arrival of the Officer, the General proposed to send, to Con=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-duct them to the place of their Destination &ca 30th. Do. . . .

No. 4 . . . . Copy of the Genls. Answer to the foregoing; Informs the Govr. that the Bearer Lt. Small was the Officer appointed by him for Conducting the Newhampshire Regt. &ca. And that previous to their arrival at Crown Point, he had directed them to be employed in Cutting a New road from No. 4 to that place, a Work, in Which the Inhabitants of Newhampshire were particularly Interested . . . . 6th. April

No. 5 . . . . Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall to Genl. Amherst; That the Govr. should keep his assembly Sitting till the end of the Month, in Order to Execute any further Commands the General Might require; and that having the King's Orders to return to England he requests the General to procure him a passage in a Man of War if there are any Such at New York bound thither . . . March 18th.

No. 6 . . . . Copy of the Genls. Answer to the foregoing; Thanking the Govr. for the Repeated Tokens of his Zeal for the Service Which he had Experienced during his Administration and that if any Man of War, Arrived in time at N. York he Should not fail to make Application

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to the Captain if his Instructions would
permit him, to proceed to Boston to take
the Gov.r on board &ca. ---------------- 23.d March

N.o 7.... Copy Letter from Gov.r Pownall to the
General; That he had given orders for form-
-ing the New Levies into Battalions, that
they might be ready to March; and Enclos-
-ing a Vote of the General Court, Requesting
that Such of the Troops as were in Nova Scotia
& Louisbourg and would not re-enlist might
be Discharged ---------------------- 30.th D.o

N.o 8.... Copy of the above Mentioned Vote, En-
-closed in the foregoing ---------------- 26.th D.o

N.o 9.... Copy of the Gen.ls Answer to the foregoing
Letter of Gov.r Pownall, That he should send
Officers as last Year to Muster the Massa-
-chusetts Forces, and to pay them the four
pences in lieu of provisions &ca, and begs
the Gov.r to hasten their March. - That the
Request of the Gen.l Court to relieve the Men
in Nova Scotia & Louisbourg, could not be
Complied with, for Several reasons men-
-tioned in Said Letter ---------------- 6.th April

N.o 10.... Extract Letter from L.t Gov.r Hutchinson
to the Gen.l Enclosing (in the absence of Gov.r
Pownall) Extracts of Letters from L.t Col.o

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Arbuthnot, Commanding Officer at St. Johns in Nova Scotia, Shewing the Disposition of the Provincial Troops to return home, with Copy of the Lt. Gov.rs Answer thereto ...... 11th Do.

No. 11.... Extract Letter from Lt. Col.o Arbuthnot to Gov.r Pownall That from Jealousy and home Sickness of the Officers Under his Command, he was afraid it would not be in his power to keep any of the Troops for the Service of the Ensuing Campaign. Enclosed in the Foregoing .... 3d. March

No. 12.... Extract of Another Letter from Lt. Col.o Arbuthnot to Gov.r Pownall; That in Consequence of their former Resolution, the Soldiers under his Command had determined to quit the Fort on the 1st of May; but that he should endeavor to detain them untill he had an Answer from the Governor. —— also Enclosed in the foregoing .... 1st. April

No. 13.... Copy Letter from Lt. Gov.r Hutchinson to Lt. Col.o Arbuthnot; That he had Acquainted Gen.l Amherst with the Contents of his two Letters; & recommends it to the Colonel to Continue his wonted prudence & good Conduct to prevent the Troops under his Command from taking so un-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-warrantable a Step as to Desert their Post
&c.a also Enclosed in the Lt. Govrs to the Genl. 11th Do.--
No. 14.... Extract Letter from Genl. Amherst to Lt.
Govr. Hutchinson In answer to his of 11th April;
That as Govr. Pownall would be at Boston
before this could reach it he had wrote
him fully upon the Matter contain'd
therein -- 17th. Do.
No. 15..... Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall No. 1, to
the General Acknowledging the receipt
of the Genls of the 6th. April Which he had
forwarded to Lt. Govr. Hutchinson, with
Directions relative to the Contents thereof 12th. Do.
No. 16.....Do. . Do. from Do. No. 2 to Do.; that he had
received Letters from Govr. Laurence, re-
-lative to some People in New England,
engaged to go to Nova Scotia as Settlers
with a proposal for enlisting Such per-
-sons to Act as the Troops that might
be Sent thither, and desiring the Genls. Opinion
thereupon ---------------------------------- same date
No. 17...... Copy of the General's Answer to the
two foregoing; Repeating the Inconvenience
that would Arise to the Service by reliev-
-ing the Provincial Troops in N: Scotia
from Which he would See, that he could

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

not Acquiesce to Gov.r Lawrence's proposal.. 17th April

No. 18.... Copy Letter from Lt. Gov.r Hutchinson to the Gen.l; That in Consequence of the Gen.ls Letter of the 6th to Gov.r Pownall, he had ordered Colonel Ruggles to march forthwith 2 Batt.ns of the New Levies to Worcester and Springfield, and that in the Absence of the Gov.r he should Use his Utmost Endeavors to Induce the Assembly to Compleat the Levies &ca ------------- 14th April

No. 19.... Copy of the Gen.ls Answer to the foregoing; that as he had wrote Gov.r Pownall & him on the 17th he had now only to thank him, for the Assurances he gave of Influencing the Assembly, during the Gov.rs Absence to take proper Measures, for Compleating the Levies &ca ------- 20th D.o

No. 20.... Copy Letter from Gov.r Hopkins to the Gen.l; That in Consequence of M.r Secretary Pitt, & the Gen.ls Letters the Assembly had Unanimously resolved to Raise 1000 Men, And that from the Encouragements they had offered &ca, the Regim.t would be Compleat in a few weeks, and ready to move, as the General should be pleased to order. ------------------------------- 11th March

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 21..... Copy of the Genl's Answer to the forego=
=ing; Approving entirely of the Resolutions
of the Assembly, & relying on the Govr's
dilligence & Zeal, that the Regt would come
Compleat into the Field &ca .... 16th March

No. 22 ... Copy Letter from the Genl to Govr Hopkins;
desiring the Govr immediately to give Di-
-rections for hiring proper Vessells for
Conveying the Rhode Island Regt to
Albany, and to forward them with
all Dispatch; and repeating the same
Allowances to be made for Provisions
and passage as last Year .... 20th April

No. 23 .... Extract Letter from Govr Fitch to the
General, - That the Assembly of Connecti-
-cutt, had made provision for 5000 me (sic)
Officers Included, and that Nothing
should be wanting on his part, to have
them ready for the Service in due time 28th March

No. 24 .... Extract of the Genl's Answer to the fore=
-going; Expressing his satisfaction, at the
Assembly's having voted the like Numbers
they did last Year, and that he should
give the same Directions for paying
them their provision Money &ca on their
March to the place of rendezvous .... 1st April

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 25 .... Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst to Govr. Fitch; That having received Intelligence of great backwardness in Compleating the Connecticutt Troops, he was Obliged to Address the Governor, to Summon the Assembly to meet (if he found there was no prospect of immediately Compleating the Numbers) in order to Resolve on an Impress, as a delay at this time would be of the utmost prejudice to the Service 20th. Do.

No. 26 .... Copy of the Govrs. Answer to the foregoing; That on the Meeting of the Assembly, he should Communicate His Proposals for impressing Men, but was hopefull by that time, the Companies would be Compleat & ready to March ..... 25th. Do.

No. 27 .... Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst to Govr. Fitch; That if the Companies were not Compleat at the Meeting of the Assembly, he must renew his Instances to the Governor to move them to Consent to an Impress .... 27th. Do.

No. 28 .... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. De Lancey to the Genl. Enclosing the Resolutions of the Assembly of New York for raising and paying 2680 men officers Included.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for the Service of the ensuing Campaign 14th. March

N°. 29.... Copy Resolutions of the Assembly of New York for the above Levy; Enclosed in the foregoing ---------------------------- Same Date

N°. 30.... Copy of the Genl's Answer to the foregoing Letter That he was glad to find the Resolutions of the Assembly were so conformable to His Majesty's requisition &ca. 15th. March

N°. 31 ... Copy Letter from Govr. Bernard, to the Genl.; Containing a Proposal for Enlisting unto the Jersey Regimt. such of the French Prisoners, as were Germans and Swiss Protestants, and that might offer to take the Oaths &ca --------------- 14th. March

N°. 32 ... Copy of the Genl's Answer to the foregoing; Rejecting the proposal of Enlisting any of the French Prisoners as a Step very prejudicial to the Service for Several Reasons mentioned in said Answer.. 16th. March

N°. 33.... Copy Letter from Govr. Hamilton to the Genl.; Representing the Method taken by the Assembly of Pensilvania to protract the passing of the Bill for the New Levies but that he was determined tho' reluctantly to Sacrifice the Interest of the Proprietors by giving His Assent to the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Bill, rather, than that the Service, should at this Important Crisis, be defeated of the Considerable Aid thereby granted to His Majesty ---------------------------- 26th Do. --

No. 34.... Copy Letter from Do. to Do. that in Consequence of the Request of Teedyuscung Chief of the Delawares to go and Assist at a great Meeting of several Nations of Indians on the Ohio, he had Recommended it to the Assembly, to enable Teedyuscung to make a proper Appearance &ca. Which they had Granted, & likewise ordered Mr. Frederick Post & Isaac Still, both Acquainted with the Indian Language &ca. to attend him, and Enclosing a Copy of Mr. Post's Letter to the Govr. thereupon ---------------------- 27th Do. --

No. 35.... Copy Letter from Mr. Frederick Post to Govr. Hamilton, Expressing a Desire to have a Talk from the Commander in Chief to deliver to the Indians, at the Intended Meeting on the Ohio.– Enclosed in the foregoing ---------------------- 11th Do. --

No. 36.... Copy of the Genl. Answer to the two foregoing Letters from Govr. Hamilton; That the dilatory, proceeding of the Assembly,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in regard to the Bill for the new Levies,
must prove very detrimental to the Ser-
-vice &ca, but Commending the Govrs Reso-
-lution in determining to give his Assent,
tho' to the prejudice of the Proprietors In-
-terest. The Generall likewise Approves of
sending Teedyuscung to the Meeting of
Indians, and in Answer to Mr. Posts
request, he repeats What he delivered last
Year at the Conference held with the
Deputies of Canawaga &ca at Philadelphia 30th. March.

No. 37 ... Copy Letter from Govr. Hamilton to
the Genl.; That he had Acquainted the
Assembly of his being ready to pass
the Supply bill, & pressed them to give
it all the Dispatch in their power &ca 10th April

No. 38 .... Copy of the Genls. answer to the fore-
-going; Thanks him for his readiness
to pass the Supply Bill &ca, for that
nothing he expected from England, could
set aside the Services intended for the
Troops of that Province. .... 13th. Do. -

No. 39 ... Copy Letter from Govr. Hamilton to
the Genl.; That the Supply Bill was
passed, & all possible diligence Using
to Carry it into Execution, and that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

he had Summoned the Assembly of the Lower Counties to meet to obtain from that Government an aid proportioned to its Circumstances &ca .... 17th Do

No. 40... Copy of the Genl's Answer to the foregoing; That from the Govr's Zeal for the Service, he hopes the Troops will be at the place of Rendezvous by the 12th May; And that as he had appointed Brigr Genl Monckton to Succeed M: Genl Stanwix in the Southern District he desires the Govr would Correspond & Co-operate with that Gentleman, as soon as the Command devolved on him and Continue him the same Aid & Assistance for the good of the Service, Which hitherto he had proved to have so much at heart. .... 20th Do

No. 41.... Copy Letter from Governor Hamilton to the Genl; That Mr Frederick Post having Expressed a Desire of waiting on the General, before he set out to the Meeting of the Indians, in order to lay Some Matters before him, Which he Apprehended of Consequence to the business he was Charged with, he begs leave to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Introduce him to the General - - - - - - - - 16th April

No. 42 ... Copy of the Genl's Answer to the foregoing; That he had Complied with Mr. Post's Desire, in making such Alterations in his Talk to the Indians, as he had pointed out as he believed it would be for the good of the Common Cause .... 27th Do.

No. 43 ... Copy Letter from Govr. Sharpe to The Genl., that immediately on the receipt of the Genl's Letter with that from Mr. Secretary Pitt, he had Issued a Proclamation for the Meeting of the Assembly; And that he should Use all his Influence with them, to Raise as Large Supplies as possible via - - - - - - - - - - - - 6th March

No. 44 .... Do. Do. from Do. to Do. Enclosing Addresses from the Houses of Assembly, by Which the Genl. would see that by the Measures they had taken, no Assistance could be Expected from that Province .... 10th April

No. 45 .... Copy Resolutions of the Assembly of Maryland Enclosed in the foregoing .....

No. 46 .... Copy Address of the House of Delegates of Maryland to Govr. Sharpe; also enclosed in the foregoing

No. 47 ... Copy Address of the Upper House of

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Assembly of Maryland to Govr. Sharpe.
also inclosed in Do. .... Do.

No. 48 ... Copy of the Genls. Answer to the fore-going Letter; That since the Assembly of Maryland remained deaf, to all kind of Remonstrance, Nothing remained with Him, but to Transmit a Copy of the Govrs. Letter with its severall Enclosures to Mr. Secretary Pitt, in order to be laid before the King &ca. .... 27. April

No. 49 .... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Fauquier to the Genl. That the fresh Incursions of the Cherokees might be an Inducement to the Assembly to Continue the Regt. beyond the 1st. of May, Which, without, that Circumstance he was of Opinion would not have been the Case .... 23d. Feby.

No. 50 .... Copy of the Genls. Answer to the foregoing; That the Services absolutely necessary for Opening a Communication from Pittsburgh to Niagra, would require the Assistance of the Virginia Regimt., and hoped the Assembly would not not (sic) now relax in their late Zeal for the good of the Publick Cause .... 17th. March

No. 51 Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Fauquier to

the Genl.-That Mr. Secretary Pitt, and the Genls. Letters came very Opportunely, for, in Consequence thereof a Committee had resolved to keep up the Regimt. and he hoped the house would Approve of it .... 5th. March

No. 52.... Extract of the Genls. Answer to the foregoing; Enclosing a Duplicate of the Genls. Circular of the 31st. March; And that he hoped Soon to hear of the Assembly's having Approved of the Resolves of the Committee to keep up the Regimt. .... 1st. April

No. 53 .... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Fauquier to the Genl. That an Act had passed to provide for the Virginia Regt. till the 1st. Novr. to the Number of 761 private Men, - 300, of Which he was obliged to keep for the Defence of the South West Frontiers.... 5th. Do. -

No. 54... Extract of the Genls. Answer to the foregoing; That he was glad the Act was passed, for keeping up the Regimt. but would have been more pleased, that they had resolved to compleat the Regt. to its original Numbers And that they had not Limitted its Service to the 1st. Novr. viz ... 20th. April

No. 55.... Copy Letter from Govr. Dobbs to the Genl.; Acknowledging the receipt of the Genls. Cir

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-cular, with that from Mr. Secretary Pitt, upon Which he had issued a Proclamation, for the assembly to meet, and that nothing should be wanting on his part, to spirit them up to raise some Troops with the ut-most Expedition .... 30th March

No. 56 .... Copy The General's Answer to the fore-going; That he hoped he would prove Successfull, in his requisition to the As-sembly for raising some Troops; and informing him that Brigr. Genl. Monckton, was to succeed General Stanwix in the Command to the Southward with Whom, for the future he would be pleased to Correspond .... 27th April

No. 57 .... Copy Letter from Govr. Lyttelton to the Genl. Acknowledges the receipt of the Genls. of the 21st Decr. & 18th January; That the As-sembly of Carolina had Voted pay for 7 Troops Horse Rangers & 1000 Foot but that he could not recommend to the Genl. to Make any diminution in the Number of Regulars he might intend to send thi-ther, as the New Levies, he was afraid would go on but Slowly .... 18th Feby.

No. 58 .... Copy of the General's Answer to the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5: 58

foregoing, That he had not the least Doubt but that the Force the Assembly had voted, added to the Detachment of Regulars sent thither, would most effectually, punish the Savages, & restore a lasting peace and tranquility to the Province .... 1st April

No. 59.... Copy Letter from Govr. Ellis to the General; That the Fresh Incursions of the Cherokees threatned the Colony of Georgia with ruin, with speedy succours from the General &ca .... 13th Febry

No. 60.... Copy of the Genls. Answer to the foregoing; Acquaints him of the Detachment he had sent to Carolina, Which with the Force raised in that Province, would he hoped soon Crush the Indians & disable them from any future Hostilities, either on that Province or Georgia .... 1st April

No. 61.... Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst to the Govrs. of Pensilvania, Maryland, & Virginia; That he had wrote to Genl. Stanwix to Appoint a Place of rendezvous for their Troops, and desiring them to Comply with his requisition &ca .... 31st March

No. 62.... Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst to Genl. Stanwix Enclosing a Copy of the fore-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-going Letter, with some hints relative to the Operations he intended should be carried on to the Southward, that he might Appoint the rendezvous Accordingly .... 31st. March

No. 63 .... Extract Letter from Genl. Stanwix to General Amherst, Enclosing some Letters on the Subject of Mr. Post's Journey amongst the Indians, by Which it Appeared he was desirous of Altering some part of the Genl's Talk to them .... 25th April

No. 64 .... Extract of Genl. Amherst's Answer to the foregoing That altho' he was not for using Soft Speeches to the Indians, he had agreed to Mr. Posts Alterations, & Enclosing the Talk agreable thereto .... 28th April

No. 65 .... Copy Genl. Amherst's Talk to the several Tribes & Nations of Indians .... 27th Do. ....

No. 66 ... Copy Letter from Sr. Wm. Johnson Bart. to the General Enclosing Copies of the Conference held at Fort Johnson, with the Deputys of the Nations &ca. That agreable to the General's request of the 23d. Febry. he should Use his Utmost to bring a Body of Indians into the Field &ca; Desiring a Warrant for £5000 St. On Accot. of his Department; and Claim-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:58

-ing his Title to pay as a Military Officer
for several Reasons ment.d in said Letter... 7th March
No. 67.... Copy of the above mentioned Conference
Enclosed in the foregoing .... 13 & 14th Febry
No. 68.... Copy Letter from Sr. Wm. Johnson Bart. to
To Tedyescung Chief of the Delawares, con-
-cerning Disputes about some Lands in
Pensilvania Government - Enclosed also
in the foregoing .... 1st March
No. 69.... Copy of the Genl's answer to Sr. Wm's
Letter of 7th March, Approving of His Speech
&ca. to the Indians Enclosing him the
Warrant he desired; and that he Should
not fail to transmit his Remarks in re-
-lation to his pay, to His Majesty's Min-
-isters for their Directions therein......16th March
No. 70.... Copy Letter from Lt. Col. James Grant
to the Genl.; Representing the difficul-
-tys, the Detachmt. sent to Carolina met
with, in procuring the necessary Car-
-riages &ca, to forward their March against
the Indians .... 17th April
No. 71.... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Law-
-rence; Enclosing him Extracts of his Let-
-ters of the 6th & 17th April to Govr. Pownall,
as Containing sufft. reasons Why he could

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

not Acquiesce to the Govrs Proposal of send-
-ing Troops to Nova Scotia &ca .... 17th April

No. 72.... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Murray;
containing the Operations of the ensuing Campaign 15th April

No. 73.... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Whitmore
in Consequence of Mr. Secretary Pitt's Letter of
the 9th February 1760 .... 23d. April

No. 74.... Copy The Genls. Orders To Capt. de Ruvijne;
to set out for Boston, & from thence to Louis-
-bourg with the Genls. Dispatches to Govr. Whit-
-more, & to put himself under his Command
till further Orders Enclosed in the foregoing Same date

No. 75.... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Whitmore
Accompanying a Duplicate of the Generals
of the 23d. And Acquainting him of the Trans-
-ports Ordered to Quebec & from thence after-
-wards to proceed to Louisbourg .... 26th. April

No. 76.... Memorial of Messrs. Livingston & Morris
sent to Treasury with Vouchers &ca. -

see Treasury Papers 1760.

Endorsed. Schedule of Papers | referr'd to in
Major Genl. | Amherst's Letter To The | Rt. Honble.
Mr. Secretary Pitt | Dated New York April 28th. 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5: 58

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

New York 6th. April 1760.–

Sir,

It is with the greatest Satisfaction that I have received Your favour of the 30th. Ultimo; As it not only informs me that five of the Eight Companies, I had to Expect from You were full, but that You thought the Three others could not fail of filling up that Week; And that You were persuaded I should have the best Regiment, both with respect to men and Officers that You had raised during the War; All Which gives me Infinite pleasure, and merits my most Sincere Returns, Which I beg Your Acceptance of.–

The Officer I proposed to Send You, for Conducting the Regiment to their place of Destination, is the bearer hereof Lieut. Small of the Royal Highland Regimt., Who is furnished with Money to pay Your Men the four pences in lieu of Provisions from the days of their Several Enlistments, to that of their receiving the King's provisions at No. 4 the place of Rendezvous, Where a Sufficient Quantity of Provisions is laid in, to Subsist them during their Continuance on the road from that Post

to Crown Point, Which not having been perfected as I could have wish'd nor even traced out, as I in=tended, is to be cutt over anew According to a Sketch, Which Lt. Small is bearer of; And as this is a Work, in Which the Inhabitants of Newhamp=shire, are more particularly interested than any of the other New England Provinces, I think they will undertake it with so much the more alacrity and perfect it in the best manner that may be, and therefore I thought I could not do less than give them the preference in the Execution of a Service, so beneficial to the Coun=try. And I have accordingly drawn up In=structions for the Commanding Officer of that Regimt. Which Lt. Small will deliver to him; And Nothing remains for me now, than to beg, that So Soon, as possible after the Arrival of Lt. Small, You will press the March of the Regiment that no time may be lost in the per=formance of this so Essential Service.–

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Wentworth.

Endorsed

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy

Boston March 30th 1760.–

Sir,

I am favor'd with Your very kind Letter of the 23d Inst. & am much obliged to You.– And altho' the Genl. Court have made me the Compliment of my Passage in the Province Ship King George, Which they have Desired me to send to England, to fetch their Parliamentary Grant; Yet the sending her to England is become such a Matter of Squabble, betwixt them and the Traders, that if I could obtain any other Convenience I shou'd decline this. I shall therefore beg the Continuance of Your good Offices on that head, if any Man of Warr comes to N. York, and also shou'd be glad to know, When You think of dispatching the Packet–but if I should Determine to go in the King George, I will give You the earliest Notice, that if You should think proper to Send by her any of Your Dispatches You may have proper time.–

The Levies are not so forward as I should wish, oweing to the great Numbers, Who have Served their turn in this Warr lyeing to hire themselves out at exorbitant wages, to such Whose turn they Suppose must now come, to be impressed but would not go. The Court by all means willing to Avoid

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

an impress have lengthned out the time for Enlisting to the 15th. of April & I have Adjourned the Court to the 16th., as I have His Majesty's orders to have an Interview with Mr. Bernard before I sail for England. –

I ordered Brigdr. Ruggles, to form into Battalions such Levies as he has ready; he Acquaints me he is ready to March off to Worcester for forming immediately two Battalions, so that as soon as I know Your Intentions on that head I will give him orders to begin to move, and I should hope the rest Might be ready as these March off –

The enclosed Copy of a Vote of the Court, re=specting Such men at the Eastward, as shall not re-enlist to Serve again is very much the General Sense of the People, & an intimation of Your Inten=tions to comply with their Desire wou'd give great and general Content: I should imagine it will be necessary to Send thither some number of Re=cruits to Compleat those Detachments, and the Vess=ells that Carry such down might bring the others up here. The sooner I could know Your general idea of the way Where You shall want the sev=eral Numbers of my People, the better able I should be to make my Dispositions for forming them; for instance, altho' the County of York levies are most forward yet to order them, some of Whom are near

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

two hundred miles to the East of this place & on the sea line to march Westward, When perhaps the Western Levies in the Countys of Worcester and Hampshire, tho' not so forward might yet be as early at the general Rendezvous, wou'd be very hurtfull in the Minds of our People to the Service. _ Whereas I sh^d. imagine it would suit much better *for these at the Eastern parts of the Province, to go east, if You should send any Eastward. _ this incertainty suspends my being able to Judge of the forming them. If these County of York People shou'd go East the County abound there with Sloops, Which I could direct Col: Sparhawke to provide, as usual, and they might Embark there directly Whereas it is a Double embarkation to bring them near two Hundred miles to Boston there to Embark again. I take the liberty to suggest these Matters, as I suppose it is agreable to You to be informed of them.

As I know nothing could be more agreable to You than the obtaining means of Communication to the Troops under Your Command at Quebec, & as I have by many ways been informed of the Communication by way of S^t. John's River, I wrote to L^t. Col^o. Arbuthnot one of my officers commanding there, to know whether he

could make sure of any means of Communication from his Post to Quebec, he writes me word by a Letter I recd. the 28th. inst. that he can Undertake to Convey safe a Letter from his post to Quebec & back again in 25 daies. I particularly Cautioned him to mention this to no one. Lt. Montresor mentioned to me that 40 of the 270 Indians posted on Chaudiere, were gone to St. John's Rr., I suppose to Obstruct that Communication, but of this You must have the best information.—I have the honour to be with the greatest respect,

Sir, &c

T. Pownall

His Excellency General Amherst.

Extract of Lt. Col. Arbuthnot's Letter to me.—

"I can be answerable for both French & English that I can "pick out of this Garrison, that they shall safely Carry any "Dispatches Your Excy. may have Occasion to Send to Quebec, "and bring an Answer back to this place in twenty five daies."

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall/ to General Amherst Dated/ Boston 30th. March 1760./ That he had given orders for/ forming the New Levies into/ Battalions, that they might be/ ready to March; and Enclosing/ a Vote of the General Court/ Requesting that such of the Troops/ as were in Nova Scotia, and/ Louisbourg, and would not/ Reenlist, might be Discharged./ in Genl. Amherst's of/ the 28th. Apl. 1760/ No. 7.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

In the House of Representatives. March 26: 1760.

Whereas a number of the Troops belonging to this Province, are now in His Majesty's Service at Louisburg and Nova Scotia, under the Command of the Col^s. Bagley, Fry, and Thomas, and have been detained in said Service beyond the time Limitted by their Several Enlistments, Therefore Voted, That His Excellency the Governor be desired to Write to General Amherst, praying that such of said Troops, as shall not Enlist in the Ensueing Campaign, may not only be Discharged said Service, but that Speedy provision be made for their Return to their Respective Homes.

Sent up for Concurrence
S. White Spkr.
In Council March 26: 1760
Read and Concurred
A Oliver Secry
Consented to
T. Pownall.

Endorsed. Copy Vote of the House of / Representatives of the Massachusetts / Bay. 26th. March 1760 / for Discharging such of the Troops of / that Province as are at Louisbourg / & Nova Scotia, & that will not Enlist / for the Ensueing Campaign. / Enclosed in Govr. Pownall's Letter / to General Amherst of 30th March 1760 / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 28th. April 1760 / N°. 8.

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 1.

New York. 8th. April 1760.

Sir,

I am sorry to find, by your Letter of the 30th. Ultimo, that altho' the General Court, have made You a Compliment of the Province Ship King George to Convey You to England; the Squabble arisen upon this Occasion between them & the Traders would make You decline the Acceptance thereof, if You could Obtain any other Convenience; I can Assure You, Sir, if it were in my power I should be very glad to Contribute to Your desires, and I shall, as I before promised You, do every thing that lays in me to Serve and oblige You; but from the Letter I received last night from Lord Colville, I dispair of having that Satisfaction; the ships under His Lordship's Command being so dispersed on sundry services, that it is not possible for him to Spare me any one Frigate to Convoy the recovered Men of the Garrison of Quebec, & the Cloathing and other necessarys for the Regiments there from hence; So that all I have to trust to, will be a ship of War either from England or the Southward, that may by Chance drop in here, Which, of Course I shall not be able to Send You, as I proposed before I knew, how Lord

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Colvill's Squadron was Employed.—

I am no less concerned to find, that Your Levies are not so forward as You should wish; the reasons You give for it are obvious, so long as people Whose lot it is & are nominated to Serve, are permitted to purchase an Exemption, & to send others in their Stead, it must occasion great backwardness in the Levies; and it were therefore to be wish'd that this Custom was abolished; but I rely on Your Usual Zeal, & I am Convinced, that nothing will be wanting on Your side, to obtain the hastening of the Levies, of Which there can be no better proof than Col.o Ruggles from Your orders being ready to March for Worcester to form immediately two Battalions; and as You desire to know my Intentions thereupon, I am to Inform You, that in the Same Manner, as last Year Capt.n Wheelock is forthwith to repair to Worcester and another Officer to Springfield (Where there are Magazines formed for Victualling Your Troops on their March to the rendezvous at Albany) to pay them the four pences in lieu of Provisions from the days of their Several Enlistments to that of their receiving the King's Provisions; and as they will be there before any of Your Troops will be able to Set in Motion You will be so good, immediately upon receipt hereof, to hasten their March

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that no time may be lost in the great and Essential Work of Compleating the entire Reduction of Canada.—

There is nothing in my power, that I would not do to Oblige the people of the Massachusetts Bay, but at the Same time I cannot help saying, that the Vote of the Court Enclosed in Yours, distresses me greatly; As I know not how readily to Comply with it; first, I had always understood that those of Your people, Who during the last Campaign Served to the Eastward, had in Consideration of the Bounty granted them by the Assembly, all re-enlisted again. Next, I know not What Numbers of these Troops, will decline re-enlisting, Which I ought to know, because they must be replaced out of these New Levies; and last of all before this necessary Information can be obtained, and the Men Sent to relieve those that Decline continuing in Nova Scotia & Louisbourg, can get to those respective places, half the Campaign will be elapsed, and a Number of these Mens Services be no ways of the use they are intended for; I should therefore be glad, they were all prevailed on to stay Where they are; I must Conclude they will do so; this is certainly the last Cam-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-paign in this Country, & most likely will be but a Short one, and by their continuing to the End they will acquire an additional Honor & good Re-pute.-

From What precedes You will see, that I am hopefull None of Your New Levies will be sent to the Eastward; And as all the Others are to Assemble at the rendezvous of Albany; I need add nothing further on that Subject.-

I am to return You my particular thanks for Your Attention in procuring me a Communication from St. John's River to Quebec, Which Doubtless may prove very usefull, and I am the More obliged to You for it, as I shall certainly Make use of it upon Occasion.-

Govr. Boone Arrived here on Friday from Carolina, Which place he left this Sennight, he has had an Interview with Governor Bernard this day Who is Set out to Meet You, and I send this after him to Desire he will deliver it to You.-

The departure of the Packet is very uncertain, as it will depend greatly, on What the one, hourly Expected, may bring if that should require Dispatch, She will go immediately, if not, perhaps only in Eight days after.-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I am with great Regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Pownall.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Governor Pownall, Dated New York 6th April 1760 | In Answer to the Govrs. of the 30th. March. | That he should send Officers, as | last Year, to Muster the Massachusetts | Forces and to pay them the Four | pences in lieu of provisions &ca., | and begs the Govr. to hasten | their March. That the Request | of the General Court to relieve the | Men in Nova Scotia & Louisburg | could not be Complied with, for | several Reasons within mentioned | in Genl. Amherst's of the | 28th Apl. 1760 | No. 9.

Extract./ Boston, 11th April 1760.

Sir,

The Governor being absent from the Province, some Letters directed to him from Lt. Col. Arbuthnot, the Commanding Officer at St. John's in Nova Scotia, came to my hands. They contain Matters of such Nature that I think it necessary You should be immediately acquainted therewith, and shall Order Extracts to be made, & enclose them: I will also Send Copy of the Letter I have Wrote to Arbuthnot by a Vessel which Sails this Evening.

"The Governor undoubtedly will be at home before this Express can return".

Thos. Hutchinson.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Extract Letter from Lt. Gov.| Hutchinson to General Amherst.| Dated Boston 11th. April 1760.| Enclosing (in the Absence of Govr.| Pownall) Extracts of Letters from| Lt. Col. Arbuthnot, Commanding| Officer at St. Johns in Nova Scotia,| Shewing the Disposition of the | Provincial Troops to Return| home; with Copy of the Lt. Govrs. |Answer thereto.| in Genl. Amhersts of the| 28th. April 1760.| No. 10.|

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5:58

Extract of a Letter from Lieut: Col. William Arbuthnot, to His Excellency Gov. Pownall, Dated Fort Frederick March 3. 1760.

"When last I wrote to you from Halifax, I had the greatest Expectation that not One Officer or Soldier in this Garrison, would have refused to Engage for the Ensuing Campaign, but, thro' Jealousy or home Sickness of the Officers, I have it not in my power to Return One; I have left Nothing Undone on my Side to Influence both, as Your Excellency will See by the enclosed Accompt that the Money sent from the Government is paid, besides which I have made publick to them Every paragraph in Your Excellency's Letters to Induce them; however I still flatter myself that before the Return of Capt: Russell from Chinecto some will Enlist; but as their Numbers are Uncertain, and the difficulty of Navigation in the Bay renders it possible he may be prevented from calling in here, therefore I hope Your Excellency will Accept the within Account as a Return of the State of this Garrison."

Endorsed. Extract Letter from Lt. Colonel| Arbuthnot to Governor Pownall| Dated Fort Frederick 3d. March 1760| Enclosed in Lt. Gov. Hutchinson's| to General Amherst of 11th. April| That from Jealousy and home| Sickness of the Officers under his| Command, he was afraid it wou'd| not be in his power to keep any| of the Troops for the Service of| the Ensuing Campaign| in Gen. Amherst's| of the 28th April 1760| No. 11.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ Extract of a Letter from Lt. Colonel Willm. Arbuthnot to His Excellency Governor Pownall dated S. John's River 1st. April 1760.

The Chief Intent of this may serve to acquaint Your Excellency, that since the Arrival of two N. England Vessells in this Harbour, the Soldiers of the Garrison have Sent to acquaint me, that they are unanimously Determined to quit the Fort on the 1st. May and that if I did not Choose to Comply with their request of sending Your Excellency immediate Notice of it, they would take up the two Vessells now here on their own Accot. & Detain them till the 1st. May, that they might relieve themselves; I have therefore in order to pacify them, dispatch away One of these Vessells with Capt. Gerrish on board to Attend Your Excellency, to Whom I must referr You for further particulars, being at this time confined to my bed.

Endorsed. Extract Letter from Lt. Colonel / Wm Arbuthnot to Govr. Pownall / Dated St John's River 1st. April 1760 / Enclosed in Lt. Govr. Hutchinson's to / General Amherst of 11th. April 1760 / That in Consequence of their / former Resolution, the Soldiers / under his Command, had / determined to Quit the Fort on / the 1st. of May; but that he should / Endeavour to detain them untill / he had an Answer from the / Governor / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 28th. April 1760. / No. 12.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Lieut: Col^o Arbuthnott.

Boston 11th April 1760.

Sir,

Your Letters to the Governour by Capt: Gerrish came to my hands, His Excellency not being in the Province; I Expect he will Return in a few days; In the mean time I think it necessary You should be Acquainted that I have Sent an Express to the General, & have desired his immediate Consideration of the Contents of Your Letters, and don't doubt an Answer will be received in 10 or 12 Days – I think it extremely probable Care will be taken for relieving the Men with all Speed, but I can by no means think, when they have recommended themselves so much by their past Behavior, that they will be Capable of so unwarrantable an Action as to desert the Post, untill they are regularly relieved, although the time of such Relief, should be Carried beyond the First of May. I have no doubt of Your Continuing Your wonted prudence and good Conduct – For Other Matters I refer You to His Excellency after his Return.

I am,

Sir,

Your hum^e. Servant

Thos. Hutchinson

Copy.

New London 12th April 1760.

Sir,

Just as I finished a Letter of this date, I re=ceived by Express two Letters from Govr. Laurence, relative to some People in N. England Engaged to go to N. Scotia as Settlers; His Apprehensions (from Indis-positions of some of Our New England Politicians to this Beneficial Settlement) of Measures being taken to Impress said Settlers is the Occasion of his Applying to me: Also he Supposes that some part of the N. Eng-land Levies will be sent to N. Scotia; If they should, and You would agree in the Measure that these Persons Engaged as Settlers might Act as those Troops, he desires me to give Mr. McNutt, the Bearer of his Dispatches to me, Beating Orders for that purpose - If the Measure be agreable, and can be duly Concerted, I will do anything in my power to forward it; but I have thought fit to Send Mr. McNutt forward to You to Explain his own proposal; and when I know how far You will Accede to the Measure in those parts of it which are under Your Department, I shall be able to form a Judgment what I can do in it within my Department.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I am, in great Truth,

Sir,

Your Faithfull & Obedt.

Servant

T. Pownall.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy - Letter from Govr. Pownall | to General Amherst. | No. 2 | Dated New London 12th. April 1760. | That he had received Letters | from Govr. Lawrence relative | to some people in New England | Engaged to go to Nova Scotia | as Settlers, with a proposal for Enlisting such persons to | Act as the Troops that might | be Sent thither, and desiring | the General's Opinion thereupon | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 28th. Apl. 1760. | No. 16.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

New York 17th April 1760.

Sir,

Last Night arrived Mr Natt, with Your two Letters of the 12th, and at the Same time, I likewise received, by Express one of the preceeding day from Lt Govr Hutchinson, Accompanying Extracts of Letters from Lt Colo Arbuthnot to You, and a Copy of the Lt Govrs Answer thereto, Which is a very proper one, and will, I am hopefull, be productive of bringing the Provincial Troops in Nova Scotia to reason, and to a better Sense of their duty; for, as I observed to You, in mine of the 6th Instant, Which I again repeat here, nothing would distress me more, than to be obliged to relieve them at present; in the first place, I could not answer to myself to Spare one Man from those Destined for the Operations in these parts, Which, as they are to be Vigorous & Decisive would rather require an Augmentation of Force, than a Diminution; in the next place, half the Campaign would be over, before they could be relieved; And last of all, as the Campaign, will most likely be short, those of Your Troops Who do continue to the end of it, will Acquire Additional Honor and Repute; And as I know full well, how much they have this honor,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

and their Country at Heart; I Conclude that, at Your Representation, added to that already gone from the Lt. Govr. they will one & all, Chearfully re-main Where they are, & Continue to do their duty as before. -

From What preceedes it is unnecessary for me to add that I cannot acquiesce to Govr. Lawrences Proposal; he applied to me Sometime ago for a Regi-ment, but I then not only told him, I had it not in my power to grant his request, but that I really thought he had no Occasion for it as a force (tho' I think they would be of great use to him as Settlers) and indeed, I think the Troops of Your Province in Nova Scotia added to two Companies of Rang-ers on that Establishment, sufficient to protect and Defend all the Settlers within the Same. Mr. Nutt therefore returns to You with this Answer in his way to Halifax, and he likewise takes a Letter from me to Govr. Lawrence acquaint-ing him with my dissenting from his proposal and Signifying to him my request to You, in re-lation to the Massachusetts Forces continuing in Nova Scotia. -

It gives me pleasure to learn, that You have been so lucky as to Secure a very Suitable Con-venience for passage. Whenever You do go, I wish

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You an agreable and Speedy one; Meanwhile I must not Omit my Warmest thanks for this new token of Your Zeal for the Service (in postponing your Departure) in order to promote the Same.—

I am, with the greatest regard,

Sir,

&c.

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Gov.r Pownall.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Gen.l Amherst / to Gov=ernor Pownall Dated / New York 17th April 1760. / In Answer to the Gov.rs two Letters / of the 12th April / Repeating the Inconveniencies / that would Arise to the Service / by relieving the Provincial Troops / in Nova Scotia; from which he / would See that he could not / Acquisce to Gov.r Lawrence's proposal / in Gen.l Amherst's of / the 28th April 1760 / No. 17. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Boston, 14th. April 1760.–

Sir,

Governor Pownall has sent me from New London, the Letter You was pleased to Write him on the 6th. Instant. Immediately after the Receipt of it, I directed Col.o Ruggles to Cause two Battalions of the New enlisted Men to March forthwith to Worcester & Springfield. As they are Enlisted in all parts of the Province, it will take several Days to Convey the necessary Orders, but I should think the Whole Number might be at the places of Rendezvous by the last of next Week – The Governor's Letter to me was dated the 10th. He does not Say whether Gov.r Bernard was at New London, nor whether he shall be at home to meet the assembly; Some part of his Letter looks as if he did not Expect it. I hope notwithstanding, that he will Return, as something further is absolutely necessary to be done by the General Court, in order to Compleat the Levies; If he should not, no Endeavours of Mine shall be wanting to Induce such further Measures as may be proper for that purpose.

I Have the honour to be, with very great Respect,

Sir,

Your most Humble and
Most Obedient Servant
Tho. Hutchinson.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Lieut. Governor | Hutch-inson to General Amherst. | Dated Boston 14th. April 1760 | That in Consequence of the | General's Letter of the 6th. to | Gov.r Pownall, he had ordered | Colonel Ruggles to March | forthwith 2 Batt.s of the New | Levies to Worcester & Springfield, | and that, in the Absence of the | Gov.r he should Use his utmost | En-deavours to Induce the Assembly | to Compleat the Levies, &ca. | in Gen.l Amherst's | of the 28th. April 1760 | No. 18. |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.   Providence March 11th 1760

Sir,

The General Assembly of this Colony, Sitting the last Week in February past, when I laid before them Mr Secretary Pitt's Letter of the 7th of January, together also with Your Excellency's Letters of the 14th and 21st of Feb'ry on Consideration thereof, immediately and unanimously came into a Resolution, to Raise One Thousand Men for His Majesty's Service in the Ensuing Campaign; And Ordered them to be form'd into a Regiment, for which they have appointed the proper Officers, and have given a Bounty of Thirty Dollars to Each Able Bodied Man, who shall Enlist, and a Dollar ahead Levy Money to the Officers who Enlist them. By means of which Encouragements added to a much greater willingness than was ever known before in the People to Enter into the Service, the Levying the Men hath gone on with very great Success; and so many are already Enlisted that there is no Reason to doubt, but in a few Weeks the Regiment will be compleat as to Numbers, and will be ready to Move forwards into the Service, at such time, and in such manner, as Your Excellency may be pleased to Order. As to the Article of Arms, due Care will be taken to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

procure all that can be found in the Colony fit for Service; yet I am of Opinion the Number to be depended on from this Colony will be Small. With very great Regard, I am,

Your Excellency's most Obedt
and most Humble Servant
Step. Hopkins.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Hopkins / to General Amherst / Dated Providence 11th March 1760 / That in Consequence of Mr. Secry/ Pitts & the General's Letters the / Assembly had unanimously / Resolved to Raise 1000 Men, and / that from the Encouragements / they had offered &ca, the Regimt / would be Compleat in a few Weeks, / and ready to Move as the General / should be pleased to Order. / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 25th April 1760 / No. 20 /

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

New York 20th April 1760.

Sir,

In my last of the 16th Ultimo I expressed to You my Satisfaction, at finding, the Rhode Island Levies so near Compleated, and so ready to move forward into the Service at Such time and in such manner as I should please to order; Which I then informed You I should do; I am therefore now to Desire You, immediately upon receipt hereof, to Cause a suffict. Number of small Vessells, to be hired that can come up to Albany, and to Cause the same to be Victualled for the passage of Your Troops from their respective Ports to Albany aforesaid, & to beg. that You will Cause them to be embarked, with all possible Dispatch, and to Sail with the very first fair Wind thereafter.

You will also be pleased to direct the Commanding Officer to keep a true and Exact Muster Roll of the Regimt., that the fourpences in lieu of Provisions may be Ascertained as by former Instructions on that head, vizt. from the days of the Several Enlistments of the men, to that of their receiving the Kings Provisions; for which purpose, it will be necessary to produce

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the several Attestations: Observing that out of this Money, the Colony, is to reimburse herself, the Cost of the Provisions that Shall have been by Her loaded on board the Vessells, for the Victualling of her Troops during their passage.

And as I mentioned to You in mine of the 21st. February the same Allowance Shall be made this Year, that was made the last, for the passage of every one of Your men, that Shall be landed at Albany, & approved of by the Officer that Shall be Appointed to Muster them there. –

I am, with great regard,

Sir &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Honble. Govr. Hopkins.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Governor Hopkins - Dated | New York 20th. April 1760 | - Desiring the Govr. immediately | to give Directions for hiring | proper Vessells for Conveying the | Rhode Island Regt. to Albany | and to forward them with all | Dispatch; and repeating the | same Allowances to be made | for provisions & passage as | last Year | in Genl. Amherst's of the | 28 April 1760 | No. 22.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract /

Norwalk, 28th March 1760.

"Being just returned from the Assembly, I take the Earliest Opportunity to Inform You with their Determination, relative to Raising the Levies for the Operations of the Ensuing Campaign, and have the Satisfaction to Acquaint You, the Assembly has made provision, for Levying, Cloathing, and Paying Five Thousand Men, Including Officers, for the Service of the Current Year, which are to be raised by Voluntary Enlistments in the Colony, as soon as possible; they are to be formed into Four Regiments, Each to Consist of Twelve Com=-panies. The Men are Collecting, and I hope will be in readiness for the Service, as I Intend no=-thing on my part shall be wanting to have them so in Season."

Thos. Fitch

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Extract / Letter from Govr. Fitch / to Gener=-al Amherst / Dated Norwalk 28th. March 1760. / That the Assembly of Connecticutt / had made provision for 5000 Men, / Officers Included, and that Nothing / should be wanting on his part to / have them ready for the Service in / due time. / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 28th. Apl. 1760 / No. 23.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

New York. 20th April 1760.

Sir,

By my Letter of the 1st Instant, You will have Seen the hopes I had conceived, from Yours of the 28th of the preceding month, that Your Levies would be ready for Service, by, or Soon after the time limitted in my Circular Letter of the 21st Febry; These hopes are now Somewhat damped by Intelligence I have received of the 17th Instant, that the Levies go on slow; that You are not above half full; that it is not Expected You can Compleat Your Numbers by Enlistment; that there are no Orders from the Assembly to press; and that they are not to Sit again till the Second Thursday in May; so that it is feared You will not be Compleat Seasonably.

This Intelligence obliges me to Address myself to You for Your interposition in removing so many Inconveniences as Such a delay above mentioned must be productive of; and that You will Accordingly, if You find there is no prospect of immediately Compleating the Numbers, Your Assembly have Voted for the Services of the Campaign we are now Entring on, Summon the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Assembly to meet before the time above mentioned, in order to resolve on an Impress, without Which, or an immediate Completion of the Numbers Voted upon the terms prescribed by the Assembly, the Service must Suffer; and as I know You have a Desire to promote it to Your utmost, I rely on You, and trust that the Connecticutt Forces will be at the rendezvous at Albany, by the Second Thursday in May. –

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca

Honᵇˡᵉ Govʳ Fitch.

Jeff: Amherst

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genˡ Amherst | To Governor Fitch – Dated | New York 20ᵗʰ April 1760 | That having re-ceived | Intelligence of great backward- | ness in Com-pleating the | Connecticutt Troops he was | Obliged to Address the Governor | to Summon the Assembly to | Meet (if he found there was | no prospect of immediately | Compleating the Numbers) | in order to Resolve on an Impress | as a Delay at this time would | be of the utmost prejudice to the | Service. | in Genˡ Am-herst's of | the 28ᵗʰ Apˡ 1760 | Nº 25 |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Friday Afternoon 14th March 1760.

Sir,

I Have just now received from the Assembly the enclosed Resolutions, and without taking time to have them transcribed, I send them to Your Excellency desiring you will be pleased to Return them to me some time tomorrow:- What is now wanting is a Resolution to Empower me to Draught, if Voluntiers do not offer.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir, / &ca,

James De Lancey

His Excell.cy General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Gov.r De Lancey / to General Amherst. / Dated New York 14th. March 1760 / Enclosing the Resolutions of the / Assembly of New York, for Raising / and paying 2680 Men, Officers / Included, for the Service of the / Ensueing Campaign. / in Gen.l Amherst's / of the 28th Apl. 1760 / No. 28. /

Copy.

Assembly Chamber, Die Veneris 9 h. A. M. the 14th March 1760.

The House (according to Order) resolved itself into a Committee of the Whole House, upon His Honour the Lieut. Governor's Message of the 12th. Instant; After some time Spent therein, Mr. Speaker resumed the Chair, and Colonel De Lancey reported the Resolutions of the Committee, which he Read in his Place, and afterwards delivered in at the Table, and are as follows, to wit,-

Resolved that it is the Opinion of this Committee, that immediate Provision be made for Raising, Paying, and Cloathing Two Thousand Six Hundred and Eighty Effective Men, Officers Included, to Act in Conjunction with the Forces of the Neighbouring Colonies, and a Body of His Majesty's Regular Troops, by making an Irruption into Canada, in order to Reduce Mont Real, and all other Posts belonging to the French in those Parts, and farther to Annoy the Enemy in such manner, as His Majesty's Commander in Chief shall Judge most Effectual; being the full Quota of this Colony, according to the Number of its Inhabitants, in proportion to the Number of Inhabitants of the Neighboring Colonies, for forming an Army

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of Twenty Thousand Men, Exclusive of His Majes-
-ty's Regular Troops.

Resolved, that it is the Opinion of this Com-
-mittee, that there be allowed to Each able bodied
Man, Entering Voluntarily into the said Service,
the Sum of Fifteen Pounds, as a gratuity for
his Voluntary Enlistment.

Resolved, that it is the Opinion of this Com-
-mittee, that there be allowed to Every Officer, or
Other Person, who shall procure to be Enlisted and
Sworn, any able Bodied Volunteer, the Sum of Twen-
-ty Shillings.

And the said Resolutions being read a Second
time, Resolved that the House do agree with the
Committee in the aforesaid Resolutions.-

Ordered that Capt. Lispenard & Col^o. Philipse wait
on His Honour the Lt. Govr. with the aforesaid Resolu-
-tions. | By Order of the General Assembly

Abr^m. Lott Junr. Clk.

Endorsed. Copy. Resolutions of the | Assembly of New
York | Dated 14th. March 1760 | For Raising & paying
2680 Men | officers Included, for the Service | of the
Ensueing Campaign. | Enclosed in the Lt.
Gov^rs. Letter to | General Amherst of same
date. | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 20th. April
1760 | N°. 29.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Amboy Mar. 14. 1760

Sir,

The Assembly is now Sitting, and will I Suppose, Vote the same Number of Men which they did last Year. When the Regiment comes to be Raised, I expect to have, from among the French Prisoners, the Offer of several German & Swiss Protestants, who will take the Oaths, and Subscribe the Declaration. If I have your leave to Enlist them, I Intend to Confine that Business to Captain Bernard, who knowing the German and French Languages, will be able to deal with them, and shall keep them together till they Join the Army. I Intend also not to Advance their Bounty Money, but to keep it in hand, to pay One Moiety of it by Monthly Payments, and the Other on their Return, as a Security for their Fidelity. There are, no doubt, among them fit Men for this Service, if We can but distinguish them. I Submit this to Your Consideration, and am, with great Regard,

Sir,

Yr most Obedient

Humble Servant

Fra: Bernard.

His Excellency General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./

New York, 16th March 1760.

Sir,

I Lose no time in thanking You, for your Letter of the 14th this moment come to my hands, by which I See, that Your Assembly was then Sitting, and would, You Suppose, Vote the same Number of Men, they did last Year, which Acquiescence with His Majesty's Requisition, will no doubt meet with His gracious Approbation

With regard to the Offer You Expect to have from among the French Prisoners, of several German & Swiss Protestants, to Enter into the Regiment; I must beg that You will decline the Acceptance of such Offer, as I know no People less proper upon this Occasion for His Majestys Service than those, for no dependance can be had on them, and notwithstanding the Oaths they might take, or the Declaration they should Subscribe, I am Confident that so soon as We come near to the Enemy, or to their Territories, Numbers of them would immediately Desert to them; It is not prudent, therefore to trust them: Where they now are with some Care, they leave no Room

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for Suspicion; besides they may be of very great Use to the Country by their Labor, and I leave them there for that very purpose.-

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Gov.r Bernard.

Endorsed. Extract/ Letter from Gen.l Amherst/ to Governor Bernard./ Dated New York 16th. March 1760/ In Answer to the Gov.rs. of the 14th./ Rejecting the proposal of Enlisting/ any of the French Prison-ers, as/ a Step very prejudicial to the/ Service, for several Reasons/ within mentioned./ in Gen.l Amherst's of the 28th. April 1760/ No. 32./

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5 Vol. 58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Philadelphia, 26th March 1760.

Sir,

The dilatory proceedings of the Assembly here since their Votes of the 2700 Men, for the Service of the Ensuing Campaign, has given me a great deal of Concern.

It was not less than ten days after passing the Vote before they sent up the Bill for my Concurrence; Altho' as it is only a Transcript of that passed by Mr. Denny the last Year, it might very well have been dispatched in four or five.

Immediately after presenting it, they adjourn'd themselves, according to a priviledge Claimed by the House, for Nine Days, without Consulting me thereupon. And upon their first Coming together again, they Applied for my Consent to a further Adjournment of 13 or 14 Days, which I absolutely refused, so that, I had not before Yesterday an Opportunity of giving them my Sentiments upon their Bill. – And altho' I find it big with Injustice and Mischief, both to the property of the Proprietors, and to the Just Rights of Government, & framed, as I verily think, with no Other View than

that I should Reject it, in order to give Occasion of drawing down the Censure of the Government at home upon their Proprietors, with whom they are Contending, yet in this I shall Disappoint them, being in my own Mind determined, however reluctantly, rather to Submit to this most odious kind of Extortion, and to make a Sacrifice of the Proprietors Interest, by giving my Assent to the Bill, than that the Service should at this Important Crisis, be defeated of the Considerable Aid thereby granted to His Majesty.

Upon the whole matter, Your Excellency may be Assured that Delay is the principal point sought after, and that they will Endeavour to postpone the passing of this Bill, untill they shall hear from their Agent in England, which may every day be Expected, whether a peace is likely to be Concluded, in which Case, there is little doubt, but they will Curtail very Considerably, the Aids granted to the King by the Bill now under Consideration; but at all Adventures, the Assistance Expected from this Province cannot but be thrown greatly behind hand, by means of this Slow procedure of the Assembly; For, with respect to Myself I have always been ready, had they given me an Opportunity, to Offer my Amendments to their Bill, which, upon their rejecting them, I should

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5
Vol. 58

readily have Waved, and have given my assent to it as it was brought up, Contenting Myself with having born my Testimony against the Iniquity and Injustice of it.

I Had, Yesterday, the honour to Receive Your Excellency's Letter of the 21st. Instant, by Mr. Plumsted and agreable thereto, I shall, most willingly, upon Every Occasion, give him all the Aid and Assistance in my power, in the Execution of a Commission upon the Success whereof, the King's Service does so very much depend. I am, with the greatest Respect,

Sir,

Your Excellency's Most Obedt.
& most Humble Servant
James Hamilton

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy - Letter from Govr. Hamilton | to General Amherst.| Dated Philadelphia 26th. March 1760. | Representing the Methods taken | by the assembly of Pensylvania | to protract the passing of the Bill | for the New Series; but that he | was determined, tho' reluctantly, | to Sacrifice the Interest of the | Proprietors, by giving his Assent | to the Bill, rather than that the | Service should, at this Important | Crisis, be defeated of the Considerable | Aid thereby Granted to His Majesty | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 28th. April 1760 | No. 33.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5
Vol 58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Philadelphia, 27th March 1760.

Sir,

In a Conference lately held with Teedyuscung, he Informed me, that he had received a very pressing and respectfull Invitation from the Chiefs of the Several Nations of Indians, living to the Westward of the Ohio, to Assist at a great Meeting which was intended to be held in the Spring at some of their Towns, over that River; and from the Number of Belts of Invitation, which had been Sent to the Distant Nations, as well to the East as to the West he believed it would be a very Large Convention, and that Matters of the highest Consequence would come under their Consideration: Thinking it my Duty, to Avail Myself of so favorable an Opportunity of promoting the Publick Service, I Encouraged Teedyuscung to Attend the Meeting, and recommended it to the Assembly to furnish him with what might Enable him to Undertake the Journey, and make a proper Appearance, which they readily agreed to: And as Teedyuscung had Expressed a desire to have Mr. Frederick Post and Isaac Stille for Assistants, they both Understanding the Indian & English Languages, the House likewise desired

I would Engage them which I have done.

I Presume Your Excellency is Acquainted with Mr. Post's Character, and the Several Negotiations he has been Employed to transact with the Indians; I be=lieve him to be a very honest, Able, Man; and One who has much at heart to bring the Peace to an happy Conclusion; and as both he, and Isaac Stille have a general Acquaintance with the Indians, and know perfectly well their Usages, Ways, Dispositions, and Connections, they cannot fail of doing great Service.

I Have Enclosed an Extract from One of Mr. Post's Letters, whereby Your Excellency will See that he is under Uneasy Apprehensions, on Account of the high Jealousies, which have of late grown a=mong the Indians, that the English will not be kept from Settling, and Overrunning their Indian Hunting grounds, on this Side the Ohio, and de=sires he may be favored with a Message to be delivered to them, in the Name of His Majesty's Gen=eral and Commander in Chief, that shall Dissi=pate these Fears, which at this time may be productive of very bad Consequences, if something be not said to them, as well on the part of Your Excellency, as of this Government: I think really as he does, and if You Concur in Opinion with me, and in-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-cline to Entrust Mr. Post with such a Message, I shall detain him in Town, he being here, in or=-der to fit Teedyuscung out for the Journey, till I shall have the Honour to receive it.

Teedyuscung presses for Dispatch, and as I am Assured he will make a Just Representation of any thing, that I shall be Intimated to him, if anything Occurs to Your Excellency, that may be proper to be Communicated to him, to be Urged at this Meeting, Mr. Post will take Especial Care that Your Commands be faithfully Executed.

I am, | Your Excellency's | Most Obedient
Humble Servant
James Hamilton

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Gov: Hamilton | to General Am=-herst | Dated Philadelphia 27th March 1760 | That in Consequence of the | Request of Teedyuscung Chief | of the Delaware's, to go and Assist | at a great Meeting of several Nations | of Indians on the Ohio he had | Recommended it to the Assembly | to Enable Teedyuscung, to make a | proper Appearance, &ca. which they | had Granted; & likewise Ordered | Mr. Fredk. Post & Isaac Still, both | Acquainted with the Indian | Language &ca. to At=-tend him; | And Enclosing a Copy of Mr. Post's | Letter to the Govr. thereupon | in Genl. Amherst's of the | 28th April 1760 | No. 34.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5

Copy.

Bethlehem March 11th 1760.

Please Your Honour,

For as much as this present Undertaking of my going to the great Council of the different Nations of Indians, goes very near to my Heart, desiring God Our Heavenly Father, to Grant his aid & Grace, that it may turn out according to His Holy Will, and the Glory of Our Gracious Sovereign, and to the Honour of the Governor, Council and Assembly, and all Men in power under him and to the Advantage & Safety, not only and to the Inhabitants of the Province, but of all His Majesty's Loyal Subjects on this Continent, that Peace may be made with these Numerous & Dangerous Indian Nations, which by all probability is the Wisest Step which Men in power, at this Juncture, can take, & Wish for. Therefore it is fallen in my Mind, that it would be good & necessary, if Your Honour would be pleased to let General Amherst know of my going to their Council, for I think it would be of great Consequence both to the Province, and to the Indians, if I had a Word to bring them from the Chief Commander of all His Majesty's Forces here, for I am Sure they will Ask me very Closely, to tell them

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the real Truth of the Intention of Our Great Warrior & Chief, in regard to them, who is sent from the King to this Country, to Act in his Name; For the Indians will much Listen to what hope of Advantage a Mes=senger will give them, from the Chief Rulers; I know One of their Principal points in their Council will be, how to Secure the Limits between them and the White People, so that they may Live by them=selves a due distance from Us, to Secure their Hunting Ground, for they are more afraid of Lose=ing their Hunting Grounds, than their Lives, & they are very much prepossessed, and Suspicious that that is our Scheme to Encroach upon them, and Spoil their Hunting, & to bring them to Misery and Slavery, and they like the Jews think we are free born and No Slaves, and will therefore rather die than Submit to Work. I for my part doubt not at all but that the Indians will grant a Tract of Land for a Trading Place, in a proper Manner bought of them and that the White people don't hunt on Land which is not bought of them and in so doing One can avoid all Quarrels with them, Else it would not be Safe for any One to Live upon their Land, otherwise for my part, I can never See through how a Peace can be Settled with the Indians; To Root them out, or to Subdue

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

them, I think it is impossible for this time, for there is not One who rightly knows their Country, and their Lurking Holes, and their Several Nations and Strength.

Please Your Honour not to take it amiss of me that I Write my Opinion and thoughts about this Affair; I do it out of a Sincere and honest Heart, according to my knowledge, for the best, and Welfare of the Publick. I Submit to Your Honours' Superior Judgment, and am, with due Respect,

Your Honour's

Most obedient

and Humble Servant

Frederick Post.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy-Letter from Frederick Post / to Governor Hamilton / Dated Bethlehem 11th March 1760 / Enclosed in Govr. Hamilton's Letter to / General Amherst of 27th March / Expressing a Desire to have a / Talk from the Commander in Chief; / to deliver to the Indians at the / Intended Meeting on the Ohio / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 28th April 1760 / No. 35. /

C.O.5
Vol. 58

Copy/

New York. 30th March 1760.–

Sir.

I am to Own the Receipt of Your two Letters of the 26th & 27th Instant, the One in relation to the dilatory proceedings of the Assembly. And the other, concerning Indian Affairs, upon both Which, I shall give You my Sentiments.–

And first, with regard to the Delays of the Assembly, in Sending up the bill for Your Concurrence, then adjourning for Nine days, without Consulting You; and afterwards Applying for Your Consent, to a further Adjournment of 13 or 14 days; When the business under their Consideration, requires the utmost Dispatch: Such Delays, I cannot help saying must prove very detrimental to the Service, and cannot therefore Miss of incurring His Majesty's highest Disapprobation, especially after his injunctions for Unanimity & Dispatch at this important crisis, are so urgently Set forth in His Secretary of State's Letter of the 7th January; I must not therefore Omit Commending Your wise & prudent refusal of so untimely and unreasonable an Application on their part; Nor Yet fail Expressing the high Sense I have of the Determin-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-ation You are come to; Altho' You find the bill big with Injustice & Mischief both to the property of the Proprietors, and to the Just Rights of Govern-ment, and framed, as You verily think, with no other View than that You should reject it, in order to give Occasion of Drawing down the Censure of the Government at home, upon their Proprietors, with Whom they are contending; Yet in this You should disappoint them, by being in Your own mind De-termined, however reluctantly, rather to Submit, and to Make a Sacrifice of the Proprietors In-terest, by giving Your Assent to the bill, than, that the Service Should at this important Cri-sis, be defeated of the Considerable aid, there-by granted to His Majesty.-

Such Sentiments as these, are the most Convincing proofs of Your Zeal for His Majesty and the good of His Service, Which cannot fail of Meeting with His most gracious Approbation and Royal Pleasure; Nor shall I neglect to lay them before His Secretary of State, that You may reap from them all the advantages they Deserve; Mean-while I must beg the Continuance of Your most Vigorous Efforts to press them to Come to an Issue, that no time may be lost in raising the Levies, and Equipping them for immediate Ser-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5
Vol 58

=vice, the time for Which is now so near at hand.

Before I turn to your other Letter, I am to beg your acceptance of my most Sincere thanks, for the aid and Assistance, You are so kind as to promise, to the new Contractors agents, in the Execution of the Commission Entrusted to them.

I come now, Sir, to Your Letter in relation to Indian Affairs and cannot but Commend your Attention, in keeping up a Friendship and trade, will all such Indians as chuse to Partake of the blessings of the happy Government we live under; And your proposal of sending Mr. Post & Mr. Still, to assist at the large Convention reported to You by Teedyuscun, to be held in the Spring at Some of the Indian Towns over the Ohio, is I think perfectly right as it may be productive of the Alliance, that ought to Subsist between those Nations & us; And as I have nothing more at heart than the good & welfare of the Whole Community and that Mr. Post thinks it necessary, he should Carry them a Talk, from His Majesty's Commander in Chief to Assure them, that it is not our Design to make any Encroachments on them, but on the contrary to protect & defend their Lives and properties, I will here renew, What I promised at a Conference held in April

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

last at Philadelphia, between Govrs. Denny, Bernard, De Lancey, Brigr. Genl. Stanwix & myself the Depu=ty of Canawaga & Thomas King, of Which I enclose You a Copy and I shall further add, What I have from time to time wrote to Sr. Wm. Johnson to Deliver to the Indians in his Depart=ment on my behalf vizt. That His Majesty had not sent me, to Deprive any of them of their Lands and property, on the contrary that so long as they adhered to his interest, and by their behaviour gave proofs of the Sincerity of their Attachment to His Royal person and Cause, I should defend & mantain them in their just rights and give them all the aid & Assist=ance they might stand in need of to repress the Dangers they might be liable to, from the Enemy thro' their Attachment to us.. This I firm=ly mean to adhere to so long as their Con=duct shall Deserve it, but on the other hand if they do not behave as good and faithfull Allies ought to do and renounce all Acts of Hosti=lities against His Majesty's Subjects I shall retaliate upon them, and I have the Might so to do, ten=fold every breach of treaty they shall be guilty of, and every Outrage they Shall Commit; and if any of His Majesty's Subjects under my Command, Should

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5
Vol. 58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

kill or Injure any of our Indian Brethren they shall, upon due proof thereof, receive equal punishment. I mean not neither to take any of their Lands, except in such Cases, Where the necessity of His Majesty's Service Obliges me to take post Where I must and will build Forts; but then the Lands adjoining will still continue their own, and be not only equally good for their hunting, but be so much the More Secure, against any Interruption the Enemy might Offer to give them, for I know no Medium between us and the French, if we have not Forts they will. Those that will Join His Majesty's Arms, and that will be aiding and Assisting in Subduing the Common Enemy, Shall be well rewarded; And those that may not Chuse to Act in Conjunction with the Forces shall be equally protected, provided they do not Join in any Acts of Hostilities, with the Enemy, or Carry them Intelligence Which might prove prejudicial to the publick good; Upon these terms they shall find me their fast friend, but on a breach of them, I Shall punish them as they Deserve: And I Chuse they should know What they have to trust to, Since I intend to be as good as my word.

I am, with great regard, | Sir &ca.

Honble. Govr. Hamilton

Jeff: Amherst.

Copy ::

Philadelphia April 17th 1760.

Sir,

Major General Stanwix will have informed your Excell.cy, that on the 12th instant, the Supply bill was passed here; and that we are using all possible diligence to carry it into Execution by raising men for His Majesty's Service in the Approaching Campaign.

Had the bill been push'd forward, or rather not unreasonably delayed, by those Who were so brisk, in Voting the Money upon a Confidence, that I should never agree with them upon the terms; This Bill might have passed more than a Month agoe, and our Levies been in great forwardness by the present time. But the Slackness, Which Attended it throughout, and the greater encouragement given by other Provinces, have, I fear, Induced very many of our best men to enlist else Where. Nothing, however, in my power shall be wanting, to repair these disadvantages so far, as they can be repaired, & to raise as many men as we possibly can, and send them to the places of rendezvous appointed by Mr. Stanwix by the 15th of May next.

I have Summoned the Assembly of the Lower

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Counties to meet me at New Castle on Monday next, with a view of obtaining from that Government, also, an Aid proportioned to it's Circumstances. But as that Tract is Small in Extent & but thinly peopled, no great Matters can be expected from thence; I think they raised not more than one hundred and Eighty men the last Campaign.—

I am happy in finding my Conduct in this transaction receives Your Approbation, & am, with the greatest respect

Sir

&ca

James Hamilton

His Excell^{cy} General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr Hamilton / to General Amherst Dated / Philadelphia 17th April 1760 / That the Supply Bill was passed / and all possible diligence Using / to Carry it into Execution. And / that he had Summoned the / Assembly of the Lower Counties / to meet, to Obtain from that / Government an Aid pro-portion'd / to its Circumstances &ca / in Genl. Am-hersts / of the 25th Ap^l 1760 / N°. 39.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Philadelphia, April 16th 1760.

Sir,

Upon Communicating to Mr. Frederick Post, that part of Your Excellency's Letter to me of the 30th of March, relating to Indian Affairs, he Expressed a strong desire of Waiting on You before he Set out on his Journey, and of Laying before You some Matters which he Apprehends to be of great Consequence relating to the Business he is Charged with; And as he is thought by Us to be well Acquainted with the Minds of the Indians, as well as their Manners and Customs, and is certainly a very Honest Man, and sincerely disposed to Serve the Publick to the best of his Ability, I beg leave to Introduce him to You, and Request You will be pleased to give him a favourable hearing.

I am, with the greatest Respect, / Sir

Your Excellency's most Obedient / Servant

James Hamilton

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy-Letter from Govr. Hamilton / to General Amherst / Dated Philadelphia 16th April 1760 / That Mr. Frederick Post having / Expressed a desire of Waiting on / the General, before he set out to the Meeting of the Indians, in order to / lay some Matters before him / which he apprehended of / Consequence to the Business he / was Charged with he begs leave / to Introduce him to the General. / in Genl. Amherst's of the 28th April 1760 / No. 41. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

New York. 27th April 1760.

Sir,

I am very sorry at the Accident that has prevented Mr Post, from delivering to me Your Letter of the 16th, Which by an Express this moment received from M. Genl Stanwix I find, is owing to a fall he had from his Horse, on his way hither; I hope he is not Much hurt, and that it will not hinder him from being at the Convention of the Indians in time. As he was desirous Somewhat to Soften my talk to them, and that I hear so good a Character of Mr Post from Whence I Conclude he thinks it Absolutely necessary for the good of the Common Cause, I have Consented thereto, and Send the Same, Signed by me to Major Genl Stanwix, in the Words, he beg'd might be Used upon this Occasion, Which I am hopefull, will be productive of all the Good he Seems to Expect, tho' at the Same time I must Own to You, that in my own Opinion, I think, firmness with those Gentry is very necessary

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst

Honble Governor Hamilton

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Annapolis the 6th of March 1760.–

Sir,

Your Letter of the 21st of February & Mr. Secretary Pitts of the 7th of January, having come to hand Soon after, I last did myself the honour to write to Your Excellency, immediately on the Receipt of them I Issued a Proclamation requiring the General Assembly of this Province, to meet here the 11th Instant Which is as soon, as they could possibly come together; At that time I shall Communicate to them, both Your Excellency's and the Secretary of State's Letter, and I hope You will believe, that no Endeavours shall be wanting on my part to Obtain from them for the Service of the Ensuing Campaign as large Supplies as possible.–

I am, with great regard, | &ca

Govr. Sharpe.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy. Letter from Govr. Sharpe/ to General Amherst Dated/ Annapolis 6th March 1760/ That immediately on the Rect./of the General's Letter, with that/ from Mr. Secy Pitt, he had Issued/ a Proclamation for the Meeting/ of the Assembly; and that he should/ Use all his Influence with them/ to Raise as large Supplies as/possible &ca. /in Genl. Amherst's of/ the 28th April 1760/ No. 43./

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 7.

Annapolis the 10th of April 1760.

Sir,

I am Sorry I cannot send Your Excellency, a more agreable Answer to Your Letter of the 6 Ult:, Which I had the pleasure to receive by Colonel Howe, than that the proceedings of our Assembly, at this time have been such, as I apprehended they would be, When I did myself the honour to write to Your Excellency the 25th of February. The Letter Which You were pleased to forward to me from Mr. Secretary Pitt, appearing to be a Circular One, and not Containing any particular Censure on the Conduct of the Lower House, more than did that Letter from the Secretary of State, Which I was ordered to Communicate to them last Year, They paid very little regard to it, nor would they suffer the Opinion of His Majesty's Attorney General, to have more weight with them. They did indeed, in Order to Save Appearances express a readiness to Comply with His Majesty's Requisition, and thereupon Voted a Thousand Men, for the Service of the Ensuing Campaign, but they Resolved at the Same time, that the money necessary for Levying and Supporting Such men, should be raised by a Bill, Which they were

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

morally certain the Gentlemen of the Upper house would not pass, since they had already rejected it five times; And Mr Pratt the King's Attorney General, in his opinion given thereupon, had declared it to be unjust & unreasonable, and such a One, as could not be Enacted into a Law, without a breach of Publick Faith, and a Violation of Our Constitution. I would not willingly intrude on Your Excellency's time, but as the Members of the Lower House pretend to think, that You will be convinced by a Sight of their Votes & Resolves, that they have done their part towards raising the Necessary Supplies, and that the Upper House is alone to Blame, I must take the Liberty to Enclose a Copy of Such their Resolves, together with a Short Address, Which they likewise sent me upon my Desiring to know their final resolution and I also think it my Duty therewith to Enclose an Address, that was this day presented to me by the Gentlemen of the Upper House in Justification of their Conduct. _ As the People of this Province in general Seem dead to all Sense of Gratitude & Duty to Our Most Gracious Sovereign, & to the Mother Country, & to have been incited at the beginning of the War, to grant Supplies by no other Motive but Fear (our Frontiers being

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

then laid waste & depopulated by the Savages) & the Inhabitants now think themselves quite Secure, & I do not imagine their Representatives will be, by any Means prevailed to raise and Support, any more Troops during the Continuance of this War, and I much question, Whether they will ever have honour enough to pay off the Arrears, Which are due to the Forces that were some time ago, in the Service of the Province, Notwithstanding they have by Several Resolves, Acknowledged the Justice of the Men's Claims.

Hoping Your Excellency will believe, that no Endeavours of Mine have been wanting, to Obtain the Supplies, Which the Assembly of this Province, ought at this time to have granted, & most Sincerely wishing You a continued Series of Success, during the ensuing Campaign

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Hor^o. Sharpe

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Resolved That this House will make a Provision for Levying, Cloathing & paying 1000 Men, to act in Conjunction with the Forces under the Command of General Amherst, or other Person duly Authorized the ensuing Campaign.

Resolved. That the Sum of £12. Bounty money be paid to each Able bodied Man, that Shall be enlisted by any Officer, and shall pass Muster, and Serve under the Command of His Excellency General Amherst, or other Person duly Authorized and 20s. be paid to each Officer Who shall enlist such able bodied Man.

Resolved. That this House will out of the first Supplies, that shall be granted, for His Majesty's Service, Appropriate a Sum Sufficient to repay the Money advanced in the Year 1758 by General Forbes, for the Pay, Victualling & Cloathing, of the Troops formerly in the Pay of this Province, from the Time the Money, granted for the pay, Subsistance & Cloathing of the said Men was expended, till the Said Troops were taken into His Majesty's Service in the Year 1758, by General Forbes, so far as the same shall Appear to this House to be Just and reasonable. And it is further Resolved, That if it shall Ap-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-pear that General Forbes has not paid all the Money, that may be due for the pay, Victualling and Cloathing of the Said Men from the time the Money granted for that purpose was Expended, till the time they were taken into His Majesty's Service, that then this House, will make a Provision, for What further Sum may be due, for the Pay, Victualling and Cloathing of the said men.

Resolved That this House will out of the first Supplies that shall be granted for His Majesty's Service, Appropriate a Sum sufficient, to pay the money advanced in 1758, by General Forbes, for the Pay and Cloathing of the Troops formerly in the Pay of this Province, and by him taken into His Majesty's Service from the Time those Troops entered into the said Service, to the End of the Campaign in 1758, so far as the same shall appear to this House to be Just and reasonable - Resolved that this House will make Provision, for paying Such of the Inhabitants of this Province as have, in Consequence of the Governor's Request Marched from any of the Counties of this Province for the defence of the Frontiers of this Province, since the March of General Braddock from Frederick Town in Fred-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-erick County, or have Garrisoned the Forts of this Province, Since the Forces, that have been raised by this Province were taken by Genl. Forbes from the said Forts into His Majesty's Service. And also that this House will make Provision, for paying such Persons as have Supplied Provisions and other Necessaries for the Use of the said men Who have Marched as aforesaid, or Garrisoned the Said Forts and for the Expence of the Carriage of such Provisions and other Necessaries.

Resolved That such Provision be by the Appropriation of a Sum Sufficient for the Said Purposes, out of the first Supplies, Which shall be granted for His Majesty's Service.

Resolved also, That out of the Said Supplies shall be Appropriated the following Sums, vizt. a sum sufficient to reimburse such Persons, as have been necessarily put to Expences on Account of Quartering His Majesty's Regular Troops in Cecil, Kent, & Annarundel Counties - A Sum not exceeding £250 - for clearing a Road from Fort Frederick to Fort Cumberland, through this Province for His Majesty's Service.-

Resolved That the Sum of £60,000, be granted for His Majesty's Service, and the Defence and Protection of the Inhabitants of this Province.-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Resolved That the Sum of £60,000 be raised for His Majesty's Service & the Defence & Protection of the Inhabitants of this Province, by an equal Assessment on all Estates, real and personal, & Lucrative Offices & Employments.–

A true Copy

p Mmacnemara.– [redacted]

Endorsed Copy Resolutions of | the Assembly of Maryland | Enclosed in Gov.r Sharpe's to | Gen.l Amherst of 10.th April 1760 | in Gen.l Amherst's of the | 28.th April 1760 | N.o 45. |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

To His Excellency Horatio Sharpe Esqr. Governor & Com=
=mander in Chief, in and over the Province of Maryland.

The Humble Address of the House of Delegates.-

May it Please Your Excellency.

That Your Excellency may be enabled to give an Answer to the Letter from General Amherst, Which You was pleased to Communicate to Us, at the Open=ing of the Session, We have thought proper to Send You a Copy of the Resolves, entered into on a full Consideration, of that and the other Papers then laid before us.-

Agreable to these Resolves, a Bill (justifiable as we Apprehend, upon the principles of Our Constitu=tion, and Consistent with our Rights & Priviledges) was prepared & passed this House with all possible Dis=patch, and sent to the Upper House for their Con=currence, and altho' that bill has been returned to us with a negative, by Which our Endeavours to promote His Majesty's Service, have been frus=trated, we are well satisfied, the we have on our Part done everything that can be expected, from dutifull and Loyal Subjects.

4th April 1760.

Read & Assented to by the Lower House of Assembly.

Signed ℘ order

Henry Hooper. Speaker

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy Address of the House of / Delegates of Maryland to Govr. / Sharpe. 9th April 1760 / Enclosed in the Govrs. to Genl. Amherst / of the 10th April 1760 / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 28th Apl. 1760 / No. 46. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

To His Excellency Horatio Sharpe Esqr Governor and Commander in Chief, in & over the Province of Mary=land.

The Humble Address of the Upper House of Assembly

May it Please Your Excellency,

As We presume, Your Excellency hath never yet been Convinced, that repeated Professions, contradicted by an Uniform Series of Actions, are the infallible Proofs of a genuine and Zealous regard for the Pub-lick Welfare or that they, Whom the Gentlemen of the Lower House may Chuse to reproach, are always justly chargeable with Misconduct, We shall only inform Your Excellency That the bill, we are Accused of having rejected, and thereby frus-trated their Endeavours, to promote His Majesty's Service, is essentially the Same, with the Five Bills we had in as many Sessions before dis=sented to, And that this Bill, Which they seem determined to represent, as Justifiable, upon the Principles of Our Constitution, & Consistent with their Rights and Priviledges is the same with that, His Majesty's Attorney General, in the Opinion Communicated to the General Assembly at the Commencement of this Session, held to be absurd, unreasonable, against the duty we owe to the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Mother Country a Breach of Publick Faith, Subversive of the very foundation of the Maryland constitution, and to have a tendency to erect a Power and Authority, in the Lower House, Which neither the Crown nor the Par-liament would ever suffer them to Exercise."

As our Objections have never been refused & no At-tempt hath been Made this Session to Obviate them and no good reason or decent Cause has been Assign-ed, for Slighting Mr. Pratt's Sentiments so We rest Assured, that tho' we can't escape the Censure of the Lower house, Our Conduct will not be Condemned by These, Who can Examine with Candour, and will de-termine with Impartiality

Benja. Tasker Prest.

10th. April 1760.

Endorsed. Copy address of the Upper House | of the Assembly of Maryland to | Govr. Sharpe 10th. April 1760. | En-closed in the Govrs. to Genl. Amherst | of same date. | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 28th. Apl. 1760. No. 47. |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

New York 27th April 1760.

Sir,

Colonel Howe, three days ago, delivered me Your Letter of the 10th Instant, whereby I find that notwith-standing Mr Secretary Pitt's Letter, containing His Majesty's Disapprobation of the past Conduct of the Assembly of Maryland, and all Your Endeavours to Awaken them into a better Sense of their Duty and gratitude, they still remain Deaf to all kind of Re-monstrance; Nothing therefore remains with me, but to transmit a Copy of Your Letter, with its Several Enclosures, to Mr Secretary Pitt, in order to be Laid before the King, that His Majesty may Order there-in as he shall Advise; Meanwhile I must not Omit Assuring You, that I have not the least doubt, but You have done Every thing in Your power to prevail on the Assembly to Act a more Wise and dutifull part.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir,

Your most Obedient

Humble Servant

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Govr. Sharpe.

Endorsed.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Wms burgh Feb.ry 23.d 1760.

Sir,

I Have now before me Your two Favours of the 21st and 27th of December last, which I take this Opportunity of Acknowledging the Receipt of. The Enclosed Packet for You I rec.d from Gov.r Lyttelton, in which I presume, he has Informed You of the fresh Treachery of the Cherokee Indians. This Event may probably be an Inducement to the General Assembly which meets on Tuesday the 4th of March, to Continue the Regiment beyond the 1st of May, which, without this Circumstance, I am of Opinion would not have been the Case. If anything could have prevailed on this Colony to be at the Expence of keeping any Men longer in pay, it would have been the requiring a Certain number for a determinate time to finish the Works at Pittsburgh.

As for the Regiment being Reduced to 400 Your Excellency misunderstood me; the Regiment was kept up, but I was restrained from having more than 400 there, the rest being to be Employed in the defence of the South West Frontiers.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Whatever Resolutions the General Assembly may come to, in regard to the men in their Pay, shall be immediately communicated to You, being with the greatest Esteem,

Sir,

Yr. Excellency's

Most Obedt.

Humble Servt.

Fran: Fauquier.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Govr. Fauquier/to General Amherst/ Dated Wms burgh 23d. Feby 1760/ That the fresh Incursions of the/ Chrokees might be an Inducement/ to the Assembly to Continue the Regt/ beyond the 1st. of May which/ without that Circumstance, he was/ of Opinion would not have been/ the Case/ in Genl. Amherst's/ of the 28th Apl 1760/ No. 29./

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.05,58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

New York 17th March 1760.

Sir,

Yesterday I was favoured with Your Letter of the 25th Ulto. together with the Dispatch from Govr. Lyttelton, the Duplicates of Which, I have already Sometime Since Answered, and in Consequence of later Intelligence, and at his Solicitations I have Embarked a Body of His Majestys Troops for the protection of South Carolina, and the punishment of the Cherokee Indians for their late perfidious breach of Faith

I am sorry that this Event only should Induce the Assembly of Virginia to continue the Regt. in pay beyond the first of May as their Assistance is absolutely necessary for other Service than the finishing the Works at Pittsburgh, my Intention being to open a Communication between that place & Niagara for unless We have such a one, and that we are Entire Masters of Lake Erie, our business to the Southward is not near done; And as Virginia cannot but be Sensible of the Security and Advantages, that must result to them from such a Communication, and possession of Lake Erie, I cannot think they would be so blind to their own Interests, as not

to Contribute to their utmost towards obtaining both; besides they would not now at the Eve of enjoying the Advantages already Obtained by the Success of last Campaign, relax in their late Zeal for the good of the publick Cause, and from a Noncompliance with the King's requisition Which I transmitted You from Mr. Secretary Pitt, on the 21st. of Feby forfeit His Majesty's good Opinion.–

Colonel Byrd cleared up to me, that part of your former Letter, relative to the reduction of the Regimt., Which I was very glad to find, not to be as I had Understood it.

I am, with great regard,

Sir &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Honble. Lt. Govr. Fauquier.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Lt. Govr. Fauquier Dated / New York 17th. March 1760 / In Answer to the Lt. Govr's of the 23d. Feb: / That the Services absolutely necessary / for opening a Communication from / Pittsburgh to Niagara, would / require the Assistance of the Virginia / Regiment; and hoped the Assembly / would not now relax in their / Late Zeal for the good of the Public / Cause / in Genl. Amherst's / of the 28th. Apl. 1760 / No. 50 /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

157

Copy.

Wms burgh Mar: 5th 1760.

Sir,

I am much Obliged to You for Your great Assiduity,, in sending down Expresses, with Mr. Secretary Pitt's, and Your own Letters; They all Arrived time Enough for me, to Lay them before the General Assembly on their Meeting Yesterday, and to Recommend them by the Speech, a Copy of which I Send You enclosed.

I Have the further Satisfaction to Inform You, that I flatter Myself with the hopes of their producing some good Effects; for till now I had despaired of keeping together any Body of Men whatever. The Event is still doubtfull; but You may depend on my immediately Communicating to You and Mr. Stanwix, whatever Resolutions the Assembly may Come to, that You may be Apprized of what Assistance You are to Expect from this Colony. I am, with the greatest Regard,

Sir,

Yr. Excelly's

Most Obedt.

Humble Servt.

Fran: Fauquier

His Excellency Mr. Genl. Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

P. S. I have this moment heard the Committee have resolved to keep up the Regiment. I hope the House will Approve.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Lt. Govr. Fauquier / to General Amherst / Dated Williamsburgh 5th. March 1760 / That Mr. Secy. Pitt & the Genls. / Letters came very op-portunely, for / in Consequence thereof, a Committee / had resolved to keep up the Regimt. / and he hoped the House would / Approve of it. / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 28th. Apl. 1760. / No. 51. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract /.

Wms burgh April 5th 1760

"In my Letter of the 5th March, I Informed You of the Resolution of the House of Burgesses to keep up the Regiment, an Act has since passed for that purpose, to provide for it till the First of November next, upon the footing of the last Return, which was 761 Private Men; 300 of these I am obliged to keep on the South West Frontiers, for the defence thereof; the rest are at Liberty to Act in Conjunction with His Majesty's Forces as Ordered by the Commander in Chief, of all which I have Apprized Major General Stanwix."

Fran: Fauquier

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Govr. Fauquier / to General Amherst / Dated Williamsburg 5th April 1760 / That an Act had passed to / provide for the Virginia Regt. / till the 1st Novr. to the Number / of 761 Private Men; 300 of / which he was Obliged to keep / for the defence of the South West / Frontiers / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 28th Apl. 1760 / No. 53 /

C.35 98

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Brunswick 30th Mar. 1760

Sir,

I Had the Honour of Your Excellency's Letter of Feby 20th enclosing Secretary Pitts Letter, on Thursday the 27th by Charles Town from Govr Lyttelton, and Yours of the 1st of March, by the Express who returned from New York, with the Duplicate of Your former Letter the Same day, and gave him a Horse to carry him to the Boundary of this Province, where he had left his Horse when he went Northward.

It is with great pleasure I received His Majesty's Commands, and hope, by the Blessing of God, upon these Vigorous Measures, that Your Excellency will Compleat the Conquest of all Canada, and the Commander who is to be appointed General to the Southward, will drive the French from Mississippi and Mobile, and get rid of our Implacable Enemies from this Continent; I wish I had Earlier Notice, for our Assembly was dissolved, and Writs Issued for an Election of Members the 10th of April. _ Upon Receipt of Yours, I Issued a proclamation for the Assembly's Meeting on the 22d of April, which is as soon as they can possibly meet after their

Election, and nothing shall be wanting on my part to Spirit them up to Raise some Troops with the utmost Expedition, as I have long Wished for this happy Crisis to secure this Continent, & Ruin the French Marine; as Providence has so far Manifested itself in our favour, I make no doubt of Success, and that you will Reap Fresh Laurels by Accomplishing the Reduction of Canada, & procuring Us a Safe and most Honourable peace.

I am, with the greatest regard,

Sir,

Yr. Excellency's | Most Obedt.
humble Servt.
Arthur Dobbs.

His Excelly. Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed Copy - Letter from Govr. Dobbs | to General Amherst | Dated Brunswick 30th March 1760 | Acknowledging the Receipt of the | General's Circular with that from | Mr. Secretary Pitt, upon which he | had Issued a Proclamation for the | Assembly to meet, & that Nothing | should be wanting on his part to | Spirit them up to Raise some Troops | with the Utmost Expedition &ca. | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 28th Apl. 1760 | No. 35.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Charles Town, 18th Feby: 1760.

Sir,

I have received the favour of Your Excellency's Letters of the 21st of December, & 18th of last Month, by Capt. Stot & Lieutenant Blair. _ I had the honour to Write to You the 2d & 9th Instant, to Acquaint You with the Renewal of Hostilities by the Cherokee Indians, since the Conclusion of the Treaty with them, on the 26th of December last, and Applied to Your Excellency to Send a Body of Troops hither from New York as speedily as possible. _ I am now to Inform You that the Assembly has Voted Pay for Seven Troops of Rangers, amounting in all to Five Hundred and Twenty Five Men, which are to Serve on Horseback, and also for a Regiment of Foot, to Consist of One Thousand Men; but as I have great cause to Apprehend that our Levies will go on very Slowly, and I can by no means judge in what time any Considerable part of these intended Forces will be on foot, I can=not recommend to Your Excellency to make any Diminution in the Number of Troops You might otherwise think it Expedient to Send hither, or to delay the Sending them, on Account of the Mea=sures taking here, Wherein, however I shall do

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

all I am able for the Defense of the Province, which is still much Infested by the Indians.

It gives me great Satisfaction that You Approve of the Late Expedition to their Nation, and if the Treaty I Concluded with them has not been produc-tive of the Tranquillity I aim'd at by it, it may at least Serve to Shew how difficult it is to rely on anything, but the most Extreme Courses with them.

His Majesty has been graciously pleased to Ap-point me to the Government of Jamaica, and I am Ordered to Return to England; Mr. Bull will Act here as Lieut. Governor after my departure un-till the Arrival of Mr. Pownall who Succeeds me. I cannot yet Judge how long it may be, before I quit this Province, but shall Inform Your Ex-cellency of it, whenever the time is fixed. I beg You will do me the favor to forward the En-closed Letter to Governor Pownall. I Esteem this Colony and Myself much Indebted to You for Your Attention to its Welfare, in holding two Regi-ments in readiness to Send hither, when You was first made acquainted with the Hostilities of the Indians, and if those Regiments had happened at that time, to have been near enough to this Country, to have gone upon the Service Engaged

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in, I should have thought the Conduct of it much better placed in their hands than in my Own. I am with the greatest Truth

Sir,

Your Excellency's
Most obedient and
most Humble Servant
William Henry Lyttelton

His Excellency M. General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr. Lyttelton / to General Amherst. / Dated Charles Town, 18th Feby 1760 / Acknowledging the Rect of the / Generals of the 21st Decr & 18th Jany / That the Assembly of Carolina had / Voted pay for 7 Troops Horse Rangers, / & 1000 Foot, but that he could not / Recommend to the General to make / any Diminution in the Number / of Regulars he might Intend to / send thither, as the New Levies, he / was afraid would go on but Slowly. / in Genl. Amherst's, of the 28th Apl. 1760 / No. 57. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Georgia 13th Febru.ry 1760.

Sir,

The last Letter I had the honour to write to You was, of the 12th Ultimate. I did not then imagine, I should have Occasion to trouble Your Excell.y again upon the Subject of our defenceless State. –

No Doubt Governor Lyttelton Communicated to You his Treaty with the Cherokees; It was too good to be long observed by them, and they have Accordingly broke it: Massacred their Traders; Murdered the Persons & destroyed the Effects of many back setlers, with Circumstances of great wantonness & Cruelty: as well in this Province as South Carolina. –

I am taking every Measure in my power, to Cover and protect the Inhabitants from their Incursions; but with the few Troops we have, this will be almost impossible considering the Number of the Enemy and the Extent of the Province. I am therefore under an Absolute Necessity of Applying to Your Excellency for further Succour, in order to Check the progress of these Savages; and prevent the ruin with Which this Young Colony is threatned. –

Besides the War already begun by the Cherokees

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

We have much to fear from the Creeks, Who are not so Attached to us, but that When they discover our Weakness they may also be tempted to break with us. _ In the Meantime I am employing my utmost Influence to retain them in our Interest; and if possible to Create a rupture between them and the Cherokees, as our best Security against their defection; but the Success of these Endeavours is uncertain, and may greatly depend on the timely and powerful Assistance Which your Excellency may think proper to send us upon this Occasion. _

The Persons fit to bear Arms in the Cherokee Nation are said to be about 2700, and those among the Creeks Amount to near 3000; both of Whom border upon this Province, the Militia of Which does not exceed 1300 _

I am, with perfect deference & Regard,

Sir / &ca

Henry Ellis.

His Excell.y Major General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy _ Letter from Gov.r Ellis / To General Amherst Dated / Georgia 13.th February 1760 / That the Fresh Incursions of the / Cherokees threatned the Colony / of Georgia with Ruin, without / Speedy Succours from the General / &ca. / in Gen.l Amhersts of / the 28.th Apl 1760 / N.o 59. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

New York 7. April 1760.

Sir,

Two days ago, I had the Triplicate of Your Letter of the 13th February, the original of Which (with a Duplicate of that of the 12th January already Answered) came to my hands some days before, and for want of an opportunity has re=mained Unacknowledged till now.—

I am sorry to find, that the troubles in South Carolina Which I once thought were hap=pily ended, are not only renewed, but that they even Extend to Your Province; Upon the first Reports of them, at the latter end of the Year, I brought down two Regiments with me, to be ready to Embark & go to the Assistance of His Majesty's Injured Subjects, if necessary; but the first Authentick Accounts I received from that Quarter, accompanied the Treaty of Peace Govr. Lyttelton had Concluded, with those barbarian Savages, the Cherokee Indians; Little did I then think that peace would be so soon broke; And Yet on the 23d. of Feby. I received the Con-firmation of it from Govr. Lyttelton himself; Where-upon altho' I had received His Majesty's Commands, to pursue the War with the utmost Vigour and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that I could little spare any part of the small number of Regular Forces I have with me, for the operations in these parts, I nevertheless immediately ordered a Detachment of the Major part of two of my best Regim^ts. consisting Officers Included of above 1300, Who, under the Command of Colonel Montgom=ery, sailed from the Hook the 20th Ultimo, and I am hopefull are Arrived at their destined Port eere this; this reinforcement, together with a Regim^t. of 1000 Men & Seven Companies of Horse Rangers, Which the Assembly of Carolina have voted for the defence of the Province, will, I make no doubt soon Crush the Indians, and disable them from any future Hostilities either on that Province or Yours, Which cannot fail neither of benefiting from this Suc=cour; Meanwhile I cannot but highly Approve the Influence You are employing to retain the Creeks in our Interest, and if possible, to Create a Rup=ture between them and the Cherokees, Which would certainly be Your best Security against their de=fection; And from Your great Attention to the de=fence and Security of Georgia, as well as Your Experience in the Method of reconciling those In=dians, I have not the least doubt, that Your Success in this, wise & Judicious plan will prove equal to your known Zeal for His Majesty and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the good of the Service.–

I am, with great regard,

Sir

&c.

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Ellis.

Endorsed Copy – Letter from Gen.l Amherst / to Governor Ellis – Dated / New York 1st April 1760 / In Answer to the Gov.rs of the 13th Feb.ry / Acquaints him of the Detachment / he had sent to Carolina, which, with / the Force raised by that Province, / would, he hoped, soon Crush the / Indians, and disable them from / any future Hostilities either on / that Province or Georgia! in Gen.l Amhersts' of / the 28th Apl. 1760. / No. 60. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy

New York 31st. March 1760.—

Sir,

As the time mentioned in my Circular Letter of the 21st. Febry for Assembling the Troops requested by His Majesty from the Southern Provinces draws nigh, and that I then Acquainted You, I should Inform You of the place of Rendezvous, I should Appoint; I am, agreable thereto to give You Notice that I have wrote to Major General Stanwix, to fix on Such places as he shall think most proper and Convenient, for that purpose and that he do give You Notice thereof; You will accordingly order the Troops of Your Province, or Such part thereof as he Shall desire, to the place or places of Rendezvous Which he Shall Appoint, and to Cause them to be there on the days he Shall fix.

I am, with great regard,

Sir / &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Honble. Govr. Hamilton

The like Letter to the Govrs. of Maryland & Virginia

P.S. To Govr. Sharpe.

"Your Favour of the 6th. March is come to my Hands, by Which I See, that Your Assembly, was to meet on the 11th. Instant, and I hope to hear from You soon, the Measures they have taken."

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy - Letter from Genl. Amherst / To the Gov=ernors of Pensilvania, / Maryland, & Virginia. Dated / New York 31st. March 1760 / That he had Wrote to Gen=eral / Stanwix, to Appoint a place of / Rendezvous for their Troops, and / desiring them to Comply with his / Requisition &ca. / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 28th. Apl. 1760 / No. 61

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

New York, 31st March 1760.

Dear Sir,

As in my Circular Letter to the Governours of the Southern Provinces, I desired, that their Troops might be ready to Assemble at the Place of Rendezvous I should thereafter Appoint, by the 10th of April at furthest; And as that period draws nigh, I now direct them, as You will See by the Enclosed Copy of my Letter to them, to take their Directions with regard to the Places of Rendezvous, and the times of their Troops assembling, from You, which You will be so good as to give them; And for Your better Guidance therein, I am to Inform You, that prior to any Operations in those parts, I first design to have the Fort at Pittsburgh quite finished, and a good Communication Opened, and Secured by proper Posts, between that and Niagara, so that from thence, You will know the Places, that will Suit best to Rendezvous these Troops at, and You will be so kind, from time to time to press their Raising, Equipping, and Setting in Motion in Order that We may lose no part of the Season fitt to Carry on our Designs.

I Enclose You the Letters for the Governors,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that You may Accompany them, with Your own Re-
=quisition.

I am, with great Truth,

Dear Sir,

Your most Obedient
Humble Servant,
Jeff: Amherst.

Major General Stanwix.

Endorsed. Copy - Letter from General Amherst | to M. General Stanwix. | Dated New York 31st. March 1760. | Enclosing a Copy of his Letter to | the Govrs. of Pen=sylvania, Maryland | & Virginia; with some hints | relative to the Operations he | Intended should be Carried on to the | Southward, that he might Appoint | the Rendezvous accordingly. | in Genl. Amhersts of | the 25th. April 1760. | No. 62. |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./ Philadelphia 25th. April 1760.

"On my way here I met with the enclosed Letters on the Subject of Mr. Frederick Post's Journey amongst the Indians, and Inclose them all to You, the main Subject, I find is his being desirous of Altering some part of Your Message to them, of which Govr. Hamilton seems desirous of having Your Thoughts"

John Stanwix.

General Amherst.

Endorsed. Extract / Letter from Genl. Stanwix / to General Amherst, / Dated Philadelphia 25th. April 1760 / Enclosing some Letters on the / Subject of Mr. Post's Journey / amongst the Indians, by which it / appeared, he was desirous of / Altering some part of the / General's Talk to them. / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 28th. April 1760 / No. 63. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract;

New York April 28th 1760.

"I Last Night received Your Favour of the 25th of April, with the several Enclosures; I can't say I am for Softening my Speeches to the Indians; I don't think it is the best method of dealing with them, but as the Alterations Mr Post has made, are of no great Consequence, and that he is the Person who is to go through this Affair with the Indians, I readily Agree with his Proposals, and I Send them to You Signed as he desires, and I am the more Willing to Comply with Mr Post's Opinion, as Governor Hamilton seems desirous of it."

Jeff: Amherst.

Mr General Stanwix.

Endorsed. Extract/ Letter from Genl Amherst/ to General Stanwix, Dated New York 28th April 1760/ In Answer to Genl Stanwix's of the/ 25th That altho' he was not/ for Using soft Speeches to the/ Indians, he had agreed to Mr Post's/ Alterations, & Enclosing the Talk/ agreable thereto./ in Genl Amherst's of the/ 28th April 1760/ No 64/

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 1.

Brethren Kings, Captains and Warriors of the Many Nations.—

Take Notice of What I am going to say, in the Name of the Chief Commander of all His Majesty's Forces on this Continent.—

Brethren, I let You know, that Our Great King has sent me into this Country, to head and Command all His Warriors; And that he has given me a Sword to Protect and defend his Subjects, and to Act against His Enemies.—

Brethren, as I have nothing more at Heart, than the good and welfare of the Whole Community, I do Assure all the Indian Nations, That His Majesty has not sent me to deprive any of You of Your Lands and Property; on the Contrary, so long as You Adhere to his Interest and by Your behaviour give proofs of the Sincerity of Your Attachmt. to His Royal Person and Cause, I will defend and maintain You in Your Just rights, and give You all the aid and Assistance, You may stand in need of, to repress the dangers You may be liable to, from the Enemy, thro' Your Attachment to us.—

This I firmly mean to adhere to, so long as You behave like good and faithfull Allies.—

But on the other Hand if any of You should Com=
=mitt, any Act of Hostility, or do any Injury to any
of His Majesty's Subjects, You are Sensible I must re:
=sent it and retaliate upon them, and You know
that I have the Might so to do, tenfold for every
Breach of Treaty, or Outrage You could be guilty of;
and if any of His Majesty's Subjects under my Com=
=mand should kill or Injure, any of our Indian Brethren,
they shall upon due proof thereof, receive equal Pun=
=ishment. As a Proof of the Truth & Sincerity of What
I have said I give You this.–

Brethren, Kings, Captains, & Warriors. I mean
not to take any of Your Lands, but as the Ne=
=cessity of His Majesty's Service, Obliges me to take
Post & build Forts in some parts of Your Coun=
=try, to protect our Trade with You and prevent
the Enemy from taking possession of Your Lands
and hurting both You and Us, as You are sen=
=sible, that if we do not build Forts, the French
will. In that case I Assure You that no Part
Whatever of Your Lands joining the said Forts
shall be taken from You, nor any of our People
be permitted to hear or Settle upon them, but
they shall remain Your absolute property, and
I will even promise You some Presents, as a Con=
=sideration for the Land Where Such Forts or

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Trading Houses, are, or may be built upon. And as it is expensive and inconvenient for Us to Carry Provisions for our Warriors, from our Settlements to these Forts, and also to Supply our Brethren the Indians when they come to see us, if You will lay out a space of Ground adjoining every Fort to raise Corn: In that Case, fix Your=selves the Limits of that part of Your Lands so Appropriated to Us and You will receive such a Consideration for it, as will be Agreed be=tween You & Us to Your satisfaction. As a Proof of the Truth & Sincerity of What I have said, I give You this—

Brethren, Kings, Captains, & Warriors of the Several Indian Nations- Those who will Join His Majestys Arms, and be aiding and Assisting in Subduing the Common Enemy, shall be well rewarded; And those that may not Chuse to Act in Conjunction with the Forces, shall be equally protected provided they do not Join in any Act of Hostility with the Enemy, or Carry them Intelligence, Which might prove prejudicial to the publick good; Upon these Terms you shall find me Your fast Friend. But on a breach of them, You would force Me to treat You as Our Enemies, the Consequences of Which

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

would be fatal to You, and very disagreable to the King My Master. I say this out of the tender regard I have for the Lives and Welfare of our Brethren the Indians, and I chuse You should know, What You have to trust to, since I intend to be as good as my Word.--

Given Under My Hand & Seal of Arms at Head Quarters at Fort George, in the City of New York This Twenty seventh day of April 1760-

Jeff: Amherst (L. S.)

Endorsed Copy General Amherst's| Talk| To the several Tribes & Nations| of Indians Dated| New York 27th April 1760| in Genl. Amherst's of the| 28th April 1760|No 65.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5 ; 58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy

Fort Johnson March 7. 1760

Sir,

As Your Excellency was pleased to tell me, When I had the honour of seeing You at Albany after last Campaign, that You would dispense with my writing to You, unless on Matters requiring Your immediate Cognisance, I deferred troubling You, and gave Brig.r Gage What intelligence I received, Which has not been very Material.—

I am now to Acquaint You that there have been Deputies from the Six Nations here lately, to inform me What passed between them, and Deputies from the Coghnawageys, Skawendadys Swegatchys and other French Indians; Copy of what passed at said Conference, I herewith Send You, there have also been two Swegatchy Indians here to Assure me; that the greatest part of their people, were Determined to leave that Settlement, & come among the Six Nations in the Spring. I am far from thinking, that this seeming good Disposition of theirs proceeds from any real regard for us, but from the low Circumstances of the Enemy and their own Distresses.

In my Letter of the 8.th of Decem.r last, I Appealed to your Excellency, in regard to my pay, by

virtue of my Commission from His Majesty as Colonel of the Six Nations, their Allies &c.—by Yr. Excellency's of the 18th of said month, I find You are of opinion, I am not entitled to any pay as a Military officer. I can't help observing to Your Excellency, that I made but little doubt of it myself, as You did not blame my Conduct in Assumeing my Rank in the Military last Campaign at Niagra, as well as for many other Reasons, which I Shall not now trouble Your Excellen-cy with; this I Shall only add, that in the Year 1746, by virtue of the then Govr. of New Yorks Com-mission, to me as Collo. of the Six Nations of In-dians, I received Colls. Pay at Home, then, I had not quarter the trouble, fatigue, or Expence I now have, and I Assure You Sir, that my present pay (Which I look upon to be only for the Civil Appointment) is not adequate to the Expence, I am obliged to be at in Executing even that. I received last Week a Packet from the Board of Trade, in-closing me an order from His Majesty in Council, concerning disputes about some Lands in Pensilvania Government, herewith I send Your Excellency Copy of said order, also of my Letter to Tedyescung Chief of the Delawares Who is the Complainant.

I was Yesterday honoured with Yours of the 23d. Ulto.; Your Excellency may depend upon my

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

making use of my utmost Influence, with all the Nations in Amity with us, and will lose no time in preparing as many Indians, as I can possibly get to Join His Majesty's Troops, in such operations as Your Excellency may think fitt. Neither shall I neglect continuing to take the present Steps, for withdrawing as many Indians from the Enemy as I possibly can, My Success in both, will de-pend a good deal on Circumstances, and the way they are Employed, Which they always are very pressing to know. The Cloathing, Arms, and other Necessarys, I shall begin to provide, as soon as I can for the Campaign, for Which purpose Your Excellency will please to grant me a Warrant for at least Five Thousand Pounds Sterling.

The unavoidable Expence of Supplying great Numbers of Several Nations (Who by the failure of their Crops of Corn &c. are actually in a famishing condition) has been & continues very considerable, notwithstanding they receive some allowance at the different Posts. As all kinds of Provisions, are very Scarce, and difficult to be got here for any price, I am greatly distressed, Wherefore Should be glad Your Excellency would please to order some Pork, Pease, & Flour to be

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

laid in at my House here for their use, not being able to compass it myself, for the want of Waggons Battoes &c., Which are generally Employed or Said to be so, in other parts of the Service, Whenever I have Occasion for any.

I am, with the greatest respect

Your Excellency's most Obedt.

& most Humble Servant

Wm. Johnson.

His Excellency Major General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy - Letter from / Sir Willm. Johnson Baronet / to General Amherst Dated / Fort Johnson 7th. March 1760 / Enclosing Copies of the Conference / held at Fort Johnson, with the Deputies / of the six Nations, &ca; That / agreable to the Generals' Request of / the 23d. Febry. he should Use his / Utmost to bring a Body of Indians / into the Field &ca. Desiring a / Warrant for £ 5,000 Sterling on / Account of his Department; and / Claiming his Title to pay as a / Military Officer, for several / Reasons within mentioned. / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 25th. April 1760 / No. 66. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Fort Johnson, 13th Febry 1760.

At a Meeting of the Deputies of the Confederate Nations.

Isyonostat Speaker

Present

Sr. Willm. Johnson, Bart.

Lieut: Guy Johnson

Ensn. Price

Mr. Jno. Wells

Rd. Shuckburgh Secry. for Indn. Affairs.

Sr. Wm. after Condoling the several Losses the 6 Nations had Sustained by Sickness and Otherwise, as usual, with a String of Wampum. The Speaker, an Onondago, replyed as Customary & returned it, then proceeded in his Speech, to Inform Sr. Wm. of what passed between the 6 Confederate Nations and Some Delegates from Swegachy, Cagnawago, Conesedago, &ca. being deputed by 22 Nations in the French Interest, to treat with the 6 Nations at Onondago. Their Speaker Torongoa, One of the Sqegonoghroonos Spoke as follows—

"Brethren of the 6 Nations—

"The English and French having blocked up the Road between us and You, by a long War, We Come now to remove Everything in the way, that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

might hinder our Mutual Correspondence, and to Signify our hearty Inclination to make the Road of Peace open as before, and to Light up the Council fire here at Onondago, which has been Neglected and almost burnt out, since the Commencement of the War. The part you have done in favour of the English, We don't look upon as Your Fault, being prompted and drag'd to it by the English, who took all Measures to persuade Your Young Warriours to Assist them in the Reduction of Niagara; We do now by this Belt, remove Every Uneasiness, Your Minds may be Affected with, in regard to Us, for Acting against Our Friends, the French, and by this also, do open Your Ears to hear and Observe distinctly, what We are Saying at this time; We are thankfull for the Message Sent by You, and Warraghyiagey for Us to keep out of the way, when the English Army Approaches, but as the French have persuaded us to Stay, and Embrace their Religion, by which We are to be Saved, it would be hard Brothers for You to Expect We should leave them altogether, as We are taught by them to pray, and have the same Expectations as the White People; tho' the English and French are at frequent Variances, let us abide by Our Old Engagement of Friendship, and not meddle with their

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Quarrel, otherwise We shall be ruined, to Join One or the Other, while both bear hard upon Us, who are the Native Owners of the Land they fight about.

Gave a Large Belt.

"We are Brothers and Friends together, therefore as We are Attached to, and Love the French, Who Uses us well, You ought to Love them also; and hope that the Covenant between You and Us might yet be made firm and by these ten Strings of Wampum, We do Renew it, so as to Stand from Age to Age.

Gave Ten Strings of Wampum.

"We are Deputies from 22 Nations who Come to take You by the hand, and Lead You to Cagnawaga, where a Council Fire is Lighted, and waits Your Arrival. Your Friends there, look for You very soon over the Ice, and have Stop'd all Young Warriors, till You Come, when they Ex-pect to hear, from Your own Mouths, how You intend to Act, and open Your Minds, from Your Lips, but from the bottom of Your Hearts.

Gave a Small Belt."

The Speaker of Onondago then Addressed him-self to Sir William.

"Brother Warraghyiagey-

"We Came down to Acquaint You with what

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

passed at Onondago, between Us of the 6 Nations, and the French Indians, and as You have always Induced us to make as many Friends as We Could, We wait Your Advice herein, having made no Reply till such time as We had Consulted with You."

Fort Johnson, 14th Febry 1760.

Sr William Johnson's Answer to the Indn Deputies.

The Same Gentlemen present as were Yesterday—

"Brethren of the Six Nations

"I Thank You for Your diligence in bringing the Substance of what passed at Onondago, between You and the Deputies from Caghnawaga, Conessedago, Swegatchy &ca; and with these Strings of Wampum Open Your Ears, that You may Attend to what I am going to Say.—

Gave 3 Strings of Wampum.

"Brethren

"Their Proposals for Opening the Road between You and them, if Sincere, may not be amiss, but You have so many Instances of their Treachery, from their strict Attachment to the French, which they Avow, that it can hardly be depended upon; An Example of their perfidy, to some of Your Confederacy, should not be forgot, who, when taken Prisoners, by them at Lake George, were put to Death in Cool Blood, not in the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5 158

fury of Battle: their Behaviour to Your Cousins the River Indians, in Our Service, when Prisoners at Sundry times since the Commencement of the War, were Cruelly treated; Besides, lately at Niagara, when You and Your Allies were Assembled before that Place, they refused a Conference, tho' proposed by themselves, and agreed to by You, nor did they seem to pay any regard to that Antient Bond of Friendship, they pretend has so long Subsisted between You. Their Calling You down to Canada, at this time, carries with it an Air of Superiority, not becoming a People in their Circumstances, who seem determined to Continue their Attachment to Your and our Enemies, who, from the Continuance of the War, are become less Qualified to protect them, or Oppose You, I think You have not the least reason to be Concerned, at what, they or the French think of Your Joining us at Niagara, or Elsewhere, being agreable to very old Treaties, made by Us, and Your Fore Fathers, and constantly renewed; I Expect You will yet Adhere inviolably to those Engagements. —

Gave the Belt.

Brethren,

I Have, before and during this War,

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You know, Advis'd by Sundry Messages, the Cagnawa-goes, & Swegachy Indians, to Quit the French and Return to their Native Country; Last Fall at Oswego, they gave me and You Assurances, by Belts and Strings of Wampum, that they would Abandon the French; It does not a little Surprize me, now to find they stay yet with "Your Enemies, Especially when they know you have so openly declared Yourselves, and Acted with Us. I have often told You, and now Assure You, that Nothing would give the English more pleasure, than to See all the Indians on both sides, out of the Quarrel, between Us and the French, We have always been Enough for them, but let our Quarrel with them, Commence in whatever Quarter of the World, they are sure to Endeavour to make all the Indians they can Partizans in the difference; You may be Sensible that there has been no disputes merely between You & Us, but what have been Easily Conciliated, which You may tell them, and that We do not Fight with the French about what relates to You.

Gave a Belt

"Brethren of the Six Nations

"I have already Expressed my Opinion, on what pass'd between You & the French Indians at Onondago, & as I am yet for Your making as many Friends

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:58

among the Indians as You can, I think it adviseable, as You have left it to me, that You do not go to Canada, but if they are sincere, they may safely meet You at Onondago, or Come here with You when I shall be ready to hear and Counsel You for the best.

Gave a Belt.

A True Copy from the Records
and Examined by

Rd. Shuckburgh Secy.

Endorsed. Copy - Conference held at | Fort Johnson Feby. 13th & 14th | 1760, with Deputies of the Six | Indian Nations | Enclosed in Sir Wm. Johnson's Letter | to General Amherst of the 7th March 1760. | in Genl. Amhersts of the | 26th April 1760 | No. 67. |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5:58

Copy /

Fort Johnson 1st. March 1760

Brother Tedyescung,

His Majesty King George, having in Consequence of What passed, at the Conferences in July & August 1757 at Easton taking into Consideration Your Complaint then made (concerning Lands, Which You alledge You have been deprived of, without Your Consent or Satisfaction, made You for the same; & out of His great Goodness, Regard to Justice, Which he is remarkable for, as well as his Love for His Children the Indians, has ordered me to Examine thoroughly into the said Affair, & when I have made a full and particular Enquiry into the Circumstances of the case, and heard What all parties may have to offer, to transmit to him my Proceedings in this Business. _

In obedience therefore to His Majesty's Commands I do now take the earliest opportunity, by Your Son, Who is the Bearer of Acquainting You with His Pleasure, & I Desire to know When a Meeting with You & such Delawares, or others as are concerned in the affair, may be had for that purpose as also Where it may be most convenient for You & them to Meet me, the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sooner I know this the better, that I may give Notice to the Proprietaries Commissioners to attend and that it may not Interfere with my Military duty the Ensueing Campaign, in Which I hope & Expect, You & Your Nation will, in return for His Majesty's kind Intentions towards You, be ready to Act a Brother-like part against His Enemies When Called upon.

I am,

Your Wellwisher and
sincere Brother
Wm Johnson

To Tedyescung
Chief of the Delawares

Endorsed. Copy Letter from / Sir Willm Johnson Bart. to / Tedyescung chief of the Delawares / Dated Fort Johnson 1st March 1760. / Enclosed in Sr Wms to Genl. Amherst / of 7th March 1760 / Concerning Disputes about / some Lands in Pensylvania, Government. / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 28th April 1760 / No. 68. /

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

New York 16th March 1760.

Sir,

The last Post brought me Your favour of the 7th Instant, with its Several Enclosures, one of Which is the Conference You held at Your House on the 13th & 14th of last Month, with Deputies of the Six Nations, by Which, I see, that the French Indians Assume a Superiority, Which from the present low Circumstances of their pretended Friends the French, little becomes them, and could not have been expected; but however Since they persist in so obstinate and impolitick an Attachment, they must take the Consequences that will ensue from Continuance of the War, Which I am determined to pursue with the utmost Vigour, and I have not the least doubt, but it will end, in the entire Reduction of Canada; I am therefore hopefull, that Such of the Confederate Nations of Indians, in the Interest of His Majesty, will not be Shaken by any Speeches of their Mistaken brethren, but firmly adhere, to their Antient friends & Allies, and in duty to the King, as well as in gratitude for the repeated protection & Support, they have, and daily do receive from His Bounty, Join

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

heartily in the present Cause, and be aiding & assist=
=ing in the punishment of those, Who under the
Cloak of Friendship do them such daily and Mani=
=fest Injuries.–

Nothing can be more proper than Your speech to them upon this Occasion, and I am hopefull, they will open their Eyes, and Strictly follow Your Coun=
=sel in not going to Canada, Since, if the French Indians are Sincere, they may Safely meet them at Onandago; and therefore I beg You will continue, to Insist upon their Compliance with Your advice.–

In order to Contribute to my utmost, to Your Success in obtaining as many Indians as possible to Join in the Ensuing operations, and to with=
=draw all those You possibly can from the Enemy, I enclose You a Warrant for £5,000 Ster. Which You say, are requisite for providing Cloaths, Arms, and other Necessaries for them, but I must at the Same time Inform You, that our Military Chest is again at present so low that it can=
=not discharge that Warrant; Wherefore if You can obtain Credit for Some time for those things, You will greatly aid the Service.– With regard to Satisfying these Indians, in relation to Where, they shall be particularly employed, that is, What I cannot Yet myself determine, When I am fixed

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in that respect, You shall be informed of it.

So Soon as I get to Albany I shall fix with the new Contractors, the Several Quantities & Species of Provisions Which You are Desirous to be laid in at Your House, for the use of the needfull Indians.

Your Letter to Tedyescung, of Which You also Enclosed me a Copy, is likewise very proper, and You did well to Guard against their Appointing the Meeting during any time of the Campaign, When You will doubtless be wanted else Where; Nothing remains, therefore now for You to do, than When You are Informed of the time the Meeting can take place, to Send timely notice to the Proprietaries, Commissioners, that they may be punctual in their Attendance at it.—

What I mentioned to You in my former Letter, upon the Subject of Your Appeal to me, In relation to Your pay as Colonel of the Indians, was mere opinion & not desision Which I cannot take upon me, and therefore I shall transmit Your present remarks, to His Majesty's Ministers for their Directions therein, Which I shall be glad may determine this Matter in Your favor.—

I am, | &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Sir Wm. Johnson Bart.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Sir,

Colonel Montgomery had the honour to write to You, by the return of an Express to the Lieut. Governor of Virginia, and if he was in Town, he no Doubt would have sent a Duplicate by a Sloop. Which is to Sail this day or to Morrow for New York, however in his Absence, I have taken the Liberty to trouble Your Excellency, with an Account of the Situation of our Affairs at present.–

We Arrived here the 1st of this month, up:on coming to an Anchor, I went immediately to wait of the Governor, I found that the Express, Which Your Excellency sent from New York had only got here three days before us, and that nothing had been prepared for our reception, An Advertisement had indeed been published for Carriages, Which had no Effect, the Govr. ready to Embark, had for Some time declined business, and the Lieut. Govr. would not Act, While the other continued in the Pro:vince. The Town in a melancholy Situation, from the Small Pox of Which Numbers deed, the Plant:ers in the Country Alarmed on Account of their Negroes, would keep up no Communication with

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Town, and did not Chuse to See any body Who came from it. No Price fixed for the hire of Carriages, and no Power Vested in the Governor to grant Impress Warrants for the King's Troops, he had for the Militia, and as the Carriages employed upon the late Expedition to the Cherokee Country had not been paid no Body chose to provide Waggons upon any terms. Things you'll allow, Sir, did not look well, but in order to Carry on the Service it was necessary to endeavour, to remove difficulties, rather than Complain of them.-

The Contractors Commissarys, were therefore Directed to send Expresses to their Correspondents in different parts of the Country to get Cattle & Carriages together as fast as possible, & to Assure them, that they should be paid ready Money.-

To Avoid a sickly Town, and to Convince the People in the Country, that there was Nothing to fear from us, as we Could have no Infection of Small Pox, We landed Seven miles above the Town, and I marked the Troops directly to Monks Corner about forty miles from hence, Where they are incamped in a Wood, and have good Water, a thing not very Common in this Country, but notwithstanding all our Precautions, the Country People will not come near us, it is to be hoped, they will,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in time get the better of their Fears.

Upon landing the Troops, the Transports were directed to proceed to Strawberry from Whence, Schooners carry our Provisions, to a Landing Place, about half a mile from the Camp the Commissary of Stores has been directed, to take the Flour & Bread out of the Ships, and put it into Storehouses, that every thing may be in readiness, to load our Waggons When they Arrive. –

Having Settled every thing about our Camp, I returned to this Place a few days ago, to See, What our Commissarys were about, and to give Colo. Montgomery all the little Assistance in my power to get things in readiness for our march.

We have observed at different times to the Lt. Govr. & Several Gentlemen of the Council and Assembly, that As the Troops were encamped Forty Miles from Charles Town, there could be no doubt, but that we were in readiness to March, that a Delay must be imputed to them, and that it would be a great reflection upon the Province, if some Vigorous Measures were not taken, and in short, that we were determined not to loiter away the Summer, and if they would not put it in our power to proceed, that we had our Transports ready, & were resolved to go back

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

& Join the Army, Where You would want us. The People in General would not believe it, they thought it was a measure Which Coll. Montgomery durst not take, & they were of opinion that the Affair of Carriages only Concerned the Provision Contractors; in Conse=quence of Which, When a Bill was proposed Yester=day morning (the first time a house could be got together Since we have been in the Province) to Im=power the Lt Governor to impress Carriages and Grant Warrants, it was rejected. but in the Af=ternoon a Message was sent to the House of Assembly, in Which I beg'd the Lt. Govr. to insert our Intention of returning to the Army, if we could not proceed, and likewise to Inform the House, that Carriages were hired at the Expence of the Crown, and that the Contractors Commiss=arys had only been Directed, to give all the As=sistance in their power in that particular, in order to Carry on the Service, this had the de=sired Effect, a Bill tis believed will pass this day, and we shall have Carriages if they are in the Province.—

If I have not been Misinformed, with regard to the Number of Waggons, Carts &ca Which are to be got in this Town, and near our Camp, and if we are not dis appointed in the Carriages, Which we

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

have Reason to expect in consequence of the Answers, Which the Commissarys have received to the Letters wrote upon our Arrival, I flatter myself, that we shall be able to March from Monk's Corner, the 20th or 22d of this month, We shall proceed directly to the Congries, Which is about a hundred & fifty Miles from this place and the moment we can get Cattle & Carriages sufficient to move forward, I can venture to Assure Your Excellency that a day shall not be lost by any Delay of ours.—

Fort Prince George Keowee is still safe, An Express Arrived from it Yesterday, the Indians have of late had Some Conversation with the Garrison, I may be Mistaken but I do not believe, that they are Supported by the French and from What I can learn, I fancy Many of them are Sorry for What has happened, and I make no Doubt but they will be glad to come into Terms, When they find that there is a body of Troops upon their March, tho' Whatever Dispositions they may have to peace, 'tis a measure Which would by no means be Acceptable to the greatest part of this Province.—

I leave this place this afternoon, and Shall be in Camp tomorrow morning, as I can be of no further use here, every thing being Concerted with the Lieut. Governor for impressing Carriages

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in this Town and about it. –

I have the honour to be,

Sir,

&ca.

James Grant

Charles Town South Carolina
April 17th 1760. –
His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy – Letter from / Lt. Colonel James Grant To / General Amherst Dated Charles town / South Carolina April 17th 1760 / Representing the difficulties / the Detachment sent to Carolina, met with, in procuring the / Necessary Carriages &ca. to / forward their March against / the Indians. / in Genl. Amherst's of / the 25th April 1760 / No. 70.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

New York 17th April 1760.

Sir,

The Bearer hereof, Mr. Nutt arrived here last Night from New London, with a Letter to me from Governor Pownall, setting forth Your having wrote to him, that, as You supposed Some part of the New England Levies would be sent to Nova Scotia, if they should, and I would agree in the measure that those Persons engaged as Settlers, might act as those Troops, You Desired him to give Mr. Nutt Beating orders for that purpose: Whereupon Govr. Pownall desires my Sentiments.—

Before I proceed to give You them, I am to Observe, that upon receipt of the Vote of the Court, for the relieving of the Massachusetts Forces in Nova Scotia & Cape Breton, I immediately wrote to the Governor, that that must not be, and gave him my reasons for the same, Which You will find in the Enclosed Extract of my Letter of the 6th Instant.—

From them, and the Extract of my Letter of this day to Govr. Pownall in answer to Your Proposal, You will not only see, Why I cannot Acquiesce therewith, but that I persist in my demand of the Massachusetts Forces continuing Where

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

they are, and You will be so good as to Compell them thereto, if they should be Weak enough to Of-fer the contrary; With these Forces, and the two Companies of Rangers on Your Establishment, You certainly will have Strength sufficient to protect and Defend the Settlers, Which Mr. Nutt himself seems well Convinced of. —

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Lawrence.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst| to Governor Lawrence - Dated | New York 17th April 1760| Enclosing him Extracts of his | Letters of the 6th & 17th April | to Govr. Pownall, as Containing| sufficient Reasons why he| could not Acquiesce to the| Govr's proposal of sending Troops to Nova Scotia, &ca. | in Genl. Amherst's of the| 28th Apl. 1760| No. 71.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

New York April 15th 1760.

Dear Sir,

I have deferr'd sending Lieutenant Montresor back to you, as I have been in daily expectation of receiving some Accounts from England, either by a Man of War or Packett, but time Slips away fast, no Ship comes in, and we shall so soon meet with Weather for Our Military Operations, that I must no longer delay, and I therefore dispatch him with this, to Acquaint You of my resolves, on the Operations of the ensueing Campaign.

I likewise take this occasion, of sending You the Commissions I informed you, I had granted to some of the Officers under Your Command, when I wrote to You on the 24th of March, which I hope will have arrived Safe at Your hands; and since the date of that Letter, I have granted a Commission to Captain Mc Pherson of Colonel Frasers Regiment, to be Major, in the room of Major Clephane, who finds himself incapable of doing his duty: Lieutenant Fraser Succeeds Captain Mc Pherson, and Mr Gordon succeeds Lieutenant Fraser, as Quarter Master the Lieutenancy left Vacant, till I hear from Colonel

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Fraser

I am now to Acquaint You, I have received His Majesty's Commands, for concerting the properest Measures, for pushing on the Operations of this Campaign, with the utmost Vigour; and, as Montreal is, evidently, the great and Essential Object, to compleat Glory of His Majesty's Arms in North America; that I should proceed to the Vigorous Attack of that place, and Exert my utmost Efforts to reduce it, as well as all other Posts belonging to the French in those parts. And Mr Secretary Pitt having at the same time, signified to me the Kings Commands, that I should give, as far as the distance will permit, a a constant and particular attention, to the State and Situation of Quebec, and of the large body of Troops at that important Place; and that I should not fail to send, the Officer Commanding there, timely information of my Operations, as well as such Directions for his Conduct as I should judge most Expedient for His Majestys Service: I come now, to give You my determination thereon.

As the Enemy must now, Center their whole Force for the defence of Montreal, the Avenues to which, they will certainly try to guard, and to keep us at as great a distance as they can, that they may Subsist: For this, they must divide their

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Troops, and the more we can oblige them to do so, the the Weaker they will be in every part. — I therefore intend, to advance on them in three places. — From Quebec, up the River St. Lawrence. — From Crown Point by the Isle au noix. From Oswego down the River St. Lawrence. The first will depend entirely on You, by pressing on the Enemy, with all the Troops you can spare from the Garrison of Quebec, which place cannot require any great Force for its de=fence and Security, when You have, a Fleet in the River; Your Troops advanced between Que=bec and the Enemy; and, that the Attacks are, at the same time, carrying on by Lakes Cham=plain and Ontario.

You will therefore make such disposition of the Troops under Your Command, as You shall Judge most Expedient, for pressing and Annoy=ing the Enemy on Your Side; by distressing them, and taking any Opportunities, that may offer, of Attacking them; by forcing them back; by advancing Your Corps, (the Troops that can be Spared from the Garrison) as near as possi=ble to Montreal; And You will try to Open a Communication with the Troops, that I intend shall advance by the Isle au Noix, and down the River St. Lawrence, from Lake Ontario; that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in case the Enemy, by finding themselves forced to give up their Out Posts, should draw back the whole to their Center, and there attempt to make a last Stand, we may be able to press so close on them, on every side, that we may Join, if necessary, for the entire reduction of the Enemy, and to compleat the Glory of His Majesty's Arms in North America; in which I have not the least doubt, as, I am sure, You will on Your part, use your utmost endeavours, and, You may depend on it, I shall Attack and press on them by the other Avenues, and that I shall pursue, with all the Might I can, to the Sole Object, the reduction of the remains of all Canada.

At the same time that I do most earnestly desire You will Exert Yourself in this great and Essential Service, I must not omit recommending, that a due Attention be given to the Safety of Quebec; and that, if You take the Field, with the Troops You can Spare for that Service, which, from Your Zeal and Experience, I must wish to have immediately under Your Command; Yet, a proper Officer should be left with the Command of the Troops at Quebec, and a Sufficient Garrison, to be Secure against any Attempt the Enemy can make by Land: this,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You will be best able to fix on the Spot, and I leave it for You to direct, as You will Judge most conducive, to the Success of the Campaign, and the good of His Majesty's Service.

Lieutenant Montreser will acquaint You, that Captain Loring thought it impracticable, to build any boats to send to You: With what You have, and those the Fleet will, of course, have with them, I imagine You will find a sufficiency; And, as I could not send any better large Sloops to You, than what Convey the Live Stock to You from Boston, You may, at all times, keep them, if You have a real want of them; which will be much less Expensive, and Answer the end as well.

Your Floating Batteries, will be Excellent things, against the few Ships they have remaining, which they can never put across the River, in such manner, but You may force them away with Your floating Batteries; or, by making Batteries on the Shore.

I am Confident, I need not mention to You, that a proper Care, in hindering the Canadians, as much as You possibly can, from Joining the French, must tend greatly to Dispirit them, and make Our Conquests the easier.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Nothing remains with me now further to say, than, that I am making all the dispatch I can, for Assembling the Army. -- I need not mention to You, any Operations that will be carried on by Lake Erie, as they are of no Consequence to Yours, ex-cept that, it may hinder some Indians from gett-ing towards Montreal. &ca.

Hon.ble Governor Murray.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from G. Amherst/ to Governor Murray, containing/ the Operations of the ensueing/ Campaign. New York 15th April 1760./ in Gen.l Amherst's of/ the 28th Ap.l 1760./ No. 72.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

New York. April 23d. 1760.

Dear Sir,

Yesterday, Lieut. Colonel Amherst and Captain Gorham arrived here, in His Majestys Ship Lizard, after a passage of seven Weeks, from England; and I received, from Mr. Secretary Pitt, a Letter for You, which I send You Enclosed.

At the same time, I received a Letter from Mr. Pitt, of the 9th of February, signifying to me, the Kings resolution, that the Fortress of Louisburg, with all the Works and defences of the Harbour, shall be, most effectually and most entirely, demolished; And that, it is His Majestys pleasure that, it should be Executed as Expeditiously as possible; taking the most timely care, that all the Fortifications of the Town of Louisburg, together with all the Works and Defences whatever, belonging either to the said place, or to the Port and Harbour thereof, be forthwith, totally demolished and razed; And all the Materials so thoroughly destroyed, as that no Use may hereafter be made of the same: The Houses of the Town are not to be demolished farther, than shall be found necessary, towards the full and entire Execution

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of the Orders, for totally destroying all and every the Fortifications thereof; and that, in the demolition of all Works, an Eye must be particularly given, to render, as far as possible, the Port and Harbur of Louisburgh, as incommodious, and as impracticable, as may be.

Mr. Pitt further Acquaints me, it is the King's pleasure, that I should make provision, at Halifax, for receiving the Garrison of Louisburg, which, in consequence of the demolition abovementioned, I should take care to Transport there: At the same time he informs me, it is his Majestys Pleasure, that I should leave on the Island of Cape Breton, such a Force, as, in my Opinion, may suffice, to Assert and Maintain possession, in the Kings Name, of the said Island, which His Majesty does not mean to Abandon: And that, I should dispose, whatever number of men I think proportioned to this Idea, in such a manner, as I Judge most Safe and Expedient.

With regard to all Artillery, Ammunition, Carriages, Utencils, Plank, and all Ordnance Stores whatever, as well as Provisions: and also Bedding, Medicines & all Hospital Stores; Mr. Pitt informs me, it is the Kings Pleasure, I should give proper directions, due care be taken thereof, and that the same be Transported to Halifax for all which

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

purposes, as well as conveying the Troops to Halifax, I should provide Vessells, in the manner I shall judge most proper and Effectual.

These are the Orders I have received from Mr. Secretary Pitt, which I have almost Copied word for word, to give You as clear an in=sight, as I can, of His Majestys intentions, con=cerning every part of the Demolition of the Fortress of Louisburg; that, the Kings Commands may be most punctually Obeyed: And I hope, the Garrison will Exert themselves as much, in abolishing the Works of the Fortress, as they did, in the Attack of them.

Captain de Ruvynes, Captain of Miners, who knows every part of the Works, I have judged, is a very proper Officer, and the best I can send to You, towards the Execution of these Orders; and I direct him, to make all the Expedition he can to Boston, and Mr. Hancock, to dispatch him in a Vessell from thence, sending You, at the same time, a pro=portion of Tools, that I imagine You may want, which Captain de Ruvynes is to take with him, if they can be immediately got, if not, he has my directions, not to delay but to pro=ceed to Louisburg, and to put himself under

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

your Command, till further Orders. — A Copy of my Orders to him, with a List of the Tools I have Ordered, You have Enclosed.

Your Zeal, for Executing every part of the Service, that can depend on You, is so evident to me, that, I am certain, I need not (after what I have already wrote) say, a moment's time should not be lost before You begin demolishing the Works; and that the entire ruin of them, should be compleated as soon as possible; that the re=mainder of the Troops, after leaving You such a Force as You may want, for the purposes aforementioned, may be Employed, where His Maj=estys Service shall most require them; that all the Troops may help as much as can be, with=out letting any necessary Service Suffer, to the great Object, of Total destruction of the French in North America.

I am not sure, whether or not, I sent You the Pay I had Established, for Artificers during the Campaign; at the same time, I gave an Order, that all Works of retrenchments, which are the Soldiers Duty, are not to be paid; but that, they should have a Gill of Rum per Man, each day, when it was thought by the Commanding Officer, to be necessary for them.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I shall be glad to hear from You soon, and that, You will give me Your Opinion, as to what time, You shall be able to compleat the demolition of the Fortress of Lousburg according to his Majesty's intentions; What quantity of Tunnage, You judge, You may require, for the removal of Artillery Stores &ca.; and the Force You would chuse, to maintain the possession of the Island of Cape Breton with the Territories thereunto belonging; that I may give You every Assistance that may lay in my Power, for Executing His Majesty's Commands, which I shall wish You to do, in such manner, as will be most agreeable to Yourself.

There may be many things, that will be found in demolishing the Works, which may be worth saving and transporting to Halifax; such should not be destroyed, but conveyed there.

I have Acquainted Captain de Bruynes, as a Secret, the business I send him on; and I have asked him, if I could send any one with him, that could be of Assistance to him: As the knowledge of Mining will be half the Work, in the ruining the Works, he has desired to have Ensign Rivez, an Assistant En-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

=gineer, who, I have, accordingly, Order'd to go with Capt. de Ruvynes.

Enclosed, I send You the Commissions of Lieu=tenants Chetwode & Bishop, mentioned in the List of Promotions I transmitted You the other day; those for Ensigns Engel and Graham, are delivered to those Gentlemen; the first of whom, accompanies Mr. de Ruvynes; the other, follows in a few days. Since that promotion, I have also signed a Commission, for Lieutenant Adam Williamson, who formerly belonged to your Regiment, in the room of Captain Samuell Cottnam, of the 40th who has Sold out, and In=formed me, that Captain Lieut. Adam had declined purchasing. Captain Williamsons Commission, bears date the 21st. Instant; he is an Engineer, and is to Serve this way. — I also, by this Opportunity, forward to You, sundry Letters for Your Garrison, (by the Lizard) among which there is one for You. &c.

Governor Whitmore./.

Endorsed. Copy of a Letter from Gl. Amherst/ to Gover=nor Whitmore, in conseqce./ of Mr. Secretary Pitt's Letter of the/ 9. February 1760/ New York 23d. April./ in Genl. Am=herst's of/ the 28th April 1760/ No. 73.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

By His Excellency Jeffery Amherst Esqr., Major General, & Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's Forces in North America &ca, &ca, &ca.–

To Captain de Ruvijne.–

Whereas I think it for the good of His Majesty's Service to Employ You at Louisbourg, and that Your presence there is immediately requisite; You will upon receipt thereof, Set out for, and proceed by Land to Boston Where, upon Your Arrival, you will deliver to Mr. Hancock the Letter herewith, containing orders to procure you an immediate passage, and that if there should be no Ship in that Port, on her departure for Louisburg, he should in Such Case hire a small Vessell on purpose, on board of Which he is likewise to Ship, a Number of Intrenching Tools, Which I have directed him to procure out of hand and Which You will take Charge of, provided they are got time enough, not to retard Your Voyage in the least as they may be sent after You.–

On Your Arrival at Louisbourg, You will deliver my Dispatches herewith to Governor Whitmore, and you will put Yourself Under his Command till further Orders.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Given Under My Hand at New York
This 23.^d Day of April 1760.—

Jeff. Amherst.

The Intrenching Tools are
Five hundred spades,
Two hundred & fifty Pick axes
Twelve Iron Crows.
Including some shovels in the
above number of Spades.—

Endorsed. Copy General Amherst's | Orders | To Captain de Ruvijne | Dated New York 23.^d April 1760 | To set out for Boston, & from | thence to Louisbourg with the | General's Dispatches for Govr | Whitmore, & to put himself | under his Command till further | Orders. | Enclosed in the Gen.^ls Letter to Govr | Whitmore of same date—| in Genl Amherst's of the | 25.th April 1760 | N.º 74

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy f.

New York 26th April 1760.

Dear Sir,

Enclosed is the Duplicate of my Letter of the 23d Inst. by Capt. de Ravigne, Who set out that very day for Boston, and I now send You Ensign Graham, Whom I then mentioned should follow soon after; he also goes to Boston by Land, Sets out to morrow morning, & has my directions not to Sail in the Same Vessell with Capt. De Ravigne, Supposing he should not be gone, but to go separately, in order to ensure that Letter's coming to Your hands with the great-er certainty.-

You have also herewith a List of the Transports, that have been taken up in this Port, and will sail in a few days for Quebec, with the recovered officers & men belonging to the Regimts. of that Garrison, as also with Sun-dry Necessaries for the Troops there: These Trans-ports go Consigned to Lord Colvill, or the Commanding Naval Officer in the River St. Lawrence; with a request, that so soon as they are unloaded there, they may be sent to You, with a proper Convoy, for the purposes mention-ed in the within Duplicate, And as I Expect

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to hear from You, before these Vessells can be at Louis-bourg after having performed their present intended Voyage, I shall know time enough, if they will suffice for that Service, if not, I shall order more to be sent from hence, to Supply the deficiency.—

The Harriot Packett Capt. Bonnel, Arrived here yesterday and in her the Enclosed Letter to You from Mr. Secretary Pitt together with two or three more for the Gentlemen of Your Garrison, Which likewise Accompany this.—

I am, with the greatest regard,

Dear Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Governor Whitmore.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / to Governor Whitmore Dated / New York 26th April 1760 / Accompanying a Duplicate of / the Generals of the 23d. and / Acquainting him of the / Transports Ordered to Quebec / & from hence afterwards to / proceed to Louisbourg / in Genl. Amhersts of the / 28th April 1760 / No. 75.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Albany 19th May 1760.

Sir

This Instant that I am preparing my dis-patches to send by Colonel Montresor in the Harriott Packet, I receive a Letter from Governor Murray of the 30th Aprill at Quebec, acquainting me of his having marched out, and attacked the Enemy on the 28th Aprill, and being forced to retire, under the Musketry of our Block-Houses, abandoning his Cannon to the Enemy.

Governor Murray's Letter, is sent to me by Governor Lawrence from Halifax, who very judi-ciously, on the report of Capt. Mc Cartney, of the Race Horse bomb, of what had happened at Quebec, determined upon opening the Letters, and taking Copies to transmit them to you, if it appeared necessary, by the Richmond, which was to sail in a very few days for England.

For your full information of every thing I have received on this head, I enclose to you the Copies of Governors Murray and Lawrence their Letters as likewise one from Governor Pownall, who forwarded the other Letters to me from Boston, and a Return of the Officers & men kill-ed and wounded on the 28th of Aprill, as sent to me by Governor Murray.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

On the receipt of the above I have weighed with myself what would be the best for me to do, and have determined to send instantly Major Christie D: Q: M: G: to Boston to take up two thousand Tun of Transports to go to Louisbourgh, and I write to Governor Whitmore to embark his Regi-ment and late Barrington's to reinforce Governor Murray and to Governor Pownall to send three Hundred Poineers to Louisbourgh in the Vessels, to assist in the demolition of the Works of that Place.

This is every thing I Judge can at present possibly be done.

The last Letter I did myself the honour of writing to you, was on the 28th Aprill from New York, by the Leicester Packet-boat, and as every thing was prepared, for sending the recovered Of-ficers and Men belonging to the Garrison at Quebec to their destination, I put them under the command of Colonel Howe, and ordered the Cap-tain of the Lizard Man of War to convoy them.

On the 2d May I set out for this Place and arrived here on the 8th, where I have been for-warding Provisions, Artillery and Stores, to Crown Point and Oswego, that I may be ready to move forward, so soon as I can get the Provincial Troops

assembled.

I have had a meeting with Sr. William Johnson, who promises me as many Indians, if not more, than what we had the last Campaign.

The Brig: and Sloops we took from the french are sailed down Lake Chaplain, and Seamen are sent to the Vessels on Lake Ontario to forward every thing there.

As yet but twelve Companys of the Massa-chusett Troops and forty six Men of the Rhode Island are arrived here, and three Companys of the New York Troops that are raised in this district.

My present Intentions are, that the Inn-iskilling, and Monckton's Regiments, the four Companys of Independents, the Massachusett, Rhode Island, and Newhampshire Troops, with the Rangers and Stockbridge Indians shall form the Corps to the Northward, and make head against the Isle aü Noix.

Abercromby's Regt. which I intend to relieve at Niagara, the Royal Highland, Murray's, Oughton's, 4th Batt. of Royal Americans, Gage's, and the remains of the Royal and Montgomery's Regts. with the New York, Connecticut, and New Jersey Provincials, and Sir William Johnson's Indians, I purpose tak-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-ing Post at La Gallette, and attacking Montreal.

Oughton's Regiment and the Remains of the Royal are arrived here, and the Remains of Montgomerys in the Environs, so that I only wait the Junction of the Provincial Troops to move forward, when I intend to press upon the Enemy, in the manner I have before said, and you may be assured, Sir, I shall exert myself in pushing on the operations of the Campaign, with as much expedition as possible.

I enclose to you all Papers, that I imagine can any ways tend to give you full knowledge of the State of things here.

I am, with the utmost Respect

Sir

Your most Humble

and most Obedient Servant

Jeff Amherst

Rt. Honble. Mr. Pitt.

Endorsed. Abany 19th May 1760| General Amherst| R| 29. June.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 1.

New York. 1st May 1760.

Sir,

In Mine of the 24th Ulto, I Acquainted You with the Arrival of the Lizard, and that no Transports being come with her from Europe, I had ordered a sufficient Quantity of Tonnage to be taken up here, for Conveying to You the Officers and recovered men of Your Garrison, together with the Camp Equipage and necessaries, for the Troops under Your Command Which are all near ready, and will, I reckon sail in three or four days, under Convoy of the Lizard, & the Embarkation to be Commanded by Colonel Howe, Who will deliver You this Letter, with some others my Brother has brought from England.—

Beside these four Vessells, there is likewise one gone from Boston, with Major Courry & Sundry Officers & men on board; All these go addressed to the Officer Commanding His Majesty's Ships of War up the River St. Lawrence Who is to send them back immediately to Louisbourg, for the particular Services pointed out to him.

Colonel Howe having represented to me, that there was a Scarcity of Mates at Quebec, I send You two, to place to Such Regts. as You shall

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

think want them the most; I have Signed a Com=mission of Apothecary to the Hospital in favour of Mr. Vere Surgeon to Anstruther's, & Mr. McMyne Succeeds Mr. Vere, as You will see by the Enclosed List of Pro=motions, Which is general since Brigr. Monckton's Ar=rival in these parts, some having been Omitted, I find, in the former Lists I sent You.-

Upon reading the London Chronicle, I find a Paragraph in relation to the ship You mention=ed to me had blown up, by Which Brigr. Monck=ton thinks Monsr. Sery has Acted a very bad part, I send it to You that You may Judge of it, and if found to be true punish Monsr. Sery as he deserves.

Having had no Information from home of a Paymr. of Commissary of the Musters, being Sent out to You, I have thought it necessary to pro=vide for the same, & I have appointed Mr. Porter, and I send You a Copy of my Instructions to him upon that Occasion.-

I am, with great regard,

Sir

&ca.,

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble. Govr. Murray.

Endorsed.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract

New York 30th April 1760

Sir,

I have received, from Mr Secretary Pitt, the Kings Orders, to demolish and raze, the Fortifications of the Town and Harbour of Louisburg, which when compleated, I shall only leave such a Force, on the Island of Cape Breton, as may be Sufficient, to assert and Maintain the possession of the said Island, which His Majesty does not mean to Abandon. On this I have wrote to Governor Whitmore, and desired him to give me his Opinion, of what Numbers he would chuse to keep on the Island, that I may order all those who are not wanted, for maintaining the possession of the Island of Cape Breton, to Halifax, where you have room for them; and I shall leave them, to Protect and Assist You in the Settlement of Nova Scotia, unless, my Numbers here should be so small, that I should really want Men, for pushing the Operations of the Campaign: By this, the Troops of the Massachusetts Government, may be reliev'd and return to their homes, for which the whole Province seems to be very Anxious.

I have Acquainted Governor Whitmore, that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

all the Artillery, Ammunition, Carriages, Utensils, Plank and all Ordn'ance Stores whatever; as well as Provision; and also, all Bedding, Medicines and Hospital Stores; are to be taken due care of, and transported to Halifax— It is the Kings Intention, that none of the Houses, at Louisburg, should be destroyed, unless, necessarily, to compleat the ruin of the Works; and I have desired Governor Whitmore, that, in abolishing the Works, nothing may be destroyed, that may be thought use-full at Halifax, but be saved & conveyed to Your Government.

I have taken up, 517½ Tunnage of Transport Vessells, here, to take the recovered Officers and Men, Camp Necessaries &ca, belonging to the Regiments of the Garrison of Quebec, to their Corps; and these Vessells, I order to return to Louisburg, immediate-ly after having Landed the Men &ca. to serve as Transports from Louisburg to Halifax. &c.

Governor Lawrence.

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Extract of a Letter from Genl. Amherst | to Gov-ernor Lawrence | New York 30th. April 1760. | relative to Mr. Secry Pitts Orders concerning Louisburg | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 19th. May 1760 | 3.

Copy.

Albany. 17th May 1760.

Sir,

I Have this day, by Express, a Letter from Govr. Pownall, Accompanying One from Colo. Frye, Complaining of the perverseness of the Men under his Command, and that notwithstanding the Bounty granted them by their Government, they were bent on returning home, and quitting Fort Cumberland, threatening, all to Thirty Five, to go off by Land.

This Behaviour is such as deserves the most Severe Censure, and I have desired Govr. Pownall, that if any of them should put these threats in Execution, they might on their Return, meet from the Legislature, with the Reprimand due to their disobedience and Ingratitude.

I Have also Acquainted him, that from the Intelligence I lately Communicated to You, by which his Troops could not fail of being soon Relieved, I was in hopes, that You would have prevailed on them to Stay the Short time it is likely they will be relieved in; I flatter myself, that this Reason will have had some Weight with them, & have perswaded more of them to remain in the Fort, or at least that You may

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

have known it in time to take the necessary Mea-sures, to render it Impossible for the Enemy to avail themselves of this obstinate and Unwarrantable Behaviour of the Provincial Troops.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Govr. Lawrence.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from General | Amherst to Govr. Lawrence | Dated Albany 17th. May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 19th. May 1760 | 4.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 7.

Albany 18th May 1760

Sir,

By the enclosed Duplicate of my Letter of Yesterday, You will see the Apprehensions, Governor Pownall was under of the Troops of his Province, in Garrison in Nova Scotia quitting their Post and coming away; Altho I am Somewhat acquainted, with the Strange and untoward behavior of those people, Yet I had flattered myself, that my Letter to You concerning their being relieved, by part of the Garrison of Louisbourg, might have reached You time enough, to have Availed Yourself of that Argument, and to prevail on them to Continue there, the little while it was likely they should have to Stay; but by the enclosed Copy of a Letter from Colonel Gerrish, to Governor Pownall, this moment received by Express, You will see that part of these fellows, have dared to put their threats into Execution, and that Sundry more likewise intended to Come off; this is indeed unpardonable (sic) and I hope a proper Notice will be taken of it. –

Altho' I send You the above Information, I trust You have received it long ere now from Co=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-lonel Frye, & that You will have replaced these people, from Your Ranging Companies or Some Troops from Your Garrison, or at least with a few men, Which un-der the present Circumstances of the Enemy, and at this Season, must be sufficient Untill the Troops from Louisbourg Arrive with You When You will Garrison those Posts, as You shall see fitt.—

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Governor Lawrence.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst| To Gov-ernor Lawrence Dated| Albany 18th May 1760| in Genl. Amherst's of | the 19th May 1760| 5.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Halifax 11th May 1760.

Dear Sir,

Yesterday evening Captn. Mc'Cartney put in here on his way to Boston, with Dispatches from Brigr. Genl. Murray to Your Excellency; on his Arrival Capt. Gough of His Majesty's Ship the Penzance, Who is the Commanding Officer here, and I Consulted together on the propriety or Expediency of Opening Your Excellency's Dispatches, and being Acquainted by Capt. Mc'Cartney that Brigr. Murray had read them to him in the presence of several Officers, that they contain=ed nothing but What was of a Publick nature and we conceiving an Event of such importance could not be Communicated to the Ministry too early, at this Crisis, we determined upon open=ing the Letters and taking Copys, if it should appear necessary to be transmitted to Mr. Pitt, and Lord Anson by the Richmond, Which is now Careening & will sail in five days at far=thest for England with the Copys. I trust, Sir, You will not think I have been too presumptuous or irregular, in taking such an Extraordinary Step as that of opening Your Letters, or that any thing could have tempted me to do it except

the hopes I had of thereby furthering & promoting His Majesty's service, on an Exigency of so much moment.

I have just received Your Excellency's last favor Which I will Answer very speedily, tho' it is im=possible by this Conveyance. I need not remark to you how much more this Province is now likely to be exposed than before. Our Detachment, at first composed of the worst men of the two Battalions, tho' healthy is very much dwindled, by the Ex=piration of many of the mens term of Service; and as to the Provincials so many of them have Deserted during the Winter and the rest are so Uneasy to get away, that I cannot Esteem them as of any Consequence to the preservation & Security of the Province. The new Settlements now making, must, I fear, be dropped for the present, Which is a most Unhappy Consideration for the Publick and therefore I cannot help being still sollici=tuous for the reinforcement of one Single Regi=ment, Which with all deference to Mr. Whitmore, might I think be spared from Louisbourg, without danger to that Garrison.

I have not a moment to add more, than that I am, with the highest honour & respect,

Sir, | &ca.

Chas. Lawrence.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

P.S. Lord Colvill sailed from hence for the River with Six Ships of the Line on the 22d. of April. The Penzance parted with Capt. Swanton in the Vanguard, and three Frigates bound up the River, on or about the 26th. of April, twenty five degrees on this side of Cape Race; Captain Gough, spoke with the Pembroke one of my Lord's squadron off the mouth of the Gulf of St. Lawrence about the 29th. of April, From all Which it cannot be hoped that the Squadron is yet more than fairly in the River.

C: L:

Capt. Gough makes no doubt, but our Squadron will be early enough in the River to intercept the Sixteen French Frigates, that have sailed from France with warlike stores & Provisions for Canada.

His Excellency Major General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr. Lawrence | To Genl. Amherst Dated | Halifax 11th. May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 19th. May 1760 | C.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Quebec 30th April 1760

Dear Sir,

The Intelligence I had the honor to Communicate to You, by Lieut. Montresor, of the Enemy's Designs, proves true.

The 17th of this Month, I was Informed that they had Every thing in readiness to fall down the River with Eight Frigates, the Moment it was Cleared of Ice, and it did not break up here sooner than the 23d. Consequently as the Country was Covered with Snow, and the Earth was Impenetrable, it was impossible for me to Attempt Intrenching Myself on the Heights of Abraham, which I formerly told You was my Plan of Defence; before the 25th and even then, it will no doubt appear by the journal of the Chief Engineer it was hardly possible to drive the first Piquets, the Thaw having reached no farther than Nine Inches from the Surface.

As the River was Clear above, and I had reason to think the Enemy would take the first opportunity, of making themselves Masters of the Embouchure of the River Caprouge, the most convenient Place for Disembarking their Artillery & Stores, and for Securing their Retreat; I took

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

possession of that Post the 18th with the Light In=fantry commanded by Major Dalling, which obliged them to Land their Army twenty Miles higher up, and to Risque a Battle without Artillery, after a March of Thirty Miles.

At Three o'clock in the morning of the 27th Instant, I knew they had Marched from the Point au Tremble, with an Intention to take post at St. Foix, and so cut off our Communication with Major Dalling, and the Post I had Established at Lorette; I instantly with Amhersts Regiment, the Grenadiers & Piquets of the Army, command=ed by Colonel Burton, march'd and took post so advantagiously, as to frustrate their Scheme, and to withdraw all my Posts with the Loss of two Men only.

They had began to form from the Defile they were obliged to pass, but thought proper to retreat on Reconnoitring our position, and receiv=ing some Shot from the two Field Pieces I had with me.

About Four that afternoon, I marched back to Town, without the loss of a Man, tho' the Enemys Irregulars did every thing in their power to harrass my Rear.

As the Place is not Fortified, and Commanded

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

everywhere towards the Land, my Garrison which was now melted down to Three Thousand Fighting men, by the most Inveterate Scurvy, were daily moulder-ing away, and it was now Impossible for me to Fortify the Heights of Abraham, tho' Fascines and every Requisite Material had been provided long ago, I could not hesitate a moment about giving the Enemy Battle, As every one knows the Place is not tenable against an Army in possession of the Heights - I therefore this Night gave the Neces-sary Orders, and by Seven o'Clock next morning Marched with all the Force I could Muster and formed the Little Army on the Heights in the following Order; Amherst's, Anstruthers the 2d. Batt: of Royal Americans & Webbs, Composed the Right Brigade, Commanded by Colonel Burton; Kennedy's Lascelles's, Highlanders, & Braggs, the Left Bri-gade, Commanded by Colonel Fraser; Otways, and the third Battalion of Royal Americans were formed as a Corps de Reserve.

Major Dalling's Corps of Light Infantry Co-vered the Right Flank, and Capt: Hazzen's Company of Rangers, with a Hundred Volunteers under the Command of Capt: Donald Mc Donald, a Brave & Experienced Officer, Covered the left.

The Battalions had Each two Field Pieces.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

While the Line was forming I reconnoitred the Enemy, and perceived they had began to throw up some Redouts, tho' the greatest part of their Army was on the March. – I thought this was a lucky moment, and Marched with the utmost Order, to Attack them before they had formed. We immediately beat them from the Works they had begun, and Major Dalling, who cannot be too much Commended, forced their Corps of Grenadiers from a House they had Occupied to Cover their Left; Here he and several of his Officers were Wounded: his men however pursued the Fugitives to their Second Line, which soon Chequed our Light Infantry, who dispersed along the Front of our Right Wing, & prevented Colonel Burton from taking the Advantage of the first Impression they had made on the Enemies left Flank – They had immediately Orders to Clear the Front and Regain the Right Flank, but in Attempting this, they were Charged, thrown into Confusion, Retired to the Rear, and could never again be brought up during the Action. I no sooner perceived this Disorder, than I sent to Major Morris, who Commanded Otways Regim^t. in the Second Line, to Wheel to the Right, and Support our Right Flank; this soon recovered Every thing there; but the Left, a little after began to Retire, tho'

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

they had Early made themselves Masters of two Redoubts; I Ordered Kennedy's Regiment, and the third Battalion to Sustain them, but they were too late; the disorder of the Left, soon communi=cated to the Right, and the Whole Retired under the Musquetry of our Block Houses, abandoning their Canon to the Enemy.

As We have been Unfortunate, I am Sen=sible I may be universally blamed at home, but I Appeal to Every Officer in the Field, if any thing was wanting in the Disposition, or my Endeavours to Animate the Men, during the Whole Affair.

The Superiority these Troops had Acquired over the Enemy ever since the last Campaign, together with the fine Field we were furnish=ed with, might have tempted me to an Action, Supposing I had not be thoroughly Convinced of the Necessity of it.

We Lost in the Battle about one third of our Army and I have certain Intelligence the Enemy had not less than Ten Thousand men in the Field. They have already Compleated their first Parallel, but I am in hopes We shall not be Reduced to Extremities, till the Arrival of the Fleet, which We Expect daily: In that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Event, I shall Retreat with what I can to the Island of Orleans, and wait the Arrival of Reinforcements unless I can do better; had We been Masters of the River, in which it is Evident Ships may safely Winter, they never would have made the Attempt.

I must do the Justice to Colonel Burton in particular and to the Officers in General, that they have done Every thing that could be Expected of them to Reward them as far as in my power, as well as from the Necessity of such a Measure, so many being Absent, I have Ventured to Appoint to the Vacancies, Officers to Act, till Your Pleasure is known, and as I shall take Care to do the utmost Justice, hope You will think proper to Confirm them.

I send this by Captain Macartney, as his Ship can be of no further Service in the River at present, and that I thought it proper You should know what was passing on this Side.

I am, with great Truth and Regard,

Dear Sir,

Your most Obedient
& most humble Servant
Ja: Murray.

P.S. The Inclosed is a Return of the Killed, Wounded, & Missing; the Strength of the Garrison,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

fit for Duty, 2400 men, Rank, & File

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Governor, Murray to General Amherst / Dated Quebec 30th April 1760 / in General Amherst's of / the 19th May 1760 / 7.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 7.

Albany 19th May 1760.–

Sir,

Your favour of the 11th Instant, got to Boston the 16th, and two hours ago reached my hands, by an Express Whom Gov.r Pownall forwarded with it. Capt. Mc Cartney not being able, to make that dispatch Which the Contents of the one it Accompanied required; but he is on his road.–

From the importance of the Intelligence it Conveys at Which I am heartily Concerned, You did most Judiciously, in Opening & transmitting it immediately to Mr. Secretary Pitt, and You have my most Sincere thanks for it –

This unfortunate turn of Affairs, Alters my measures, with regard to the relief I intended to send You from Louisbourg, Whence I am now obliged to send a Reinforcement to Quebec of Whitmore's & late Barrington's, Which reduces the Numbers of Louisbourg so low, that I am likewise Compelled to take 300, of the 500, men Which Gov.r Pownall acquaints me he upon receipt of the above Intelligence, instantly ordered to be raised for the relief of such of his Troops in Nova Scotia and the Island of Cape Breton as could not be prevailed on to remain there: Accordingly there

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

will be only two hundred remaining, Which I desire him may be forwarded to You with the utmost dispatch And I hope they will be with You time enough to forecome any Inconveniences, the Shamefull desertion of those, that are gone off, might have put You to.

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff. Amherst

His Excellency Govr. Lawrence.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Governor Lawrence Dated | Albany 19th May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 19th May 1760 | 9.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Albany 9th May 1760.

Sir,

This day I am favored with Your Dispatch of the 30th Ultimo, containing the Accompt of the unfortunate Check, You met with on the 28th of said month, which fills me with real Concern, but will I hope be retrieved And for that purpose I have immediately sent Major Christie the D.Q.M.G. to Boston, to take up a necessary Number of Transport Vessells, to repair to Louisbourg to take on board Whitmore's and late Barrington's Regts. Which is all the reinforcement I have it in my power to send You, with Which and the Force You have Still remaining, I am confident You will do every thing that Shall Occurr to You for the good of the Service, Whilst I on this Side will pursue the plan of operations I transmitted You by Lieut. Montresor, in Which I am unalterably fixed, and You may be Assured, that Wherever I can make any Impression, no Attempts or Efforts Shall be wanting on my part to Accomplish the Same.

My orders to Major Christie are so pressing & Accompanied with such strong recommendations to Govr. Pownall, and all those concerned in procuring and fitting out Said Vessells, that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I cannot doubt, but they will meet an immediate & punctual Execution; and Convey this intended Rein-forcement to You, with all possible dispatch.

Capt. Mc Cartney Arrived at Boston on the 16th. but as Govr. Pownall did not think, he could make all that Dispatch, that the Nature of his Message required he sent me Your Dispatches by Express & Capt. Mc Cartney himself follows them.—

The loss of Your Cannon is much to be regretted. as they must greatly Strengthen the hands of the Enemy; I likewise Sincerely Lament the loss of so many brave officers & men, to Whose memory You do so much Justice.

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble. Governor Murray.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Governor Murray Dated | Albany 19th. May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 19th. May 1760. | 10

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Albany May ye 18th 1760.

Dear Sir,

Major Tulleken Arrived here on the 16th, and is now Setting out for your Government; As he did not Arrive at New. York, till after the Transports were gone down to the Hook, and that he expected Several things from Philadelphia he made this his way, and will go by Boston.—

I have Strange Accounts of the Behaviour of the Provincials in the Bay of Fundy, Several of Which have Deserted their Posts, and I fear Some of the Places will be almost entirely abandoned: It is lucky that the Enemy is not in a Situation of taking any Advantage of this unwarrantable Conduct of the Massachusetts Troops, Who I was in hopes would have been Cured of their home Sickness, for some little time from the Measures, their Government took of rewarding them for their Services, and the money that was sent them to induce their Re-enlisting.—

The small Number of Troops at present in Nova Scotia, will not suffice for Governor Lawrence to Garri-son all the places; I therefore should be glad, in Case You can spare the 40th Regt Late Hopson's, that You would send them immediately to Halifax; I know

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Work You must have, in destroying and Razing the Works, Which I wish for many reasons to have soon finished, and the more hands You have, the Quicker it will be done, Yet I can't help desiring, that in case You can do without the Corps I have mentioned, You will without waiting for any further orders from me, send them by the first Vessells to Hallifax. –

I have already prepared Governor Lawrence, for disposing of any Troops, You may send to him, and I beg You will give him the earliest Intelligence of Your intentions of sending them, that he may be at some Certainty, of What he has to depend on. –

I have as Yet but a very small appearance of Provincials with me, there being only Twelve Companies of the Massachusetts, and one Sloop with Rhode Islanders Arrived: The Notions of peace, and hopes of saving the Bounty & Levy Money has prevailed in every Province; This retards, but I dont think will be of any bad Consequence, as I hope we shall have time enough, to Execute everything, that is Yet to be done in this part of the World, & indeed I do not doubt but we shall do it.

Major Tulleken will give You Particulars of

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the State of things here.—

I am, with great Truth & regard,

Dear Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Govr Whitmore.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl Amherst/ To Governor Whitmore Dated/ Albany 18th May 1760/ in Genl Amherst's of/ the 19th May 1760. 11.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5: 58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Albany 19th May 1760.

Sir,

The Accounts I have this day received, by Express, to which I reckon You will be no Stranger by the time this reaches You, Obliges me to Send Govr. Murray an Immediate Reinforcement: Accordingly I now dispatch Major Christie, the Dep: Qr. Master General, to Boston, to take up 2000 Ton of Transport Vessells, to repair without loss of time to Your Port, where upon their Arrival, I must desire You will, with all possible Dispatch, Cause Your Entire Regt. and that of Late M. General Warrington's, to be Embarked on board the Same, and directly after, Order them to proceed to Quebec, to Join Govr. Murray; If any of His Majesty's Ships of War should happen to be in your Port at the time of this reaching Your hands, You will desire the Commanding Officer thereof, to Order them a Convoy; but if there should not, they must then depart without, as not a Moment, that can be prevented, must be delay'd in their proceeding to their Destination.

Tho' I am Confident You may have occasion for this Body of Men, in the Execution of the Orders I transmitted You lately from His Majesty yet as the present Service the 22d & 40th Regts. are now destined for, is

so Essential as absolutely to require their Assistance, I cannot possibly leave them with You; but at the same time, that the other Service may not be too much retarded I Write to Gov.r Pownall, that 300 of the 500 Men, which he very judiciously and Instantly Ordered to be raised, upon Receipt of the Intelligence from Quebec for the relief of the Garrison in Nova Scotia, are to be Embarked on board the Transports above mentioned, and to be forwarded to You in them, without delay, or waiting to Arm them; as You should provide them with Arms on their Arrival: This is indeed but a small Number of hands, considering the Works You have to do but I am Certain, You will make the most of them, and Effect as much with them & Warburton's Reg.t as any one can do: Could I possibly have diminished the Numbers I order away, I should certainly have done it.

Before I conclude I must Observe, that in my orders to Major Christie, I have directed him, if he could not get the 2000 Ton of Transports all at once, he should at least immediately procure 1300 or thereabout, and send them away directly, to take on board Your Reg.t which You will dispatch to Quebec, without waiting for Late Barringtons, who will Embark and proceed on the Arrival with You of the other 700 Ton.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I must not neither Omit, that if Contrary to my Expectations, I should not Succeed in obtaining the 300 Provincials, that must not hinder Late Barrington's going to Quebec, as soon as the Vessells for them Ar-rive at Louisbourg, against when You will be the better able to Spare them, as I flatter Myself You will then be pretty well advanced in the Demolition of the Works. I am, with great Regard,

Sir,

Your most Obedient
Humble Servt.

His Excellency Govr. Whitmore

P.S. Enclosed You have a Duplicate/ of mine of the 18th.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from General/ Amherst to Govr. Whitmore/ Dated Albany 19th May 1760/ in Genl. Am-herst's of / the 19th May 1760./ 12

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS.

Extract

Boston April 25th 1760.

Sir,

This day I received the Enclosed Message. It does so fully explain its own purpose, that as to the Merits of the Matter, I can add nothing to it. As to the Prudential, I would wish to add that I do verily believe, that the Success of the remaining part of the Levies, will intirely depend upon it. For if the men perceive that difficulties Arise about their being relieved When their time of Service expires, no Bounty, no Encouragement will induce them to enlist And the House have alway been so tender on this head, that this very Apprehension, has ever been, Whenever this Case has Arisen, an effectual Barr to their Voting for an Impress. They have on the present Occasion, Waved an Impress, and Lengthen'd out the time for enlisting, to the 20th of May. From a Return made me today by Brigr Ruggles, I see, We have raised Three Thousand & almost Three hundred besides Officers; And the being able to Enlist more, will greatly depend, on the men's seeing that measures are taken to relieve and bring back, those of the last Levies, Who at the Expiration of their term of Service have not chose to re-enlist again. From Louisbourg

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I hear by a Vessell Arrived last Night that out of 509 there, between three and four hundred have already en-listed And When the mens Apprehensions of being de-tained, are removed, I cannot but intertain great hopes, that the most will re-enlist there, & in the other posts also — But this will intirely depend upon the Measures taken to relieve, and transport back those Who do not so re-enlist."

T. Pownall.

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed. Extract Letter from Govr. Pownall / To General Amherst Dated / Boston April 25th 1760 / in Genl. Amhersts of / the 19th May 1760 / 13.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

May it please Your Excellency,

The great disatisfaction of the Troops of this Government Who are detained at Louisbourg and Nova Scotia, is the Reason of this Address. –

The happy Reduction of Quebeck, making it necessary that His Majesty's Regular Troops should be continued there to Secure that important Acquisition; this Government saw the necessity of their Troops remaining at Louisbourg and Nova Scotia, beyond the time for Which they had inlisted, and Accordingly in Confidence, that upon so great & happy an Event, they would be ready & willing to tarry at those places, till they could be relieved, the Government on the 7th of November, in Consequence of Your Excellency's recommendation, resolved, that they should be entitled, to the same Wages, during their Continuance in the Service, as they were entitled to, by the Establishment, Upon Which they enlisted into the Service, the proceeding Spring; And ordered the Commissary General to Supply them, with divers things Necessary for their Comfortable Subsistence during the then Approaching Cold season. This measure was taken previous to the request of His Excellency General Amherst, Who is pleased to say in his Letter to Your Excellency of the 14th Novemr. last, that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

"it merits and Accordingly has his most unfeigned Ac-
-knowledgements" and desires Your Excellency to Assure
the Assembly "that Notwithstanding the provision they
have made, if it is any ways in his power, to relieve
their Troops, before the Expiration of the time, they
are provided for by their Vote, he shall certainly do it."
This Provision for said Troops, together with the im-
-portant Occasion of their detention, reconciled them to
a longer Absence from their families; tho' many of
them having obtained leave from their respective
Commanding Officers returned home. To recompense
those Who tained, the General Court, on the 24th of
January last, Voted, "that a Bounty or reward of
four pounds be given to each of the Private Men,
and one Months pay to each Officer Who remained
in Garrison after the 1st day of November last and
Still Continue there, over & above their Established Wa-
-ges And that the wages of all such Officers and
soldiers, be continued according to the present Es-
-tablishment, untill the first day of May next, or
untill the time of their Discharge, in case they shall
be discharged, before the said first day of May and
that the continuance of such Establishment be so
Understood, as in no Measure to remove or lessen,
the Desire & Expectation of the two Houses, that the
General of His Majesty's Forces in North America, do

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Cause the Forces now in the pay of this Province to be Discharged and returned as Soon as the Season of the Year will allow" And to encourage said Troops to en=list into His Majesty's Service for the ensueing Year, the General Court, at the same time also Voted "That a Bounty of Nine Pounds be given to each private Soldier, and non Commission Officer now in Service at Louisbourg & the Several Posts and Forts in Nova Scotia Who shall enlist anew, for His Majesty's General Service the ensueing Year" said Bounty to be Con=sidered is over and above the four pounds reward given as aforesaid;" and their Wages to be the same as last Year".

Thus have we recited the several measures that have been taken by this Government, to make the said Troops easy and Satisfied with their De=tention, & to encourage them to enlist anew into His Majesty's Service but notwithstanding all that has been done, there is a great number Absolutely unwilling to continue longer in the Service, than till the first of May next, and are then determin=ed at all hazards to quit it, as His Honour the Lt. Govr., in the absence of Your Excellency informed General Amherst.–

What we have to remark, is, that the time for Which these men enlisted into His Majesty's Service

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

is expired; they have a right therefore to a Discharge, & demand it. Their detention hitherto is justifiable from the necessity of it; but that necessity no longer subsists. If they should be any longer detained it will be not only unjust to them, but greatly lessen the Power of this Government to raise men for His Majesty's Service in future; men will never enlist When they cannot depend upon the promise of the Government for their discharge; Justice therefore demands & good Policy requires that these men should be discharged. We have plighted our Faith, & Your Excellency in Your proclamation, Your promise, that they should be discharged; The General's Acceptance of these men, was an Acceptance of them, with the condition on which they were raised, namely that they should be discharged at the expiration of the time for Which they were enlisted. The Generals honour is therefore engaged, as well as Your Excellency's, & our own to procure the libertation of these men; and the General in his Letter of the 19th Nov.r last (above cited) Says that if it is anyway in his power to relieve Said Troops he shall certainly do it.

The General now, has it in his power, & can relieve them by Ordering a number of our New Levies to take the places of Such of the old, as have not re-enlisted in His Majesty's Service and we can & do rely upon His Excellency's honour, that he will

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

order Transports accordingly.

The Experience we have had, of Your Excellency's disposition to promote His Majesty's Service, makes us certain that Your Excellency, will represent this Matter to General Amherst in the Strongest light.—

In Council Apr. 24th: 1760. Read & ordered that Andrew Oliver & Richd. Cutt Esqrs. with such as the Honble House shall Appoint, be a Committee to wait on His Excellency the Govr. with the foregoing Message.—

Sent down for Concurrence.

A. Oliver Secy.

In the House of Representatives April 24th. 1760.
Read and Unanimously Concurred and Col.o Cotton, Mr. Tyng, & Mr. Tyler are Joined in the Affair.
Copy examined S. White Spkr.

₽ A Oliver Secy

Endorsed. Copy—Message of the House| of Representatives of the Province| of the Massachusetts bay to Govr.| Pownall dated Boston 24th. April 1760| That the Troops at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia; may be relieved by the New Levies &ca.| Enclosed in the Govrs. to General| Amherst of 25th. April 1760| in Genl. Amherst's of| the 19th. May 1760| 14.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./

New York 30th April 1760.

"Weir the Express Who brought me Your two favors of the 25th Instant is to Return this Evening from the Jerseys and to set out for Boston tomorrow morning; so that I Seize that opportunity to repeat to You the Impossibility of my Sparing any of the men, Your Assembly have voted to Serve immediately under me, for the relief of those in the Island of Cape Breton, in Nova Scotia, but thus far, I can Assure You, that it will be long eere the Whole are Sent home, and I must therefore beg, that You will Assure the Assembly from me, that if it were in my power, there is nothing I should so gladly do, as to Comply with their request; but that cannot be at present, without greatly prejudicing the Service, and be Attended with very bad Consequences; Wherefore, and as I find so many have Re-enlisted again, at Louisbourg, and that I hope for the Same success in Nova Scotia, I must desire to hear no more of this relief for the present, Especially as I have already observed, it is morally certain, Your People will not Continue long in either of the above places but will Return home Soon.—

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Gov. Pownall—

Copy.

Boston, April 27th 1760.

Sir,

I Was Exceedingly Sorry to find at my Return to my Government, that the Court had got into any difficulties about the State of our Troops whose time of Service was Expiring, the Effect of which appears in their message to me, which I sent You a Copy of by my last Express; This is the first and the only one that has happened since You have had the Command of His Majesty's Forces _ As in Your Letter to Lt. Governor Hutchinson You referr'd to Your Sentiments in a Letter to me, I was forced by waiting for that Letter, to let the Matter take it's Course, not knowing in what manner Your Sentiments might lead me to take it up _ I received Your Letter on Friday Night, the 25th by Mr. McNutt, and on Saturday morning, sent a Message to the Court relative to the Affair _ It gives me great pleasure that I have had the Success once more before I go, to be Usefull to the Service under Your Command, as I hope what the Court has done upon this Occasion, in Consequence of my Advice, may prove to be. Enclosed I send You Copies of my Mess-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

rage and of the Vote of the Court, and beg leave to referr You thereto.

I am, with the greatest Esteem,

Sir,

Your most Obed.t & most

Humble Serv.t

T. Pownall.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Gov. Pownall | to General Amherst. Dated Boston 27.th April 1760.| in Gen.l Amherst's of | the 19.th May 1760. 16.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Gentlemen of the Council & House of Representatives.

By the Several Calls which the King's Service in Different parts of North America, have made on General Amherst, for Troops, You may perceive how difficult it is for him to Spare any of those destined for the Western Services to be Employed in relieving those of our People at the Eastward, who after the Expiration of their Term of Service do not Choose to Enlist again.

From the General's Constant Attention to Oblige this Government, and his strict Observance of his Engagements, You may be Assured that he has not a thought of detaining our Men contrary to such Engagements, the only difficulty, is how to relieve them, and as he is distressed in that point in the same manner as this Government is also distressed about it, I would Recommend it to Your Consideration, whether some Means between both might not be thought of that might Relieve the Difficulty on both Hands.

April 26th. 1760. T. Pownall.

In the House of Representatives April 26th. 1760.

The House taking into Consideration His Excellency's Message of this day to Both Houses, Voted That His Excellency be desired forthwith to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

give orders for the immediate Inlisting of 500 men to be Employed in His Majesty's Service at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia, under the Command of the General of His Majestys Forces in North America, for the Relieving such of the Forces belonging to this Province that are now there, and shall not encline to Inlist anew for this Years Campaign; and that as fast as the Companies shall be Compleated, Each to Consist of One hundred Men, Including Officers they be sent to Louisbourg and Nova Scotia, for the purposes aforesaid; and that His Excellency be desired to Write to General Amherst; to make Provision for the Transportation of said 500 Men, and to give the Necessary Orders for the Dismission of all the Forces there belonging to this Province, that shall not Inlist again as aforesaid, and for their Conveyance home. And further Voted That Each Soldier that shall Inlist on or before the 20th Day of May next, for His Majesty's Service at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia, shall receive the same Bounty, and be paid in the same manner as the Bounty granted to the 5000 Men, already agreed to be Raised by this Government; and shall receive the same Wages, and shall be dismissed at the same time; And Further Voted, That His Excellency the Governor be desired to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Commissionate Gentlemen belonging to this Province as Officers over the said Five Hundred Men.

Sent up for Concurrence
S. White Spkr.
In Council April 26th. 1760
Read & Concurred
A: Oliver Secry
Consented to
T. Pownall.

Endorsed. Copy. Govr Pownall's Message / to the Assembly of Massachusett's Bay, in relation to relieving the Troops, at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia, With the Assembly's Vote thereupon. / 26th April 1760 / Enclosed in the Govrs letter to / General Amherst of 27th April 1760 / in Genl. Amhersts of / the 19th May 1760 / 17.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/ New York 30th April 1760.—

Sir,

Nothing could give me greater pleasure, than Your Letter of the 27th this moment received, Since I find Your Endeavours to forward His Majesty's Service, have proved Successfull, and that notwithstanding the Message of the Assembly, Which You enclosed to me in Your preceding, they have in Consequence of Your Advice voted 500 men to relieve those, that should decline continuing at Louisbourg and in Nova Scotia, for Which I beg both Your and their Acceptance of my Warmest Thanks; At the same time I must beg leave to observe that as I am certain of What I Advance in my other Letter of this day, wrote before Your last came to hand, the relieving of those men will put the Province to a needless expence, be a loss of so many men out of the Province, And Answer no manner of purpose As by the time these new Levies can get there, the others will be coming back; let me therefore entreat You to make the Assembly Sensible, how ill timed such a relief would prove, and to prevail on them by all means to decline it.

I am with great regard, | Sir, | &ca.

His Excellency Govr. Pownall. Jeff: Amherst

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

Boston April 28th 1760.

Sir,

In addition to what I wrote by my last Express, I have now the pleasure to Acquaint You, that the Court have at last (a thing Which I have been labouring for these three Years) Past a Vote to Enable me to Issue Pay, to the Province Troops monthly. As the General Annual Election is within 30 Dayes of this present, I cou'd not agreable to the Constitution, keep the Assembly Sitt=ing longer than this day before noon, at Which time I have dissolved them, & Issued the King's Writts for the Election of New Representatives.—

With the highest Esteem,

I am,

Sir, &ca.

T Pownall

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall/ To General Amherst Dated Boston April 28th 1760/ in Genl. Amherst's of the/ 19th May 1760/ 19.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Boston 5th May 1760.

Sir,

On the 29th Ultimo I received into the protection of His Majesty's Government the Penobscot Indians. Four of their Deputies who were at Boston, Signed the Submission, and I sent the Instrument to the Commanding Officer of the Fort at Penobscott, for the rest of the Tribe to Sign; as None are to have the Benefit of the Terms granted them, but such only as shall Sign the Submission.

I Enclose Your Excellency a Copy of it, and have the Honour to be with great Regard,

Sir,

&ca.

T. Pownall.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy-Letter from Governor | Pownall to Genl. Amherst. | Dated Boston 5th May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 19th May 1760 | &c.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /

(N: 1)

Terms of agreement & Accommodation Granted to the Penobscott Indians by the Governm.t of the Province Massachusetts bay.–

I Thomas Pownall Esq.r His Majesty's Governor of the Province of Massachusetts bay do hereby in His Majestys Name, and on behalf of the Province aforesaid, receive into His Majesty's Protection, within and under this His Government All such Indians of the Penobscott tribe or their Allies as do or shall enter into the Engagements in these presents specified and as do or shall sign the same and I do hereby promise to them all the rights, Benifits, Priviledges and Advantages Which British Subjects do or ought to enjoy.– Furthermore for their Encouragement, to employ themselves in hunting, they may be Assured of a Constant Vent or Sale of all their Furrs & Skins and other Truck at the full price they shall be Worth and a Constant Supply of Goods necessary or convenient for them, either from Fort Pownall, or from such other places; as may be appointed for that purpose. T. Pownall.

We the Underwritten Indians, in Consideration of the protection, hereby Admitted to & of

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

enjoying the Rights and priviledges hereby granted, do for ourselves & families agree as follows.—

1st. We Acknowledge Ourselves to all intents & purposes, and without any restrictions, or limitations to be Subjects of the Crown of Great Britain, and do hereby promise and engage, to be and to remain true and faithfull to His Majesty, and to the Government of this Province.—

2d. That as we have been in open Rebellion & Hostility and have thereby forfeited all our Lands, and as Possession has been taken of all our Lands, in this our time of open Rebellion, and is now rightfully held, that we Acknowledge this Right, and relinquish all Claim to said Lands & only Pray, that we may have a priviledge to hunt, Fowle, & Fish within such Limits as shall be Assigned us, but not to the Exclusion of any other His Majestys Subjects, and also to Erect Wigwams or other buildings to dwell in, and to plant or otherwise Improve Such Lands, as may be Assigned for our Support, and we do hereby engage to fix our dwelling in such place near unto, or in sight of Fort Pownall, and to remain there.

3d. We promise and Engage, that we and each of us will Utterly quit, and relinquish all Alliance & Correspondence with the French, and in case of any Invasion or Attack made by the French, or any other

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Enemy, on the Eastern Frontiers of this Province, we will join with the English in every act of duty & Loyalty towards the Government.

4th. If any one Who now enters or shall enter into the Engagements, shall Committ any hostility or Injury upon or against any of His Majesty's English Subjects, the offender shall forthwith be delivered up to the Authority of this Government, and shall be Subjected to such & no other punishment, as by the Laws of this Province, an English Subject in such case, would be liable to suffer.

Witness our Hands this twenty ninth day of April in the Thirty Third Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain France & Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith &c and in the Year of our Lord 1760.

Copy Attest. A. Oliver Secy

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy Submission of the | Penobscott Indians to the Province | of the Massachusetts Bay. | Dated 29th. April 1760 | Enclosed in Govr. Pownall's to | Genl. Amherst of 5th. May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of the | 19th. May 1760 | 21

Copy.

Boston May 12th 1760.

Sir,

Agreable to Your Recommendation in Your last to me, and for the reasons therein Contained, I have by Advice of Council, Suspended the Raising the 500 men, provided for by the Court for the Relief of such of the Province Troops now at Nova Scotia & Cape Breton as do not Chuse to Reinlist.

This afternoon I received the enclosed from Colo. Frye, directed to Lt. Govr. Hutchinson, on Supposition that I was gone to England – by this Letter it appears to me that the French do not Comply with their late Agreement with Colo. Frye for Coming in, merely from their knowledge of the temper of the Garrison and further, if the Troops there should be mad Enough to Come off by Land, as Capt. Slocum Acquaints me they threaten to do, the French will not only Cutt them off, but Seize Fort Cumberland – It is clear to me that unless they are absolutely mad, they will not Attempt to Come off, but who knows what Mad Men may do; they have hitherto behaved well, but when they have once got out of humour, it seems nothing will Satisfy them; however the main point seems to require that His

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Majesty's Fort be not Rixqued. This Letter is dated the 23d. of April, and whether any thing can be done time enough or not, You are the best Judge, as also what You would have done; any thing within my Department that You desire, shall be done by me, if I am here at the Return of the Express — and if not Lt. Govr. Hutchinson will, I am sure, do every thing in his power. I Have the honour to be &ca.

T. Pownall.

P. S. There is a Report in Town of 70 men having come off from St. John's Rr. Fort Frederick, but of this I have as yet no accounts.

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy - Letter from Governor | Pownall to General Amherst. | Dated Boston 12th May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of | the 19th May 1760 | 22.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Fort Cumberland Chignecto April 23.d 1760.

Sir,

The Armed Sloop York, Capt. Cobb from Hallifax arrived here the 21st March last, by Whom I received a Letter from His Excellency Governor Lawrence, with an Account of the bounty granted by the Province of Massachusetts Bay, for the Encouragement of their Troops, that have remained in the Service, over the Winter at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia, to inlist into the same Service till the last of November next; at the same time Capt. Cobb told me, that on his passage here he put in at Fort Frederick St. John's, Where he found a Schooner from Boston, bound to this place with money, Letters, Inlisting papers &ca. (Agreable to What I expected from Govr. Lawrence's Information) and that I might expect the Schooner would soon be here. All Which I communicated to the officers in Garrison, and told them that I thot it would be best, to deferr any Attempt to enlist the men, till the Schooner Arrived, When (I was of the mind) a sight of the Bounty, and a hearing of the Letter Accompanying the same, would not fail to bring them into the thing, as the former would Allure, and the latter (with What might be said in the case)

convince them they would be very unwelcome home, till they could be relieved by His Majestys Regular troops, and that in the meantime trusted they would join with me in sounding their minds with regard to their Continuance here to the time before mentioned and encouraging them to it &c. The Officers very readily Concurred with my proposal proceeded accordingly, and had such success in it, I flattered myself we had Anticipated the difficulty that might have attend-ed the Affair, had the Schooner Arrived without any previous notice of her, and the business she was coming upon. Seeing the case Stand in such a favorable light, it appeared nothing was want-ing but the money the Schooner was to bring us to Compleat the Affair my Impatience for her arrival, led me often upon the Ramparts, to look out for her, Where I frequently found Numbers of the soldiers, upon the same business, Who often wished the ice (Which immediately after Cobbs arrival Clos'd up the Bay) would depart that the Schooner might come in.— This was our Situation, for about fourteen days, at last the Ice went off, and on the 11th Inst. the Schooner came in, & soon after She come to Anchor the Master Mr. Russell came to my Quarters, and delivered me two Letters from His Excellency Govr. Pownall, concerning the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

enlisting of the Soldiers as above related. the Vote of Assembly upon Which they were founded, inlisting Papers, blank Muster Rolls, and six hundred, ninety seven Johannes and an English sixpence to pay each soldier in Garrison four Pounds for his Service over the Winter; each officer one Months pay, and the remainder as far as it would reach; to pay each of the soldiers that would enlist anew £9. bounty, being thus furnished I proposed to pro=ceed on this business of Enlisting the men the next day, but with the morning I was sur=prised by finding their sentiments were entirely Altered.—Upon Which I enquired What had Occa=sioned it, and received for answer, that their Friends in New England had sent them Letters by Capt. Gray, Who came with Capt. Russell begging they would not enlist anew, for there was no need of it, The Government has raised men to relieve them, and that they were at Cas=tle William ready to Embark for that purpose, with which they seemed so highly elated, I saw it would be to no purpose to say much to them then so let them alone two or three days, to worry themselves with their misinformations, and then assembled them all except the sentrys upon the Parade, When I endeavoured to snuff their

Understanding, by reading over the Vote of Court and His Excellency's Letters upon the Subject, & expatiating upon each, paragraph by paragraph, by Which I had the vanity to think, it must appear very plain to them there were no more men raised in the massa-chusetts Government, than the five Thousand mentioned in sd. Vote, that their destination was remote from this place, and that the Government must have assured themselves, their generous bounty of four pounds to each Soldier, that tarried over the Winter at Louisbourg & Nova Scotia, with that of Nine Pounds to each of the same men, if they would enlist to Serve the last of Novemr. next, would not fail of inducing them to engage for that term, therefore, they might Assure themselves there were no men at Castle William, in order to come for their relief, from Whence I took the Liberty to say that those they called Friends in New England, could not be either sensibly or honestly such, as their Stupid Epistles has so greatly injured the publick Cause, and that when once the Government should hear, the extraordinary Encouragement granted them, did not answer the end, for Which it was designed, it would be not only Matter of Surprise, but of so much resentment, no trouble would be taken to relieve them, till the time was

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

expired such a generous bounty had made it their duty to Enlist for, also endeavored to convince them that their obstinacy at a time When His Majesty was intent upon the total Reduction of Canada the Source of so much mischief to their own Country would prove they had no regard, either to His Majesty's Interest, or their own wea but all to so little purpose for the removing their infatuation, I have been able to enlist thirty five of 'em, to each of Whom I have paid ten Dollars, and promised them each a six Pound Note and must beg they may be sent, as soon as possible that I may be able to fulfill it. I have paid each officer one months pay, and as the first of May is near at hand have paid each of the soldiers four pounds agreable to the Vote of Assembly, & His Excellency's Directions, & enclosed An Account, by Which my Conduct in that part will more particularly Appear.—

I have enclosed a Copy of the Return of the Detachmt (drafted at Castle William from the Regiment I have the honour to Command) Which I brought here, & a Return of the same as it now Stands, with a Return of the men enlisted a new, by all Which it will Appear, how much less it is now, than it was at first, and What number it will take to relieve those here, that will not engage

for further Service, and if the Government should please to send any men, that the obstenate ones here may return home I must beg there may such a Number be sent, as will Make my Garrison equal, to What it was on my first Arrival, as I have reason to Apprehend I shall meet with a great deal of trouble from a Number of French yet remaining at Meri=micki, Kishebouchtou & Bouelour among Whom have been for some time two French officers from Canada, Who I perceive have done their Utmost to In-fluence those people to Violate their Capitulation with me, and stand by Monsr Vaudreuil, Who flatter them with Beating the English, & retaking Quebec the Summer ensu=ing, Although I am surprised, that such a Slender pros=pect as he has, should have any effect upon the minds of a People, reduced to such Deplorable circumstances, as those profligates are, yet the Symptons of their thinking it will be so, are too Conspicuous to Conclude it has not.

As Captain Stocomb returns to Boston by the Schooner & apprehending my prolixity has already been too trouble=some, take leave to referr You to him for further particulars as his knowledge of Affairs here will enable him, to Answer any Questions Your Honour may see Cause to put to him, with Which I take leave to Subscribe with the greatest Submission

Your Honour's most obed^t. Hble Servt.

To the Honble the Lieut. Governor. Jo: Frye

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Albany 7th May 1760.

Sir,

By Sowder, the Express who arrived Early this morning, I was favoured with Your Letter of the 12th Instant Accompanying the Copy of one from Colonel Frye at Fort Cumberland to Lt. Govr. Hutchinson, by which it appears, that, notwithstanding the Bounty granted by the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, to Encourage their Troops in Nova Scotia, to re-enlist, and Continue there untill they could be relieved, yet they are so perverse as to be deaf to all Remonstrances, nay that they have threatened to Quit their Posts, and though a hazardous Enterprize, to Come off by Land, by which means Fort Cumberland may be Exposed to the Insults of the Enemy.

I Had flattered that Your Representations would have had a quite different Effect, and that upon the Receipt of the said Bounty and Assurances that their Stay in Nova Scotia would not be long, they would chearfully have remained; Nay, I am still willing to hope that they have not come to Extremities; but on the other hand, if they have, that the Legislature, on their Return, will take proper Notice of their Behavior, and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

resent their disobedience & Ingratitude.

It is now too late to think of relieving; Indeed there will be no occasion for it; as I now may tell You in Confidence, that the Fortifications of Louisbourg being Ordered to be Razed & Demolished, and that I in=tend part of its Garrison shall go and occupy the several Posts in Nova Scotia, Your Province Troops will be (so soon as this can be Effected, which cannot be long first) no longer Necessary in Nova Scotia or Cape Breton; and as this will be known by the Govern=ors of those two Provinces, no doubt they will have Availed themselves of this argument to prevail on several of Your People to Continue there untill that time, and I write by this Conveyance again to Govr. Lawrence to desire he will make Use of that Argument to prevail on them to Stay.

I must not omit Acknowledging the Receipt (by Yesterdays York post) of Your Favor of the 5. En=closing a Copy of the Submission of the Penob=scott Indians, upon which Acquisition, I heartily Congratulate You.

Lt Colonel Ingersoll, Majors Hawke & Willard are Arrived with Nine Companies Consisting of 675 Men Noncommissioned Officers Included, who are all Employed in forwarding up Stores & Provisions to the several Posts; I wish there were more Come, as

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the little Rain we have lately had, has raised the Rivers & made them much better Navigable than they were, and therefore I should be glad to Improve that opportunity.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff. Amherst.

His Excellency Govr. Pownall.

Endorsed Copy - Letter from Genl. Amherst | to Govr. Pownall | Dated Albany 17th May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of the | 17th May 1760 | 24.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract /.

Boston 15th May 1760.

"Late last Night I received from Coll Gerrish a Letter, of which the Enclosed is a Copy; I forward it to You by Express, that You may receive the Earliest Notice of the Facts it relates, as I Imagine You will hurry down those Troops which You have destined for the Relief of these Garrisons"

T. Pownall

His Excellency Genl. Amherst

Endorsed. Extract, Letter from / Govr Pownall to Genl Amherst: Dated Boston, 15th May 1760./ in Genl. Amherst's of the 19th May 1760/ 26.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 7.

Newberry May 12th 1760.

May it please your Excellency

I this day saw a Number of Soldiers, who, as I am Informed by them (that a Number Consisting of 78 from the several Companies at St. Johns in Nova Scotia as a Fishing Vessell was in the Harbour) deserted the Garrison, took the Schooner, and Arrived at this Port, and I am told by those I saw that the Remainder will Quit the Garrison the first favorable opportunity, and as it will be to the disadvantage of His Majesty, as well as all His Subjects be made Sufferers thereby, thought it my bounden Duty to give your Excellency the Earliest Notice of it, and rest Your Excellency's Obedient & very Humble Servant

Joseph Gerrish Junr.

His Excellency Thos. Pownall Esqr.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Col: Gerrish / to Governor Pownall / Dated Newberry 12th May 1760, Enclosed in the Govr. to Genl. / Amherst of the 15th Do. / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 19th May 1760 / 26.

C.O. 5:58

Extract.

Albany 1st May 1760

"Altho' You had given me sufficient Inti=mation of the perverse & unwarrantable threats of the Massachusetts Forces, quitting their posts up the River St John's, yet I must own I am not a little Surprized to find by Your Letter of the 15th and that which Accompanies it from Coll. Gerrish this moment received, that part of these Troops have already dared to put those Threats into Execution, and I flatter myself, as I observed to You Yesterday, that this so strange & unpardonable Behavior will not pass unnoticed, but meet with the Censure it deserves; since, if such a Con=duct should be Winked at, there is an End to all Dependence on Provincial Troops.

"As I make no doubt of Govr. Laurence's having been timely Informed of this Desert=ion, I am less Apprehensive of any bad Con-sequences resulting from it to the Fort, as he will have taken the necessary Measures to prevent it; I was in hopes, from what I men=tioned in my last, that he would have had my Letter time Enough, to prevail on these people to Stay the little time their Services

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

could now be wanted, and I accordingly again Wrote to him Yesterday; I shall do the same by this Conveyance, and transmit him a Copy of Colonel Gerrish's Letter".

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Govr. Pownall.

Endorsed. Extract / Letter from General / Amherst to Govr. Pownall / Dated Albany 18th. May 1760 / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 19th. May 1760 / 27

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Boston May 16th 1760.

Sir,

This moment arrived in the Race Horse bomb Vessell Capt. Mc Cartney Express from Quebec, Which he left the 1st instant. He comes with a Dispatch for You, Which he proposes to set out with himself, but as he is a Sea officer & by his talk I find, he will not be able to make that Dispatch Which the Urgent Circumstances of the Unfortunate Account he brings toe require, I have thought it proper to forward his Dispatch with all Speed by a Courier & have at the same time furnished him with Horses &ca, & Mr Hancock has furnished him with money, that he may follow as fast as he is able, as he is referr'd to for particulars.-

As it will be impossible now that You can be able to relieve my Province Troops doing duty at Cape Breton & N: Scotia in the manner You had proposed, I have Issued orders this Instant for raising the 500 men destined to relieve them, Which You had desired me to Suspend the raising of.-

I should imagine it would not be Amiss to send down any we have ready to Chiconecto

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

&c. immediately but of this you will consider & let me know What You w^d have done. I am, with the greatest respect

Sir

&c.

T. Pownall.

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Govr Pownall / To General Amherst Dated / Boston May 16th 1760 / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 19th May 1760 / 28.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Albany 19th May 1760.—

Sir,

I am much obliged to You for Your favor of the 16th (this moment received) Accompanying a Dispatch from Governor Murray, the Contents of Which fills me with real Concern, and leaves me no time to lose, in falling on Methods to retrieve the unfortunate Accident that has befallen him, in Which You must be pleased to second me: And Accordingly I now Communicate to You my plan Which is to reinforce him with two Regim^ts from Louisbourg; but as the taking of such a Considerale force from thence must greatly retard, nay prevent, the putting into Execution with that dispatch Which is requisite His Majestys orders for Razing & Demolishing the Fortifications of that Town, I must beg that of the five hundred men, Which You have so Judiciously & instantly ordered to be raised for the relief of such of the Troops of Your Province in Nova Scotia & on the Island of Cape Breton, as could not be prevailed on to Continue there, Three Hundred may be immediately got ready and Embarked to go and assist in the raising and demolishing of the said Fortifications; And as

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You now know the business they are intended for, it will naturally Occurr to You that Pioneers will be the most proper persons You can send upon this occasion, and that nothing may retard, their being forwarded, You need not even furnish them with Arms, Which they shall receive there; moreover to Encourage them to Enlist the sooner, You may be assured that so soon as this business is Executed, they shall all immediately return home. _ The remaining Two Hundred, I must likewise beg, to be sent as soon as possible to Halifax that Govr Laurence to Whom, I cannot now send any relief of Regulars, as I had ordered, may not lay under the difficultys, with Which he is threatned, from the Shamefull Desertion of those up the River St Johns. _

To Accelerate these Services to my utmost, I send Major Christie the D. Q. M. G to Boston with orders to take up Two Thousand Ton of Transport Vessells to repair to Louisbourg, to take in the Troops I intend from thence for Quebec, on board Which he is to Ship the 300 men of Your Province, Which I trust You will send by them, and therefore I have also directed him to lay in provisions sufficient to Victual them during their passage; As the speedy Execution of these his orders will depend greatly on Your Coun-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

=tenance & Assistance I cannot forego most earnestly re=
=questing the same Altho' from Your Zeal upon all
former Occasions I am well assured, my Instances
are not necessary Where the good of His Majesty's Ser=
=vice is so essentially and immediately concerned,
as under the present Circumstances.—

I must not omit thanking You for the facili=
=ties You have procured Capt. McCartney to pur=
=sue his Journey hither, the Expences of Which
shall be reimbursed, to Mr. Hancock, since it is
him that has advanced the money.—

I am, with the greatest regard,

Sir

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Governor Pownall

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Gov=
=ernor Pownall Dated | Albany 19th May 1760 | in Genl.
Amherst's of ! the 19th May 1760 | 29.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /

New York April 29th 1760.

Dear Sir,

As Major General Stanwix has received leave from England to return to Europe it is absolutely necessary, that an Officer of Rank and Experience, should Command His Majesty's Forces, in Conjunction with the Forces, directed to be raised in the Southern Provinces, as by Mr. Secretary Pitt's Letter of the 7th Jany, in Consequence of Which I have applied to the several Governors, and I herewith Enclose to You, Copies of Letters relative thereto, as far as is necessary for Your Information: And as Major General Stanwix will (so soon as he has settled the Accounts of the last Campaign) repair to New York to proceed to England, You will please to set out for Philadelphia as soon as You conveniently can, Where You will inform Yourself from the said Major General, of anything You Judge requisite for You to know, in regard to the State of the Several Posts on the Communication to Pittsburgh, the Supply of Provisions, and the Condition of the Country Where Major General Stanwix has Commanded, and When he leaves Philadelphia, or gives up the Command to You, You will take on You the Command of the Troops before

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

mentioned, and make such dispositions as You shall Judge will best Answer, for executing the following Services.

1st to relieve the Garrison of Niagara, as soon as You possibly can with 400 men, that the present Garrison may Join the Army, to be employed in the Reduction of Montreal & Canada, this being the principal Object of the Campaign.

2dly to secure a Communication between Pitts-burgh and Niagara, by establishing Posts at Ven-ango, Le Boeuf, and Presqu' Isle, or at such places as You on the Spot shall Judge best Situated for Shortening & ensuring a Safe and uninterrupted Communication. And as it is not in the power of the Enemy to Send any Corps of Regular Troops to Attack these Posts, so long as Niagara is ours, I think this Communication may be Effectually Protected, by building block houses at each Post, than Which no better defence can be made against Indians, they will be easily erected, cost very little money, and What should Chiefly be Considered, as we have now so many Posts to Garrison, they may be well defended by a small number of men, and a retrenchment may be made to Enclose any part of the Ground round them, as far as it may be thought necessary for Securing any Con-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

=voys on their march along the Communication under cover of the Blockhouse, I therefore enclose You Plans of such, as I Judge may best answer these purposes.

3dly to Compleat as much as possible without de=laying the other Services, the Works of Pittsburgh, ac=cording to the Plan it is built on.–

I am very Sensible, that the number of Troops that can be Collected in Your Department may not be sufficient to Carry on these Services, at the same time, with so much dispatch as I could wish, & the delay of the Pensilvanians in rais=ing their Quota, with the present Call for part of the Virginians, on their own Frontiers, must greatly retard the operations you have to Carry on, the length of Road, You have to get up Pro=visions must occasion Delays; yet I am sure, these are Appearances of difficulty that You will get over, and that You will do Your utmost in Exerting Yourself to push forward as much as possible the above Services.–

The Garrison You send to Niagara, will find provisions there and I am hopefull that When the Communication between Pittsburgh & Niagara is once settled, Pittsburgh will be supplied with Provisions with more ease & less cost than by that long & expensive road on the other side.–

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I shall order Lt. Coll. Eyre, Who at present Commands at Niagara to give you all the Assistance he can in facilitating the relief of the Garrison. And You will please to direct the officer, Whom You shall think proper to trust with that Command, to follow such orders, as have been delivered to Lt. Coll. Eyre, and to Assist as much as he can with his Garrison in repairing the Works, and making any Alterations in such manner, as Lt. Coll. Eyre will direct to be done.—

It may be necessary to keep the Indians in a proper Subjection, that You declare, You take Posts at the several Places to Carry on an Expedition against Fort Detroit; that You do not intend to disturb any of the Indians in their Settlements, that their Women & Children may remain in their Houses and shall not be molested but that You will take the Fort from the French, & Secure a quiet possession to the Indians in all their habitations. this will make the Indians look at home and hinder them from giving You any disturbance in forming Your Posts. and tho' the Attack of Fort Detroit cannot well immediately take place, without interfering with other more Essential Services, I nevertheless intend to Execute it during the Course of the Campaign.—

You will see by the Copies of my Letters to the Governor,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that I have acquainted them, of my having appointed You to this Command, and desired them to Correspond with You.—

I enclose You a Warrant for holding of Genl Courts martial as likewise one for the payment of the sub=sistence, and such Contingencies as may be wanted.

You will please to send me the Usual Returns, and I shall be glad to hear from You, as often, as You can conveniently Inform me of Your progress, in Which I most heartily wish You success. I am, with the greatest truth & regard,

Dear Sir,

&cā

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble Brigr Genl Monckton

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Copy – General Amherst's / Instructions / To Brigr General Monckton / on his being appointed to suc=ceed / M. G. Stanwix in the Command / to the South=ward.— Dated / New York 29th April 1760 / in Genl Am=herst's of the / 19th May 1760 / 50.

Copy

Philadelphia May ye 8th 1760.

Sir;

General Stanwix having given me up the Command, I am putting Every thing in what forwardness I can.

By Majr. Tullikens who will deliver You this, I send You a Copy of a Treaty he had with some Indians at Pittsburgh, since the General left it.

I cannot send You a particular Accot. of the Troops raising by this Province, as they have not got at their Returns. but I am told they are near 700 By a Letter from Colonel Byrd, the Indians Encrease upon their Frontiers; so that I am fearfull that we may fall short of what We Expected.

I Write to Mr. Fauquier upon it.

I am, | Sir,

With much Esteem,

Your most obedient

Humble Servant

Robt. Monckton

Major General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Brigr. General / Monckton to M. General Amherst. / Dated Philadelphia 8. May 1760 in Genl. Amherst's of the / 19th May 1760 / 31.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 7.

Albany May 18th 1760.

Dear Sir,

Major Tulleken arrived here on the 16th, by Whom I had the pleasure of receiving Your Letter of the 8th Instant with a Copy of a Treaty of Peace Concluded with some Indians at Pittsburgh, Which I think they will keep, and I hope it will ensure Safety to the whole Communication to your Posts as these people must now see, they can have no Assistance but from Us, have every reason to believe they will have all the good Usage from us, that they may merit, and cannot doubt, but we have the means in our hands of Chastising them if they deceive Us. Mr Tulleken mentioned to me a thought of Mr Croghan's, to Employ these Indians against the Cherokees, but I can't say I approve of Mr Croghan's Scheme, the distance is too great, it will be attended with a great Expence to fit them out, and they would return with the Scalp of an old Woman or an Infant; they would do no more, except some Regular officers were sent with them, and that I think had better not be done; this is What I judge of that matter, but you on the spot will be better able to decide Whether anything

can be done, according to Mr. Croghan's Plan, and will be so good to do therein as your Opinion guides You.

I am in hopes I have taken off from You, the greatest appearance of difficulty in Your relieving the Garrison of Niagara, as I have resolved to send Whale=boats sufficient to Presqu' Isle, to take 450 men over the Lake; I have, therefore wrote to Lt. Coll. Eyre on the 13th Instant that I shall send him 56 Whaleboats, that he is to transport across the Carrying place, by the Party I shall send with them, which will take two days to put them into Lake Erie, and I shall send Horses & Waggons to Niagara, to make the Work so Much more easy; If the relief from Pittsburgh should not be arrived at Presqu' Isle, the party I shall send shall throw up a Work to se=cure themselves and protect their Boats and shall take Provision sufficient with them, for the Relief as well as themselves.–

This certainly will facilitate greatly Your operations, & take a Load off You, the means of transporting Your men from Presqu' Isle to Niagara. I dont doubt but You will Establish the new Intended Posts as soon as possibly You can, & You may depend on it I shall send away the Whaleboats & party very speedily as I only wait for a sufficient Number of the N: York

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Troops to Arrive that I may employ the people best Acquainted with Whaleboats on this Service, at the Same time I shall send Regulars enough for throwing up a work &ca; as I before mentioned.–

The relief you send must not load themselves with too much baggage, the lighter they go the better; When the Posts on the Communication are fixed, and the Boats on the Lake, it will be easy for them to get any things after them, they may want.–

Ten Companies of the Massachusetts Troops are arrived here, & one Sloop with Rhode Islanders, These I have at work forwarding Provisions, & if the Troops Arrive, I shall get on very soon. I am with great Truth & Esteem,

Dear Sir / &ca

Jeff: Amherst

P.S. I received a Letter from Govr. Hamilton of the 6th, Which I now answer, & Enclose You a Copy thereof.–

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy Letter from M: Genl. Amherst / to Brigr. Genl. Monckton Dated / Albany 18th. May 1760 / in Genl. Amhersts of the / 19th May 1760 / 32.

Copy.

Philadelphia May 6th. 1760.

Sir,

Since my last I have been honoured with two of Your Excellency's Letters of the 20th. and 28th. of April, to which I shall pay the Strictest Regard.

I am Sorry to Acquaint Your Excellency that my Journey to Newcastle, in a great measure, fail=ed of the Success I promised myself from it, not having been able to Obtain from that As=sembly more than two Companies of Fifty Men Each, and those with a great deal of difficulty; For in truth they had no mind to have given at all, could they with any face have refused it; and even after this small pittance was grant=ed, they had like to have Spoilt it, by Endeavour=ing to Stipulate with me, about the Appointment of the Officers; a thing I neither could, or would agree to, upon any Consideration whatever; but which, at the same time Serves to Show the Licentious Notions these Colonies have Imbibed with respect to Government.

I Have not yet received regular Returns from the Officers recruiting for our Provincial Service, tho' I daily Expect them; and am told upon the Whole that the Levies are made with a good deal

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of Success.

You will please to be Assured, Sir, that Nothing which depends on me, shall be wanting to forward them as much as possible; and that I am extremely obliged by the kind Notice you have been pleased to take of my Zeal for His Majesty's Service, which, in me, has ever proceeded as much from Inclination as Duty. — I Have the Honor to be, with the greatest Respect, Sir,

&ca.

James Hamilton

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy – Letter from Governor | Hamilton to Genl. Amherst, Dated Philadelphia 6th May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of the | 19th May 1760 | 33.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy

Albany 17th May 1750.

Sir

Yesterday I was favored with Your Letter of the 6th Inst. and am sorry to find, that You have in a great measure failed of the Success You had promised Yourself from Your Journey to New Castle, and that You had not been able to obtain from that Assembly more than two Companies of 50 Men each, and even those not without a great deal of difficulty. from their former Loyalty and Zeal, I had expected a much more favorable Issue, from Your meeting with them; and little suspected the Cloggs they have thrown in Your way, which You did very right not to agree to. I am really surprised people can be so blind to their own Interests as not to Exert themselves to the utmost at this present time, when a proper Vigorous Effort, must ensure to them the blessings of peace and a Sure recompence for the losses, they may have Sustained during the Continuance of this so Just & necessary War:

At the same time that I received Your Letter I likewise had one from Brigr. Genl. Monckton mentioning What You say in regard to the regular Returns of Your Troops not being yet

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

come in; but that the Works go on but Slow; I am convinced nothing will be wanting on Your part to hasten the Compleating of them, Which I must most earnestly recommend to You as the retarding of Brigr. Genl. Monckton from proceeding on his Command, must not only prejudice the Service within his Department, but also that within every other both on this side as well as every Where else in this Part of America and therefore You will see the necessity of hastening the Works, for Which I entirely rely on You, and without troubling You for a report of them, unless When You shall think it necessary, as I shall expect them from Genl. Monckton.

I am,

&ca

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble. Govr. Hamilton.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Governor Hamilton Dated Albany 17th. May 1760 / in Genl. Amherst's of the 19th May 1760 / 34

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Albany 16th May 1760.

Sir,

Major Tulleken Arrived this Afternoon, and delivered me the Copy of a Conference held at Fort Pitt, on the 6th of April last, between Your Deputy Mr. Croghan and the Western Indians, by which, as well, as by what the Major tells me, there seems to be no doubt, but every One of those People will readily Join His Majesty's arms; Indeed, from the present Situation of the French, who certainly cannot be Supposed able to Supply those Savages with the Needfull, and the want the Latter must be in of Ammunition &ca. must turn them all over to our Interest, both in those Parts as well as in these, and therefore I trust You will have no difficulty in bringing those You Expected to the Field at the time You mentioned to me. I am, with great Regard,

Sir,/ &ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Sir Wm. Johnson, Bart.

Endorsed. Copy_Letter from General/ Amherst to Sir Wm. Johnson/ Dated Albany 16th. May 1760./ in Genl. Amherst's of the/ 19th. May 1760/ 35

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Minutes of Conferences &ca. -

At a meeting held at Fort Pitt on the 6th April 1760. -

Present.

George Croghan Esquire Deputy Agent to the Honble Wm Johnson Bart.

Alexander McKee Assistant to George Croghan Esqr.

Indians.

Six Nations		Delawares		Shawnese	
Keroganera	Chiefs	The Beaver	Chiefs	Missiweakiwa	Chiefs
Towadereraw		George		Keissnauchthe	
Conneyegerada	Captns	Kikiuskin		Missiqui Pallathe	Capts.
Joegunsera		Grey Eyes	Captns	Read Hawke	
56 Warriors &		Sonckhicon		84 Warriors &	
22 Women		72 Warriors &		46 Women -	
		48 Women			

Twigtwees	Mohickons
Meconock Chief	Weithypeyocka Chief
Messenock Captain	Maukey Captain
32 Warriors &	28 Warriors &
10 Women -	14 Women -

Captn Croghan opened the Confirence with the following Ceremonies, Addressing himself to the Indians present of every Nation. -

Brethren,

It gives me pleasure to see You the Chiefs & Warriors of the Shawnese, come here to Confirm

the peace, & renew Your Ancient friendship.—

Brethren,

With this string I wipe the Sweat & dust off Your Bodies, Pick the bryars out of Your feet, and clear Your eyes that You may see your brethrens faces & look Chearfull—

Brethren Gave a String

With this String I clear Your hearts & minds that You may speak perfectly free & open to us— Gave a String.

Brethren,

With this String I wipe the blood from off the Council Seats, that Your Cloaths may not be stained nor Your minds disturbed— Gave a String.

As Soon as we had done, the performed the same Ceremonies on their parts, then the Shawnese King ordered the Calumet of peace to be lighted, and after smoaking round, we drank a glass & parted.—

At a Conference held at Fort Pitt on the 7th of April 1760.—

Present.

George Croghan Esquire Deputy Agent to the Honble. Sr. Wm. Johnson Bart.

Alexander Mckee Assistant to George Croghan Esqr.

Six

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Six Nations		Delawares		Shawnese	
Norogamera	Chiefs	The Beaver	Chiefs	Missiweakiwa	Chiefs
Sowederare		George		Keissinauchthe	
Connegegerass	Capts	Kekiaskin		Missiqui Pallathe	Capts
Yougunsera		Grey eyes	Capts	Read Hawk	
56 Warriors &		Sonckickon		84 Warriors &	
22 Women		72 Warriors &		46 Women –	
		48 Men			

(This found in the column above)

Twigtwees –	Mohickons
Meconock Chief	Weithy peyocka Chief
Messenock Capt.	Mauleey Captain
32 Warriors &	28 Warriors &
10 Women	14 Women –

The principal men of the Shawnese ordered one of his Council to speak as follows. –

Brethren the English,

As it has pleased God to bring us both together this day in Council, to renew & brighten the Ancient Chain of Friendship Which was made between our Ancestors & Yours When first they came over the great water to this Country It is our Custom to repeat part of What happened in those times, Which we desire You may give Attention to. –

Missiweakiwa Speaker Brethren,

You must know that God Who made all things gave us this Country & brought us through this Ground, he gave You a Country beyond the

great Water, our Ancestors in former times did not know, that there was White people in the World, till they see a ship coming to shore, at first they were afraid, not knowing what it was, but When they saw the people, they soon discovered they were made like themselves but that God had made them white, they received them in their Arms, & tied the ship fast that the winds or Water should not Carry her away, & gave them Land to sit down upon and plant Corn on, then we took the English for our Brethren and the English made a silver Chain of friendship for all Nations of Indians to take hold of, Which would not Contract any rust, this was the beginning of our friendship Brethren with the English, Which You must know as God has given You knowledge to read & write, Which He has not given to Us -

Gave four Strings White wampum

Brethren,

In those days When first the English settled in this Country our Ancestors nursed our Brethren the English, as they did their own Children, & as more was a coming every Year we made more room for them to settle, till at length our Brethren drove us up here on the high Land; then the Indians of all Nations began to think, that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

our Brethren wanted to drive us entirely out of the Country, & the French come amongst Us, and told that was our Intentions, then the French & You began to fight in this Country, You both said it was for the good of Us Indians that You fought, but we think You both fought for our Country, then our Young men got into Confusion, & as the French supplied them, with all necessaries they wanted, they helped them to Carry on the War against You, this with some other Abuses that some of our People received to the southward, was the occasion of our Quarrelling with our Brethren.—

Six strings black Wampum

Brethren,

As God has directed Your Great King, Who lives over the great Water, to order that no Injustice shall be done us by his people, he has likewise directed Us, Whom he will Acknowledge for his Children, as well as You, to throw from Your minds all evil thoughts & forget What is past, Which I do by this string—

Four Strings—

Brethren,

I now burry the bloody Hatchet in the bottomless pitt and with this belt I clear the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

road of peace to the sun rising, that we may travel it as our Forefathers formerly did to visit our Brethren, and I stop up the War road that it will not be possible to pass along it- Gave a road belt

Brethren,

With this belt I confirm the peace & renew & brighten the Ancient Chain of friendship that subsisted between our Forefathers & Yours, in behalf of all my Nations & I Assure You Brethren, that You shall see Your flesh & Blood again, to Confirm What I say, I give You this belt

Brethren, Gave a Belt

As I have now done speaking, I can Assure You I have spoke the sentim[ts] of my people, & that from my heart and I desire You will give Attention to What our Grand fathers the Delawares are going to say to You.-

Then the Beaver the principal man of the Delewares spoke.-

Brethren, The English,

I have heard with pleasure what our Grand Children the Shawnese have said this day in Council, & I hope it is agreable to You, I have been present at all the Conferences You have held here this last Year, with all the Nations living to the sun setting, & as the peace is now confirmed and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Ancient friendship renewed, I hope it will last to our latest Generations, Be Strong brethren it is in Your power to make this a lasting peace—

Gave six Strings—

Brother,

The Great King of England has sent You here to renew the Ancient friendship subsisting between the English & us Indians. You have no (sic) done that with the Nation living this way Which I desire You will acquaint the great King of; Yet I see the bloody Hatchet in one of Your hands, we have buried ours, and with this Belt I take that Hatchet out of Your Hand, & turn the edge of it against Your Common Enemy Against them You may Use it but I desire You may let us live in peace.— A War belt

At a Conference held at Fort Pitt on the 9th of April 1760.

Present.

George Croghan Esquire Deputy Agent to the Honble Sr. Wm Johnson Bart.

Alexander McKee Assistant to George Croghan Esqr.

The Same Indians

Brethren the Shawnese.

I have heard, What You have said to me in Council two days ago on these Belts & Strings, &

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You have wisely thrown away from Your remembrance all the Evil of Your hearts & Solicited the Deity to direct Your Concils for the future - You have buried the War hatchet in the bottomless pitt & removed all obstacles off the road of peace; You have renewed & brightened the ancient Chain of Friendship with Your brethren the English, Which You may depend on Your Brethren will never Violate; and I hope You on Your parts, will take care to Observe it, by continually advising both Your children how to behave towards their Brethren The English. You have been made Sensible of What has past at the Several Conferences I held at this place with the several Nations living to the Sun-Setting, I have Confirmed peace with all these Nations in presence of Your Grandfathers The Delawares & Six nations & Some of your own people, but there is one Article to be performed Yet on Your sides, that we may enjoy the bless-ing we expect from this good work of peace, Which is the restoring to Us Our Flesh & Blood, that remain Yet amongst Your several Nations, and Which I must insist on Your Complying with as soon as possible & Brethren by this belt I confirm the peace with You, in behalf of His Majesty & all His Subjects, and I assure

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

you of, the hearty Inclination there is in Your Brethren to Cultivate a lasting friendship with all nations of Indians, as long as You behave so as to deserve it from them.— Gave a Belt.

Brethren,

In order to prevent any Disputes hereafter between You and Your Brethren the English, The King of Great Britain your Father and my Master, has ordered a Line to be run between You and his people in this Country, that You may know how much of Your Country You have sold to Your Brethren the original of Which the Six Nations has, and this I deliver to you that Your Children hereafter may be acquainted of it, and not foolishly enter into debates with Your Brethren as You have done about triffles as You must now be Sensible Your Brethren the English is the most powerfull people in this Country, & not only so but best inclined to do You Justice & supply Your Necessitys While You behave so as to Deserve their friendship.—

Then I delivered them a Copy of the Partition line settled at the Treaty of Easton between the Proprietors Agents, & the Chiefs of the Six Nations.—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Brethren the Delawares,

I have heard What you said to me the day be=fore Yesterday, and You may depend on it, the Great King shall be made Acquainted with every thing. that has been transacted between us & You may depend on his giving proper orders to all his people in this Country from time to time, to Cul=tivate a good Understanding between all Nations of Indians & them.

Gave a String

Brethren,

You have taken the Hatchet out of my hand, & desired I would take fast hold of the Chain of friendship with both my Hands; Breth=ren I will do as You desire, & You may depend on my doing everything in my power to pre=serve the Chain of friendship free from Rust.

Gave a Belt

At a Conference held at Fort Pitt on the 10th of April 1760

Present

George Croghan Esqr. Deputy Agent to the Honble. Sir Wm. Johnson Baronet

Alexander McKee Assistant to George Croghan Esqr.

The Same Indians

Brethren the English,

As we have Settled all differences, & renewed the ancient friendship, and opened the road of peace, we must Inform You that our people is in great wants of Goods at our Towns We return the King of Great Britain our thanks, for those You gave us Yesterday in his Name. Brother we see the difficulty You have in getting provisions up to this place to supply Your own people, much less to give us, & tho' You give us part of What You have, We are in a Starving conditions When we come here to Trade; to prevent this Inconveniency with us both we have been talking with Some of the Traders here Who say they are willing to go down with us if You and the Commanding Officer be willing; now Brother we desire You will consult the Commanding officer on this Affair & let these Traders go down with us; We know that You and the French have not made peace, but we will engage to take them Safe down, and bring them safe up to You again with their Skins. To confirm the truth of What we say we give You this Belt.

Gave a Belt.

Brethren,

You are now settled in our Country, be strong & do all Nations of Indians Justice, we

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

are a poor people & be kind to those that are not able to support themselves; We expect to have a great Council this Summer of all Nations of Indians, When that is over, we will let You know What we have done, & What part of our Country You may raise provisions on, that You may not have to Carry it from the Settlements.

Gave a Belt

Then I informed the Indians, I would acquaint the Command.g Officer of What they said, and give them an Answer tomorrow morning.–

At a Conference held at Fort Pitt on the 12th April 1760–

Present

George Croghan Esqr Deputy Agent to the Honble Sr Wm Johnson Bart.

Alexander Mckee Assistant to George Croghan Esqr

The Same Indians

Brethren of the Several Nations here present, give Attention to What I am going to say.–

I have Consulted the Commanding Officer of What You said to me the day before Yesterday, & tho' we have no Instructions about finding Traders to trade in the Indian Country yet but to Convince You of the good Inclination Your Brethren the English have to serve You in Your necessitys, we

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

have agreed to let such Traders as is willing to go with You to Your towns; As you have pledged the faith of Your Nations for their safe return we make no doubt of it; and as the Prices of all kind of goods is here settled, You know What You are to pay them for their Goods, so I hope there will be no Complaints hereafter and likewise that all Your people will behave to these traders that risque their Lives & Effects to go with You, may return home well pleased with Your People's Con=duct.

Gave a Belt.

Brethren,

We return You our hearty thanks for agreeing to let these Traders go with us, & You may depend on their safety, as the business we came upon is all done to our Satisfaction, we Desire You will give us some rum to drink, as our hearts is glad, let us be merry; God has directed You Brethren to make it, they deliver=ed five Strings of Wampum for a kag to each Nation of the five.

Gave five Strings.

Brethren,

The Rum is very scarce here, & Mischances often happen in liquor; Yet I grant Your request, but I desire you may not stay after You have

Quarrelled & hurt each other, that I have handed You peace out of one hand, & given You liquor out of the other to hurt You Gave five Bags.

Fort Pitt April 18th 1760.
a true Copy from the original
by Alexander McKee Assistant
to George Croghan Esquire.

Endorsed Copy - Conferences held | with Sundry tribes of Indians | at Fort Pitt 6th &ca April 1760 | Enclosed in Genl. Amherst's | Letter to Sr. Wm Johnson of | 16th May 1760 | in Genl. Amherst's of the | 19th May 1760 | 36.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Fort Johnson May 18th. 1760.

Sir,

I am this moment honoured with yours of the 1st, enclosing a Conference held at Fort Pitt, the 6th last month, with the Indians living about there, which I have also a Copy of, sent me by Mr. Croghan, and which I was busy to transcribe for your Excellency's perusal. –

As soon as I receive your Orders for mustering the Indians, and know the time and place of Rendezvous, I will immediately fall about it, and doubt not, but I shall be able in the time I mentioned to your Excellency necessary for that purpose, to collect a very considerable Body of them, for the Service of this Campaign.

I Have the Honour to be, with the greatest Respect,

Your Excellency's
Most obedient
most humble Servant
Wm. Johnson.

His Excellency Major Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy – Letter from Sir William / Johnson to General Amherst: / Dated Fort Johnson 18th May 1760 / in Genl. Amherst's of the / 19th May 1760 / 37.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /. New York 28th April 1760.

Sir,

Major General Stanwix having obtained His Majesty's Leave to go home, and he intending Shortly to set out for England, I have given the Command of the Forces, that now are, and Shall Serve during the Ensueing Campaign, in the Southern District, to the Honble. Brigr. General Monckton, Who is on his Departure for Phila-delphia, and will take upon him the said Command, Whenever M. Genl. Stanwix quits that place; I have there-fore now to beg of You, that so soon as the Brigr. will have informed you of his Acting in that Ca-pacity, You will Correspond, and Co-operate with him, in the same manner as You have done with M. Genl. Stanwix, and that You will give him all the Aid and Assistance he may, from time to time, require of You, for the good of the Service.—

I am, with great regard,

Sir, / &ca.

Jeff: Amherst

N: B: The Like Letter to the Govrs. of
Maryland
Virginia
N: Carolina
So. Carolina, &
Georgia.—

Honble. Govr. Hamilton Pensilvania

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Albany 11th May 1760.

Sir,

I Arrived here on the 8th Instant, and None of the Provincial Forces being yet Arrived, altho' the Season is so far Advanced, and so proper to be=gin the Operations of the Campaign; I Cannot defer renewing to You, my most pressing Instances, that if, upon Receipt hereof, all the Troops of Your Province, are not in Motion, and on their way hither (for I will not doubt but most of them are) that You will immediately, without Loss of time, Cause them to begin their March, and to proceed hither without delay as Every moment that detains them from this, is a great back=wardness to the general Service, which at this present time, merits and requires to be Improved to the Utmost.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir, &ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

N. B. The Like Letter to the Govrs of Connecticutt; New York; New Jersey; and Massachusetts Bay; With the following Additional Paragraphs to Govr. Pownall.

"I am at the same time to Own the Receipt of Your Favor of the 28th Ultimo; and to Congrat=

-ulate you on having at last Carried the Measure of Issueing pay to the Province Troops Monthly, which You had been Labouring to Obtain for these three Years: It is certainly a great point gained, as it must tend much to the good of the Service.

"I Suppose, now that Your Troops are in March, You will, as Usual, Soon Establish the Riders between Boston & this, for the want of which this goes round by New York."

Honble Govr Hopkins.

Endorsed. Copy. General Amherst's Circular to the Govrs of / Massachusetts Bay, / Rhode Island / Connecticutt / New York & / New Jersey, / Dated Albany 11th May 1760 / in Genl Amherst's of the 19th / May 1760 / 39.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy

New York 7. May 1760.

My Lord,

On the 22. of last Month, arriv'd, in the Lizard Sloop of War Capt. Doakes, Colonel Amherst, with dispatches from Mr. Secretary Pitt, Signifying to me the Kings Pleasure, that the Fortifications of the Town and Harbour of Louisburg, should be razed and demolished; but that, notwithstanding of which, His Majesty did not mean to Abandon the Island of Cape Breton; for the Asserting and maintaining whereof, I am directed to leave such a Force, as I shall think adequate thereto; and the remainder of the Troops, now there, with all the Artillery, Ammunition &ca. to be transported to Halifax: And, as these Services would require a number of Transports, I was to consult with Your Lordship, the best method of obtaining the same.

These Orders not coming to my hands, till after a moral certainty of Your departure from Halifax, and too late in the Season, to admit of advising with You thereupon; I have, for the good of the Service, taken up five Transports in this Haven, that take on board, the Officers and recovered Men of the Troops at Quebec, as also, the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Officers and Men, that are on the Continent, belonging to the Garrison of Louisburg; together with the Camp Equipages and Necessaries of all the Regiments at both said places; which are all to Sail under Convoy of Cap=tain Doakes, who will drop the one, bound to Louis=burg, on his passage, and the other four, he will conduct to You, or the Officer, for the time be=ing, Commanding His Majesty's Ships of War at Quebec: besides these Vessells, there is another that has, by this time, Sailed from Boston, bound also for Quebec, with Major Corry, & sundry necessaries for the 28th Regiment, of that Garri=son: All which Vessells, I have informed Govern=or Whitmore, should be sent to him, with a proper Convoy, to take on board the Garrison and Materials &ca, that are intended for Hali=fax.— I am therefore, to beg of Your Lordship, that, immediately after the unlading of said Vessells at Quebec, You will be pleased, to grant them a Convoy, and Order the whole to Louis=burg, Consigned to Governor Whitmore, to fullfill His Majestys Commands.

I am, &ca.

Right Honble Lord Colvill or Officer Commg H. M's Ships of War at Quebec./

Endorsed

Schenectady June 21st, 1760.

Sir

Since my last Letter to you of the 19th May, wherein I acquainted you of the Affair that had happened at Quebec, and the measures I had taken thereon, I have been trying to forward every thing to the utmost of my power, to begin the Operations of the Campaign.

The Sloth of the Colonies in raising their Troops, and sending them to their Rendezvous, make it impracticable for me, to move the Troops on, so soon as I could have wished, and all I could do, was sending Partys to the other end of Lake Champlain, keeping the Enemy in a constant Alarm, which has been executed with success.

On the 20th May two Companys of Massachusett Troops arrived, I sent men to the several Posts to keep up the Communication, for forwarding Provisions all the men I had of the New York Troops. I sent with Artillery Stores to Fort Stanwix. Capt. Mc Cartny arrived from Quebec by Boston.

21st I gave Capt. Cartny orders to return to Boston, and to convoy the Transports from thence to Louisbourg, to proceed with the Troops.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to Quebec. I sent Capt. Debbeig Engineer to Quebec, as he knows that part of the Country, and may be wanted as Major Mc. keller is wounded. I made a little change in the disposition of the Troops for the Campaign, by putting the four Companys of the Royal to the Corps, that is to act by Crown Point, these Companys with the four Independent Companys marched this day, and I ordered Monckton's Regt. to advance to Crown Point, Oughton's marched to Schenectady from whence Gages go to Oswego, and two Companys of Murray's from Schenectady to Fort Stanwix the whole taking up provisions with them.

22d. two Sloops of the Rhode Islanders, and a Sloop with New York Troops arrived, sent the first to half-moon, and the last to Schenectady, to forward Provisions, encamped two Companys of the Massachusetts, the first of the Provincials that have encamped.

23d. more Rhode Island and Massachusett Troops arrived.

24th. sent Batteaüs and Provisions up the River.

25th. five hundred of the New York and Rhode Island Troops arrived, sent Batteaüs and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Provisions to Loudoun's Ferry, the men to take the boats over the carrying Place, and to proceed to Schenectady.

26th received a Letter from Oswego, that three men out a fishing, we taken Prisoners, by a party of Indians, and sent to Oswegatchi. some New York and New Jersey Troops arrived.

27th as the Massachusett Troops arrived I sent them by small Partys forward to Crown Point.

28th received a Letter from Br. Monckton, that sending boats to Presque Isle, as I proposed, would take off all difficultys he had to encounter with. two Prisoners who escaped from Montreal, reported that the French had raised the Siege of Quebec, and were retiring from thence with great losses.

29th having now a sufficient number of Men to man the whaleboats, I sent off sixty for Oswego, Niagara, and Presque Isle, to bring the Relief of the Garrison of Niagara.

30th sent five Companys of Montgomerys to the Little falls on the Mohawk River, to encamp there, and to relieve the Companys of Murrays in the Posts, that the Regiment

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

might encamp at Fort Stanwix.

31st some of the Connecticut Troops arrived.

June 1st sent all the Massachusett and Rhode Island Troops that were arrived to Crown Point, leaving a detachment at Ticonderoga, and Fort George, that they may do some good in working at these Posts 'till the remainder of the Provincials arrives, and that I can proceed from hence, and that the Troops may afterwards set out from Crown Point and Oswego, nearly at the same time. Letters from England arrived by the Genl. Wall Packet, which came to New York on 29th May.

2d some of the new Jersey Troops arrived.

3d part of the Connecticut, new Jersey, New York, and Massachusett Troops arrived.

4th an Officer arrived from Louisbourg, with a Letter from Governor Whitmore, enclosing, Sir, some triplicates and Quadruplicates of dispatches from you, of which I have before acknowledged the Receipt of the Originals, there was likewise a Letter for Governor Whitmore which I transmitted to him, these dispatches came to Louisbourg in the Feme Man of War.

5th Lt. Colonel Robertson and Captain Stobo arrived, some more Connecticut Troops came in

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

this day.

6th a continuance of rainy bad weather for some days, has made the Roads bad, which I ordered to be repaired.

7th part of the Connecticut Troops arrived.

8th sent more Troops forward to Crown Point.

9th ordered a detachment of the New York Troops to Oswego, forwarded the Artillery and hospital Stores both ways.

10th received an account from Major Rogers, that on the 3d he landed some men in Mischiscoue bay on the east side of the Lake, sent three men across the Country with a Letter from me to Governor Murray, and on the 4th he landed himself with 200 men on the west side, that on the 6th he engaged a Party of about 300 of the Enemy, within eight miles of the Isle au Noix, and beat them, but could not pursue them, he imagines, he killed about fifty, but took only three Indian Scalps. On our side Capt. Johnston of the Rangers was badly wounded and afterwards dyed, and Ensign Wood of Moncktons with seven men of the light Infantry of that Regiment and three Rangers were killed, and nine men wounded. this will alarm the Enemy greatly as they will take it

to be the advanced Party of the Army from Crown Point.

11th sent more New York Troops forward. received a Letter from Sr Wm Johnson with Indian Intelligence, that the French were returned from Quebec. Major Christie D: Q: M: General arrived from Boston, having executed his commission very well. the Transports sailed from thence on the 8th.

12th Colonel Worcester of the Connecticut Troops arrived, said he feared their Quota which ought to be five thousand, would want two thousand of being compleat. this is owing to the Rumours of Peace, and I am apprehensive the Massachusetts will be very incompleat for the same reason.

13th employed the Troops as much as possible in forwarding every thing, that no time may be lost. sent Colonel Haviland his Instructions, with orders to command the Troops, that are to assemble at Crown Point.

14th some of the Rhode Island Regt. marched to Crown Point

15th some Companys of the Jersey and Connecticut Troops arrived.

16th the 1st Royal Highland Battalion marched down the Hudson's River and encamped at half

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

moon.

17th some more Connecticut Troops arrived, sent batteaus and Whale boats from Albany.

18th received a Letter from Lt. Governor Bull with a Letter from Colonel Montgomery of 24th May at Fort 96, he intended to march forward very soon to Fort Prince George.

19th I set out for Schenectady left Br. General Gage to compleat the Troops as they arrive, and to hasten every thing on, and to bring up the rear of the whole with the second Royal Highland Battalion. this day the first Royal Highland Battalion marched into Schenectady, and Leighton's set out for Oswego. a small Party of the Enemy's Indians has scalped one man and taken two Prisoners on the upper part of the Mohawk River.

20th every thing going on very well, nothing but the late arrival of the Troops, hinders their being assembled at Crown Point, and Oswego, so soon as I could wish.

21st at three o'clock this morning, Lieutenants Sheriffe and Goddard of Lascelles's Regt. arrived here from Montreal with Letters from Monsieur Le Marquis de Vaudreuil, and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Monsieur de Levis, they left Montreal the 14th June, and say the French abandoned the Siege of Quebec on the 18th May, leaving all their Cannon behind, except the Field Pieces which they took on the 28th Aprill, which they sent to Montreal, and that they retreated in a very great hurry. this has thrown the whole Colony into the utmost despair, and will undoubtedly greatly facilitate the operations of the Campaign, which I shall try to carry on, to the best of my Abilities, and I do not in the least doubt but we shall have success. Monsr. de Vaudreuil has sent most of the Officers and men, who were taken Prisoners on the 28th Aprill, making in the whole ten Officers, and one hundred and thirteen men to be exchanged.

I send you, Sir, a Copy of the Letters and my Answers, as likewise a List of the Prisoners who are returned, and as there are two Packet boats at New York, though I doubt not but Governor Murray will have immediately sent you an account of this Event, I think it proper to dispatch one, to acquaint you of what I have received.

Lt. Colonel Robertson delivered some orders and Instructions to me as Governor of Virginia,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

dated at St James's the 16th day of November 1759. and at the same time Instructions to me as Governor, bearing the same date, both being under His Majestys Royal Sign manual.

By the Instructions the Kings Will and Pleasure is, that I shall not on any Pretence whatsoever go to Europe, without having first obtained leave for so doing, by His Majesty's Royal Sign manual and Signet, or by the Kings order in His Majesty's Privy Council.

I must now most humbly beg His Majesty's permission for my return to Europe whenever a Peace is made as when I passed through England to come to America, I then made a promise, that no Inducement whatsoever should keep me here willingly, so soon as the War was over. _

I hope the great mark the King has been pleased to confer on me, of His Majesty's most gracious Favor, in appointing me Governor of Virginia, will not be an objection to my returning to England, if it is an Objection, I must beg to resign the Government, as I would not on any account fail of my word.

I enclose to you, Sir, all Papers that have passed, which I imagine are of any

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

moment, or may tend to give you any information that you would chuse to have, of the State of things in this Country, as far as regards my Command.

I am with the utmost Respect

Sir

Your most Humble
and most Obedient Servant
Jeff: Amherst.

Rt. Honble Mr. Pitt.

Endorsed. Schenectady 21st. June 1760/ M. G. Amherst/ R/ 8 Augt.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Schedule of Papers referred to, in Major General Amherst's Letter to the Right Hon.ble Mr Secretary Pitt, bearing date Schenectady 21st June 1760.

No. 1.... Copy Letter from General Amherst to Governor Murray at Quebec: That on hearing of Major Mhellar's being dangerously wounded, he had ordered Captain Debeig immediately to Set out for Quebec; that Capt. St. Spry was likewise ordered from Louisbourg, So Soon as he could be spared from thence; and Acquaints the Gov.r of having desired Gov.r Whitmore to replace the Tools that had fallen into the Enemy's hands &ca....21st May 1760.

No. 2.... Copy Letter from Do. to Do., Acquainting him of the reinforcement he had ordered to Quebec &ca .... 26th May

No. 3.... Copy Letter from the General to Gov.r Whitmore; That Gov.r Murray having lost many of his Intrenching Tools on the Action of the 28th April, he desires Gov.r Whitmore, to send What can be spared from Louisbourg and likewise Capt. St. Spry Engineer Extraord.y, with any other Necessaries, Which from Intelligence he might think Gov.r Murray may stand in need of.. 21st May

No. 4.... Copy Letter from Gov.r Whitmore to Gen.l

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Amherst Enclosing a Packett from Mr. Secretary Pitt brought by the Fame Man of War... 24th May

No. 5.... Copy of the General's Answer to the foregoing; thanks him for sending him the Packett from Mr. Secy Pitt; Enclosing a triplicate of his Letter of 23d April Containing his Instructions, for the Demolition of the Fortifications &ca of Louisbourg Which he again begs may be Executed without loss of time.......... 4th June

No. 6..... Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall to the Genl., Enclosing Several papers relative to the Desertion of the Massachusetts Troops in Nova Scotia, & urging the Necessity of relieving those men, that had Consented to Stay, till an answer could be had to their Memorial &ca .... 17th May

No. 7..... Copy A. Letter from Lt. Col. Arbuthnott to Govr. Pownall; Enclosed to the Genl. in the foregoing Letter .... 6th May 1760.

No. 8..... Copy A.1. Colo. Arbuthnott's proposals to the men at Fort Frederick to Engage some few to stay; also Enclosed in the foregoing 7th May

No. 9.... Copy A.2. Articles on which 52 men Engaged to Stay at Fort Frederick, till an Answer could be returned from the Govr. &ca. of the Massa

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-chusetts bay likewise Enclosed in the fore=
-going .... May.

No. 10... Copy A.3. Council held at Fort Frederick on
the Desertion of the men of that Garrison, En=
-closed also in said Letter .... 5th May

No. 11... Copy A.4. List of Deserters from Fort Fred-
-erick St. Johns River Enclosed likewise in said
Letter of 17th May. —

No. 12... Copy B. Letter from Lt. Col. Arbuthnot to
Govr. Pownall without date Enclosed in the
Govrs. of 17th May

No. 13.... Copy B.1. Petition of the Officers of the
Garrison of Fort Frederick St. Johns River
to the Govr. &ca. of the Massachusetts Bay
Enclosed in the fore mentioned Letter..... 12th May

No. 14..... Copy. Affidavit of Mr. Ebenezer Rad-
-field Master of the Schooner Rebecca & Han=
-nah, also Enclosed in the forementioned
Letter of 17th May .... 17th May

No. 15... Copy of the Genls. Answer to Govr. Pow=
-nalls Letter of the 17th May. That he hoped
Govr. Lawrence, would have taken proper
measures, to prevent the ill Consequences
that might result from the Desertion of
the Provincials; and that as it was not
possible to spare any of the Troops

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

destined for the Services under the Generals Immediate Command; he renews his request to the Governor of losing no time in sending the 300 of the New Levies to Louisbourg, and the remaining 200 to Halifax .... 21st. May.

No. 16... Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall to the General Enclosing Copy of a Letter from Major Christie, D. Q. M. G. Setting forth the unreasonable Demands of the Boston Merchants, for the hire of the Transports, necessary for Carrying the Reinforcement, intended for the relief of Quebec; the Govrs. proposal and advice thereupon and the measures he intended to take, for raising the Additional 500 men &Ca. .... 25th. May

No. 17.... Copy of the above mentioned Letter from Major Christie to Govr. Pownall, enclosed in the foregoing .... 24th. May

No. 18.... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Lt. Govr. Hutchinson Acknowledging the receipt of Govr. Pownall's of the 25th. & Lamenting the advantage taken by the Boston Merchts. of the present Calamity to impose upon the Crown by advancing the usual freight of the Transports, Which nothing but the Necessity of the Service, would have made

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

him Comply with........................29th May

No. 19... Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall to the Gen-eral Enclosing the Votes of the Assembly for lengthning out the time of Enlisting the New Levies viz..........................31st May

No. 20... Copy Vote of the Assembly of the Massa-chusetts bay, for lengthning out the time of Enlisting the 5000. men for the Ensu-ing Campaign to the 20th June. Enclosed in the foregoing........................31st May

No. 21... Copy Vote of Sd. assembly for lengthn-ing out the time for enlisting 500 men to Nova Scotia to the 15th June also En-closed in the foregoing..................31st May

No. 22... Copy Letter from the General to Lt. Govr. Hutchinson Acknowledging the receipt of Govr. Pownalls of 31st May and that as he imagined the Govr. would be Sailed for England, before this could reach Bos-ton, he begs the Lt. Govr. to forward the Execution of the Measures begun by the Governor...........................4th June

No. 23... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Hutchinson to the Genl. Expressing his readiness to do everything in his power for forwarding the Service; and Desiring that 50 of the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

500 men raising for the Eastward, might be sent directly to St. John's .... 3d June

No. 24... Copy of the General's Answer to the foregoing; begs the Lt. Govr. will lose no time in sending the 300 pioneers to Louisbourg, & the remaining 200 to N: Scotia 50 of Which, he might, as he proposed send directly to St. Johns .... 7th June

No. 25... Copy Letter from Govr. Wentworth to the General; that the Regiment of Newhampshire was Compleat and that the Colonel & Lt. Small were to settle the place of Rendezvous as that day &ca .... 7th May

No. 26.... Copy of the Genls. Answer to the foregoing; that he was glad to hear the Regimt. was Compleat &ca And hoped soon to hear of their Arrival at Crown Point 26th. May

No. 27... Copy Letter from Govr. Fitch to the General; That he had agreable to the General's proposal of the 20th. & 27th. April, Urged to the Assembly the Necessity of Compleating the Levies by Impresses, but that on many Accounts the Assembly Chose rather to Grant Additional Encouragements to Enter Voluntarily; the good Effects of Which were so Apparent, that he hoped the Levies

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

were or would be very soon Compleat...... 23d. May

No. 28... Copy of the Genl's Answer to the fore=
=going; Acquiescing to the measures taken
by the Assembly for Compleating their
Levies, and hoping that it will answer the
end proposed:_and reminding the Govr. of
the Season being far advanced, & few of his
people yet arrived, begs therefore he will
hasten them on .... 7. June

No. 29... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Govr. Fitch;
That he had reason to fear, the Connecti=
=cutt Forces would be greatly deficient in
Numbers; and therefore begging the Govr.
would not only forward such as were al=
=ready raised, with the utmost Dispatch,
but use all his Interest to compleat their
Numbers, as a deficiency would be of the
greatest Detriment to the Service....... 13th. June

No. 30... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. De Lancy to
the Genl. Enclosing the Attorney General's
Opinion on a case between Lt. Colo. Fletcher
& Wm. Miller late master of a sloop Em=
=ployed to Carry Provisions to Fort
Cumberland in Nova Scotia:_and advis=
=ing the Genl. of his having given orders,
for the New York Levies to proceed to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Albany without delay .... 19th May.

No. 31.... Copy, the Attorney General of New York's opinion in the case of Lt. Col. Fletcher at the Suit of Millar; Enclosed in the foregoing. 15th May.

No. 32....Copy of the Genl's Answer to Lt. Gov. De Lancey's of the 19th that he should Con=sider of the Attorney General's Opinion on Lt. Col. Fletcher's case:- And that he hoped to see the New York Troops soon at Albany .... 25th May

No. 33.... Extract Letter from Lt. Gov. De Lancey to the General That he hoped the New York Levies were Arrived at Albany, Except the last Company Which he should send next week .... 29th May

No. 34.... Extract of the Genl's Answer to the foregoing; That Some few of the New York Troops were Encamped; the others Employed in taking up Provisions; that from What he could learn, they would not be so Compleat as last Year, but was Confident the Lt. Gov. would Exert himself to raise as many as possible 1st June

No. 35.... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Lt. Gov. De Lancey, that having read the Attor=ney General's Opinion on the case of Lt.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Colonel Fletcher, he begs the Lt Gov.r to send
for the plaintiff Miller, & Compromise the
Affair by leaving it to the Decision of three
Indifferent persons viz .... 3.d June

N.o 36.... Copy of the Lt Gov.rs answer to the fore-
-going; That he should as soon as possible
Endeavor to bring the Affair between Lt
Col.l Fletcher & Millar to a determination 9.th June

N.o 37.... Extract Letter from Gen.l Amherst to Lt
Gov.r De Lancey; acknowledging the re-
-ceipt of the foregoing and thanking
him for his promise to Settle the Affair
between Lt Col.l Fletcher & Miller ...... 12.th June

N.o 38.... Extract Letter from Gov.r Bernard to
the General That he had ordered the
Jersey Troops to march to their Several
Quarters to be ready to Embark, that
he could only send 800 at present, but
that the rest should follow soon ...... 16.th May

N.o 39.... Extract of the Gen.ls Answer to the
foregoing; that he hoped he would be at
no loss in getting Sloops for forward-
-ing the Jersy Troops; and wishes they
were come being greatly wanted ...... 25.th May

N.o 40... Extract Letter from Gov.r Bernard to
the General That upwards of 600 of the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Jersey Regt. had passed New York for Albany, and that the rest should follow with all possible speed .... 26th May

No. 41.... Extract of the Genls. answer to the foregoing, that there were but 220. of the Jersey Troops yet arrived, but was in momentary Expectations of the Arrival of the rest .... 30th May

No. 42.... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Fauquier to the Genl.; Acknowledges the receipt of the General's Letters of the 31st March & 20th April, and that he should take care to have the Virginia Regt. ready to obey Mr. Stanwix's orders &ca .... 3d May

No. 43.... Copy of the General's Answer to the foregoing; thanks him for his assurances of forwarding the Virginia Regt. but wishes the Assembly had Voted Numbers more Equal to their Abilities, Which they were very Short of &ca. .... 28th May

No. 44.... Copy Letter from Govr. Bernard to the Genl.; That the New Jersey Regt. was one Company Deficient, but that he had given orders for offering such bounty, as he hoped would have the desired Effect of Compleating the Regiment... 7th June

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 45.... Copy of the Genl's Answer to the forego-
-ing Letter thanking the Govr. for the orders
he had given for raising the Company want-
-ing to Compleat the Jersey Regiment ...... 12th June

No. 46.... Copy Letter from Brigr. Genl. Monckton to
General Amherst; acknowledging the receipt
of the Genl's of the 18th and that the Steps
he had taken for transporting the men
across Lake Erie, would obviate the diffi-
-culty the Brigr. had to encounter with; so
that there was not the least likelyhood
of its meeting with any obstruction & En-
-closing Copies of Letter from Govr. Dobbs
to General Stanwix, & Brigr. Monckton's
Answer thereto .... 23d. May

No. 47.... Copy Letter from Govr. Dobbs to M. Gen-
-eral Stanwix Acquainting him of the
Assembly of North Carolina, having
Voted provision for 500 men to act for
His Majesty's Service and that he should,
untill he knew Where the Rendezvous
would be, raise & send them to the West-
-ern Frontiers to Act against the Cherokees,
Enclosed in the foregoing .... 24th. April

No. 48.... Copy Letter from Brigr. General Monck-
-ton to Govr. Dobbs, In Answer to the

foregoing Addressed to Major General Stan-
-wix That the season being so far advanced,
he thought it would be most for His Majes-
-ty's Service, to Employ the 500 Men Voted by
North Carolina, in preventing the Incur-
-sions of the Cherokees, & even pursuing
them into their own Country viz. also En-
-closed in the Brig^rs to Genl Amherst of
23^d May .... 22^d May

N° 49.... Extract Letter from Genl Amherst to
Brig^r Genl Monckton, In answer to the
Brig^rs of the 23^d; That he had that morn-
-ing, sent a Detachment of the N. York
Troops with 60 Whaleboats, & that he
imagined they might get to Presqu' Isle
in 25 days; and Enclosing Copies of
his Instructions to Major Gladwin, Who
was to Command the party from Os-
-wego, & to Lt Col^o Eyre at Niagara rela-
-tive to said relief .... 29th May

N° 50.... Copy Letter from Genl Amherst to Govr
Dobbs; Approving of the Disposition, he
intended to make of the 500 men voted
by the Province of North Carolina and
Joining with Brig^r Monckton in advis-
-ing them to be employed in pursuing

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Cherokees, into their own Country &ca... 28th May

No. 51.... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Bull to the Genl.; Thanking him for the great Service the Province of South Carolina had received, from the Instructions given by Lt. Maine of the Royal Artillery to their Volunteer Company in the Art of Gunnery &ca .... 24th. April

No. 52.... Copy of the General's Answer to the foregoing; That it gave him pleasure to learn of Lt. Maine's Assiduity &ca. in the Instruction of the Carolina Voluntier Company of Artillery. That by Letters from Colonel Montgomery he was sorry to find, he had been so long detained for want of Carriages from proceeding against the Enemy; and remonstrating in the warmest Manner against the backwardness of the Province to avail themselves of the aid, they had so Strongly Sollicited &ca. 26th. May.

No. 53.... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Bull to the General; Acquainting him of Colo. Montgomery, with the Troops having reached the Congarees; & that he had furnished him with the best Maps & Guides, he could procure; And informing the General, of the Situation of Affairs in

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that part of America, with the Method he had taken to supply the Garrison of Fort Loudoun with Provisions &ca .... 8th May

No. 54 ... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Lt. Govr. Bull; Thanking the Govr. for the Information he had given him of Colonel Montgomery's progress &ca; and that if assisted properly by the Province, he did not doubt of their reducing the Cherokees & that he did not think it adviseable to Accommodate Matters with them, untill they had been sufficiently punished for their former Outrages &ca .... 3d. June

No. 55 ... Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Bull to the General Containing a view of the Situation of Affairs in South Carolina, and the Necessity of Colo. Montgomery with his Detachment remaining there till affairs were in a more Settled way .... 29th & 31st May 1760

No. 56 ... Copy Letter from the General to Govr. Bull In answer to the Lt. Govrs. of 29th May; That as he Seemed Sensible of the Necessity of the most Vigorous measures, he flattered himself no Endeavours of his would be wanting to forward the Service; and that so soon as Colo. Mont-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

gomery had Effectually punished the Cherokees he must that instant return with the Detachment under his Command .... 18th June

No. 57.... Copy Letter from Colo. Montgomery to the Genl. acquainting him of his Arrival in South Carolina with the Detachment under his Command and of the many obstructions he had met with on the part of the Province, but that he hoped to be able to get from Monks Corner, Where the Troops were then Encamped, in about ten days &ca 12th April

No. 58.... Do. from Do. to Do.; That the Assembly had passed a bill for regulating the prices of Carriages: that altho' he had not been able to procure many, he was determined to wait no longer, and that he should march as next morning &ca.... 25th April

No. 59.... Copy of the Generals Answer to the two foregoing: Enclosing Copy of his Letter to Lt. Govr. Bull, & recommending to the Colonel, that no delays might happen on his part &ca .... 26th May

No. 60.... Copy Letter from Colo. Montgomery to the General That notwithstanding the many difficulties he had to Surmount he was Arrived with his Detachmt. at Fort 96 and

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that he should use his utmost Endeavours to Execute the General's Commands &ca. .... 24th May

No. 61.... Copy of the General's Answer to the foregoing; that he was Sorry to See, he continued to meet with so many difficulties but hoped with the Assistance of the Lt. Govr. all obstacles would be removed, & things take a more favorable turn, &ca. .... 18th June

No. 62.... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Capt. Mc. Cartney Commanding the Race horse Bomb Vessell, requesting him to take the Transports from Boston to Louisbourg and from thence with Troops to Quebec under his Convoy &ca. .... 21st May

No. 63.... Copy the General's Instructions to Coll. Haviland on appointing him to the Command of the Troops Serving in the Northern District .... 12th June

No. 64.... Copy Letter from the Genl. to Sr. Wm. Johnson Bart. Informing him of the Arrival of the English Prisoners at Crown Point, and of the rising of the Siege of Quebec &ca. .... 21st June

No. 65.... Copy Letter from Capt. Bonneau to General Amherst, Acquainting him of his being appointed Commissary for the Ex-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-change of Prisoners .... 18th June

No. 66.... Copy M. de Vaudreuil's Instructions to Capt. Bonneau for the Exchange of Prisoners ...... 12th June

No. 67.... Copy List of English Prisoners returned from Canada .... 14th June

No. 68.... Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst to Capt. Bonneau that he had given orders for his coming to New York in order to settle the Exchange of Prisoners .... 21st June

No. 69.... Copy Letter from M. de Vaudreuil to the Genl. In relation to the Exchange of Prisoners &ca .... 12th June

No. 70.... Copy of the Generals Answer to the foregoing that he would have the Strictest regard to the Cartel &ca .... 21st June

No. 71.... Copy Letter from the Chevr. de Levis to the Genl. on the Subject of the Exchange of Prisoners .... 14th June

No. 72.... Copy of the Genls. Answer; that he had given orders for settling the Exchange of Prisoners agreable to the Cartel &ca .... 21st June

No. 73.... Copy Private Letter from the Chevr. de Levis to the General, recommending to his care two Letters for old France .... 14th June

No. 74.... Copy of the Genls. Answer, that he would forward his Letters by the first Opportunity ... 21st June.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Albany 21st May 1760.–

Sir,

Capt. Mc Cartney Arrived here Yesterday, and as I understand from him, that Major Mc Kellar is very dangerously wounded, I have ordered Capt. Debeig immediatly to Attend You: he is to sail in the Transports ordered to take in the reinforcement I mentioned to You in mine of the 19th (of Which You have a Duplicate enclosed) I had ordered You from Louisbourg; and I have also wrote to Govr. Whitmore, to send You Capt. St. Spry, so soon as he could possibly be spared from the Works he is now employed on there; and meanwhile I hope You will be able to do with Lt. Montresor, Capt. Holland and some other officers in Your army, that are Experienced in that branch of the Service.–

Upon Capt. Mc Cartney's report to me, that a number of Your intrenching Tools had fallen into the Enemy's hands I have likewise desired Governor Whitmore to repair that loss with as many as he could possibly spare from his Works and to send them along with the Troops; as likewise any other materials and necessarys, he might from intelligence Judge Your Army to be in want of, or that You shoulds Apply to him for, and

that without waiting for any further orders from me.

I have requested Capt. Mc Cartney, to take the Transports and Troops under his Convoy, and to proceed with them without loss of time; he set out this day on his return to Boston and will, I hope meet with as good a passage, as he had thither.

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst

Honble Governor Murray.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl Amherst| to Govr Murray at Quebec, Dated, Albany 21st May 1760| That on hearing of Major Mc Kellars| being dangerously wounded, he had| ordered Capt. Debeig immediately to| set out for Quebec; that Capt. Lt. Spry| was likewise ordered from Louisbourg| so soon as he could be Spared from| thence, and Acquaints the Govr. of| having desired Govr. Whitmore to| replace the Tools that had fallen| into the Enemy's hands, &ca| in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760| No. 1.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Albany 26th May 1760.—

Dear Sir,

Yours of the 30th April I received on the 19th May I instantly ordered Whitmore's & late Barrington's Regiments to joyn You, and I have taken such measures for quickening their departure, that I am in hopes they will be with You in a very Short time Capt. Mc Cartney Arrived the day after I received Your Letter, which he sent me by Express from Boston, he has Called in at Halifax, and told his business to Governor Laurence, Who very wisely took a Copy of Your Letter to me, & sent it to England by the Richmond (sic) of War that was near ready to Sail, this was on the 11th May so that probably Your Account will be home very soon Which may be a lucky Event. Amongst the Number of Your Officers killed & wounded, Whom I most Sincerely regret, Capt. Mc Cartney tells me Major McKellar was badly wounded, I therefore ordered Captain Debbeig (Who knows those parts well) to set out to join You, and to take with him What Intrenching Tools he can get at Boston; Capt. St. Spry, I have ordered likewise under Your Command, & Br. Whitmore to send You What Tools he can spare; and I have

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

desired Brigr Whitmore to give You every help he can that You may require of him, without waiting for further orders from me. Coll: Howe with the officers & men belonging to Your Army, did not set out so Soon as I Expected, they are under Convoy of the Lizard. Lt Montresor, I hope will have been with You very soon after the date of Your Letter to me; You will see by my Letter Which he conveyed to You, What my Intentions were, I shall abide by them and pursue the Operations of the Campaign on this side, in the same manner as I there told You I should; and I now try to draw the Enemy's attention this way, Which I shall be able to do more and more daily, pray my Service to the Gen=tlemen Serving under You: I am hopefull the good Weather coming on will be a great bene=fit to Your Wounded. Our trade is a fickle one but proper measures & perseverance in Executing them will in the end prevail with the Bravery of the British Troops tho' every day of Battle cannot be a day of Victory; As You know the intended Plan of Operations, & I cannot tell in What Situation You may be in, it must entirely depend on You to Sec=ond all You can the work we have to do,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

if anything is lost, We must add it to What we had to take.—

I am, with great truth & regard,

Dear Murray,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst

Honble Brigr Genl (sic)

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / to Brigr Genl Murray. / Quebec / Albany 26th May 1760 / Acquainting him of the Reinforce= / =ment he had ordered to Quebec &ca / in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 / No. 2.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5; 58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /. Albany 2d. May 1760.

Sir,

Since my Letter of the 19th a Duplicate of Which is Enclosed; Capt. Mc. Cartney of the Racehorse Bomb Vessell, Who brought the Dispatches from Quebec, is Arrived here. and agreable to my request he sets out this day, on his return to Boston, Whence he is to proceed with the Transports, ordered to be taken up there to Louisbourg, and afterwards to Convoy the same to Quebec.

From him, I understand, that Brigr. Genl. Murray, having Caused a Number of his intrenching Tools, to be brought on the heights of Abraham, in order to intrench himself on the same has in the unfortunate Affair of the 28th. April, lost a great many of them; from Whence, I Apprehend, there may be Occasion to replace the same, but as time will not allow to order them to be made here, and that You may have some to spare, When the Works are partly destroyed, I must desire that You will Send Brig. Genl. Murray, along with the Troops, as many of those Tools as You can possibly spare; or any thing else, that You from Intelligence, Which You may receive, may think the Army at Quebec, may be in want of, or that Brigr. Murray may Chance

to Apply to You for, and that without waiting for any further orders from me.—

I likewise find that Major McKellar is dangerously wounded. I therefore immediately send Capt. Debieg to Quebec, and I must desire, that Whenever Your Work is in such forwardness, as to be able to Compleat it with Capt. de Ruvijne & Ensign Rivez.—You will directly send Capt. Lieut. Spry Engineer extraordinary to Mr. Murray.—

I have ordered Major Christie to Cause the Transports, to be Victualled for the passage from Louisbourg to Quebec, if it can be done without retarding their departure & not else. You will know from him Whether it has been possible or not, if it has, it will greatly forward the Embarkation of the Troops from Your Port.

I am, | &ca

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Govr. Whitmore.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | to Governor Whitmore Dated | Albany 21st May 1760 | That Govr. Murray having Lost | many of his Intrenching Tools | on the Action of the 28th April, | he desires Govr. Whitmore to Send | what can be Spared from Louisbourg, | and likewise Capt. Lt. Spry, Engr. Extra | with any other Necessarys, which | from Intelligence, he might think | Govr. Murray may stand in need of. | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760. | No. 3.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Albany 4th June 1760.
12 at Noon.

Sir,

Lieut. Philips, whom You have been so kind as to dispatch to me, with Your Favor of the 24th Ultimo, and a Packet You had received for me, from Mr. Secretary Pitt, by His Majestys Ship Fame, Arrived here this very moment; I redispatch him back to You, without loss of time, and by that same opportunity transmit You a Triplicate that is come for You, in the abovementioned Packet.

As, immediately upon Receipt of the King's Orders for Demolishing the Fortifications of Louisbourg, I sent Capt. de Ruvÿne & Ensign Rivez on that Service, and Wrote to You by them on the 23d of April, and again by Ensign Graham on the 26th when I transmitted You a Duplicate of the former; neither of which I find had come to Your hands, at the time of Lt. Phillips's coming away; I now therefore Enclose You a Triplicate of said Letter; at the same time I am somewhat Uneasy, concerning the Bearers of the Originals, as by Advices from Mr. Hancock, they must have Sailed, tho' in different Vessells,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

about the 5th & 6th May.

I hope however, that they have been with You since; & that with the great Assistance come out from England, in the Achilles, & the Ordnance Storeship, having on board Seventy Miners & some Officers of that Branch, which St Phillips saw going into the Harbour, when he came out, Demolition of the Works are begun and in forwardness, which I desire Colo. Bastide may Expedite to his Utmost, agreable to mine of the 23d April to You; So soon therefore, as Ensign Rivez can be Spared, from those Works, You will be so good, as to Order him to Come, & Join his Regiment, of which I likewise give Notice to Colo. Bastide & him.—

I wrote to You on the 1st of last Month by Captn Gualy, who did not Sail from the Hook till the 27th but as before that, I sent a Duplicate of that Letter, I do not trouble You with a third, no more than of those I Wrote You on the 18th, 19th & 21st of said Month (of which Duplicates are also gone) in relation to the requisition I had made of the Province of the Massachusett's Bay, for 500 to be sent to Your Assistance for Carrying on the Demolition, in Answer to which Govr. Pownall Acquaints me, of the 31st "that he should have some of the 500 Men ready to go down with the first Transports."

If, as I Suppose, You will be able to Spare any part of Your Artillery men, and that You should think they may be wanted with the Army under Govr. Murray, I desire You would be so good, as to Send them to him, by the first Opportunity, together with any thing Else You can think of, agreable to my last.

I Leave my Letter to Colonel Bastide under Flying Seal for Your perusal, and beg You will be so good to deliver it to him. I am, with great Regard,

Sir, | &ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Govr. Whitmore.

Endorsed. Copy - Letter from Genl. Amherst | to Governor Whitmore | Dated Albany 4th. June 1760 | In Answer to the Govrs. of 24th. May | & thanks him for Sending him the | packet from Mr. Secy Pitt, & Enclosing | a Triplicate of his Letter of the | 23d April, Containing his | Instructions for the demolition of the | Fortifications, &ca of Louisbourg, | which he again begs may be | Executed without loss of time. | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21 : 1760 | No. 5.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Boston May 17th 1760.

Sir,

I have this moment received the enclosed Pa=
=pers viz.t A Lt Col.o Arbuthnott's Letter Fort Frederick
May 6th 1760. A.1 Lt Col.o Arbuthnot's Proposals to the
men to engage some at least to stay. A.2. Articles
on Which 52 men engaged to stay at Ft Frederick
'till an answer could be returned from the Gov=
=ernment. A.3. Council held at Ft Frederic on
the Affair of the first sett of Deserters. A.4 List
of first sett of Deserters. B. Lt Col.o Arbuthnot's
Letter without date, but must be on the 12th B.1.
Officers Memorial to the Gen.l Court - I have also
ordered the Secretary to take the Affidavit of
Mr Ebenezer Redfield, Whose Schooner the last
sett of Deserters Seized, & held possession of, to
bring them to Boston.

As the relieving these men, or destining any
other Forces to these Garrisons lyes with You, I
have sent Lt Justus Deming forward to You,
with the matters of his Errand. Capt. Gerrish
also comes to clear himself of the supposed
Crime, with Which he is Charged.

As to Punishing these Deserters that lyes en=
=tirely with Your military Command, They being

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

punishable by the Articles of Warr only, the crime being military not committed within the Jurisdiction of the Province, nor the men under the Command of the Government, When they Committed.—

As to the Bounty & Pay those men Who have stayed may justly expect it of the province, and will no doubt receive it, according to their Memorial When the Court meets, for Which purpose You will be so good to return said memorial & Articles, that they may be laid before the Court at their next Sessions.—

This matter requires not only speedy relief but speedy redress—both lye with You I have therefore referred the Whole to You, and am, with the greatest respect

Sir, &cā

T. Pownall.

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr. Pownall/ to General Amherst. Dated/ Boston 17th. May 1760/ Enclosing several papers relative/ to the Desertion of the Massachusetts/ Troops in Nova Scotia, & Urging/ the Necessity of relieving those/ men that had Consented to Stay/ till an Answer could be had to/ their Memorial, &cā/ in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760/ No. 6.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

My it please Your Excellency,

The uncertainty of this coming safe to Your Excy's hands, as I know not by what opportunity it will go, and the Risk it runs in being destroyed, should any of the Soldiers be able to either Stop the Vessell in the Harbour, or follow her into the Bay, prevents my being so full as I otherwise would, but Your Excelly may depend that not one Soldier in this Garrison will Stay on any Account whatsoever, but will force any Vessell that may Arrive here, to Carry them off, and I have great reason to believe, the Schooner which carried off the Soldiers ye 5th Instant, is to Return immediately on the same Design - a Copy of proceeding in a Councill of the Officers I Inclose to Your Excelly with the men's Names who Deserted, thereby that Your Excellency may in some measure be able to Judge the Person or Persons Concerned in Carrying them off, as well as to take the most Speedy method for an Immediate Relief - I'm every moment Expecting the Whole Tribes of the Passamuquoddy & St. John Indians at this place, to Ratify the Peace made with them, by His Excellency Genl. Lawrence at Halifax, and should Vessells Enough Arrive here to Carry off

the Troops. I Expect nothing less than being left a-
-lone with my Officers in this Fort; which is likely
to tumble down with the next heavy Rain; I shall
do every thing in my power to keep the Garrison,
but unless some Men are Instantly sent here, I
cannot be Answerable for it as Affairs are now
Circumstanced. Lt Putnam will Inform Your Excy
with regard to any further particulars Your Excell-
-ency may have occasion to Enquire into as I send
him on purpose.

I am, Your Excellency's most distressed
Obedt. Humble Servant
Wm Arbuthnott

Fort Frederick
May ye 6. 1760.

P. S. Should it so turn out that Capt. Gerrish was
not on board the Schooner at the time of her car-
-rying away the men from here, I am positively
Convinced he's Guilty of Contriving the Scheme,
as he gave his Word to the Soldiers in general
publickly, that if the Province did not Relieve
them by the first of May, he would Come
down himself, or Send Vessells by that time,
and if they did not come away it should be
their own faults.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.–

Proposals made by Colonel Arbuthnott to the Non Commissioned Officers and Soldiers of Fort Frederick, St. Johns River this 7th Day of May 1760.–

1st.– That to all who will Engage to Stay with him to Defend the Garrison, he promises in the Name of the Province of the Massachusetts, to See that the Same pay as heretofore shall be Secured to them, according to the Stations they Act in.

2dly He further promises to Send, by the first opportunity, to Boston, a Commissioned Officer, with three Non commissioned Officers or Privates (such as shall be Chosen by the men who agree to Stay) with a Memorial Signed by himself, & other Officers in the Garrison, to His Excy the Governor, and General Assembly, Setting forth their Extraordinary Services, in order to procure them a Bounty Equal to any Soldar who has Engaged for the intended Campaign, which Officer Noncommissioned or Private so sent shall be under a penal Note or Bond of Money to Return to this place immediately after having an Answer to the sd. Memorial & Letters sent by the Colonel to His Excy

3dly The Colonel promises them that he shall not Expect they should stay after an Answer is brought from Boston to sd. Memorial, whether it brings a Relief or not.

Endorsed Copy | A.1 Col^o Arbuthnott's | Proposals to the men at Fort | Frederick to Engage some few to | Stay. 7th May 1760 | Enclosed in Govr Pownall's Letter | to General Amherst of 17th May 1760 | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21 : 1760 | N° 8.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Fort Frederick May 27th 1760

Wee the Subscribers in Consideration of some Articles Which Colo. Arbuthnot has obliged himself to fullfill, and the Bonds given by St. Deming, Serjeant Barker, Jorden & Smitt, obliging themselves to return with an answer to a memorial sent to the Govr. & Genl. Assembly of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, do Voluntarily Engage Ourselves to Stay and do our Duty in said Fort according to Our respective Stations till said Answer be brought or Sent and no longer.

John Buxton
Nich. Wran
Josa. French
Edward Everit
5. Ebenr. French
Nehemiah Clark
James Wharfe
Nathanl. Kayes
Jost. White
10. Pelton Warren
Pallatiah Whitmore
Oliver Pond
Wm. Bent
Elisha Shaw
15. Isaac Copland
Jonathn. Clandler
Thos. Mitchell
Job Cowen
Ebenr. Clap
20. Wm. Currill

Moses Wentworth
Jacob Goldthwait
Jno. Bouthwell
Amos Greene
25. Moses Richardson
Benjn. Bowker
Colburn Berrill
Samuel Brown
Seth Silvester
30. Moses Colburn
Wm. Butterfield
Simon Brooks
Ruben Lock
Thos. Perry
35. John Hutchens
Saml. Miller
Nehemh. Palmer
James Buker
Timy. Damon
40. Ebenezer Gorton

Oliver Right
Danl. Goss.
Peter Goss
Isaac Lapham
45. Pitt Pumham
John Senter
John Burrell
John Warren
Thos. Hutchens
Wm. Perry
Joseph Coker
Natha. Martin.

N. B. Some more may stay, or some of the above may go off in the Vessell before she sails as they Change their minds every half hour.

Wm. Arbuthnot Lt. Cdr.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed „ Copy „A.2.| Articles on Which 52 men| Engaged to Stay at Ft. Frederick| till an Answer could be returned| from the Govr. &ca. of the| Massachusetts Bay - May 1760| Enclosed in Govr. Pownall's to| Genl. Amherst of 17th. May 1760.| in M. G. Amherst's of June 21. 1760| No. 9.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Fort Frederick St. Johns River May ye 5th 1760.-

At a Council held with the Officers of this Garrison, Whose names are under written, upon the Behavour of a Schooner Which has for some days appeared off the Harbour but now lying under Partridge Island, and of the Soldiers now packing up their Baggage and Marching off, in the presence of their Officers viz.t -

It was asked, whether it was not absolutely necessary to send for the Master of the Vessell on shore, and Examine him in the presence of the Officers, Which was agreed to, Lt. Foster & Ensign Pike, were Accordingly dispatched with the following orders:- viz.t

Sir, You are agreable to a Council held by the Officers of this Garrison, ordered to immediately repair on board the Schooner, now lying off Partridge Island and bring the Master of Said Schooner, with his papers, & all Letters a'shore, You are to be as expeditious as possible, that the Court may not wait.-

Take Ensign wth You. Wm. Arbuthnot Lt. Colo.
To Lt. Josiah Foster. Fort Frederick May ye 5th 1760.

They set off the wind blowing excreamly hard at S: W: At Sun sett they returned & made the following report

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lt Foster's report ovr.

That with difficulty they got on board the afore-mentioned Schooner, the Seas running very high, and that when they came within hail of the Vessell, the Sailors & Soldiers on board presented their Fuzees, and ordered the Boat to keep at a distance, but unmindfull of their threats they boarded the Vessell and without Molestation, as soon as they were on board they demanded the Captain Who immediately appeared & said his name was Lunt, & his business there was on a fishing Voyage. - They then shew'd him their orders from Colo Arbuthnot, directing them to bring him & his papers immediately ashore, to Which he directly Acquiesced, expressing words to this Effect, I thought it would come to this, but When he Appear_ready to Embark on board the Boat, some of the Soldiers Who had this day Deserted the Garrison Appeared on Deck with their firelocks and positively forbid the Capt to move from the Vessell, Saying that they had taken possession of the Schooner, and that no Man should go or come without their Consent. -

Ensign Pike further adds that he saw on board a man Whom he knew, Whose Name is Serjeant Weed, a Soldier (Who formerly deserted this Garrison) of Whom he enquired Whether Capt. Gerrish (lately

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of this Fort) had sent him any Letters or Message, Upon Which said Weed answered in broken Sentences saying Capt. Gerrish wants very much to speak to You— But You see how things are Situated— there is something in the hold— sd. Pike seeing an Armed party around the Hatches, & being interrupted did not think it ad-viseable to make any further Enquiry but imme-diately returned to the Fort with the other Officer & made their reports Accordingly.—

In these Circumstances it is the unanimous opinion of the Officers that it is not Expedient to attempt, Stoping the Deserters as it may Irritate the more the remaining party Who cannot at pres-ent get off. but rather by fair Means to Convince them of their Errors, & reconcile them to their duty for the preservation of the Fort.—They are also of opinion from the words of Weed & other Circumstances & sayings of the soldiers that Capt. Saml. Gerrish late of this Fort, lay concealed on board said Schooner & that it was his Contrivance to Carry off the Soldiers being mostly of his Company.—

Wm. Arbuthnot
Moses Parker, Capt.
Hezh. Hutchins Lt.
John Clap Lt.
Ebenezer Tisdale Lt.
Ezra Putnam Lt.
Josiah Foster Lt.
Justus Deming Lt.
Perley Pike Ens.
Lewis Miller Ens.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy A. 3 | Council held at Fort Frederick on the | Desertion of the men of that Garrison | 5th May 1760 | Enclo-
=sed in Govr Pownalls to General Amherst of 17th May 1760 |
in M. G. Amhersts of June 21. 1760 | No. 10.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

May it Please Your Excell.y

Since mine of the 6.th Instant which goes by this Opportunity, I've prevailed on a small Number of men to Stay with me, whose Names and on what Terms Your Exc.y will see by the Inclosed, and a Petition sent Your Exc.y Signed by Myself and Officers, the Terms however hard I was obliged to Comply with, as no Others would satisfy them; the Officer and the Other three men that wait on Your Exc.y with the Petition, are of the Peoples own Chuseing, which Obliges me to Stop L.t Putnam here, whom I resolv=ed to send. I can by no means prevail on the men, who have consented to remain here, to Assist in stopping of those who are resolved to go off, as they Imagine greater Numbers remaining here, may prevent the Governments Sending a Relief.— Its impossible for me to describe to Your Exc.y the difficulty I am put to, being Surrounded by a Number of French & Savages, who Sees the Beha-vior of the Troops, no Inhabitants to give me the least Assistance, and in a Garrison falling down, and at best not tenable against Musquetry I have try'd Every Argument in my power to prevail on the Men to await a Relief but to no pur-pose. I Assure Your Excell.y that Nothing could

have compelled me to these terms with the men but being convinced that the Garrison would Inevitably have Evacuated Otherwise.-

I am with due Defference

Your Excell^y most Humble

& most Obed^t. Servt.

Wm Arbuthnott.

Endorsed Copy - B. | Letter from L^t. Col^o. Arbuthnot | to Govr Pownall | without Date | Enclosed in the Gov^rs. Letter to Genl. Amherst of the 17th May 1760 | In M. G. Amherst's of June 21. 1760. | N°. 12.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

To His Excellency the Govr of His Majesty's Province of the Massachusetts Bay, To the Honble His Majesty's Council, and the Honble House of Representatives, if Assembled, the Petition of the Officers at Fort Frederick St Johns River Humbly sheweth,

That on the 1st Instant the time being Expired Which the Soldiers thought themselves Obliged, to remain in this Garrison, they positively Determined to a man to evacuate it, and proceed by the first favorable opportunity to New England, as between Seventy and Eighty did in the presence of their officers & french people go off on board a Schooner, Which we have reason to believe was brought on purpose, and all the rest determined to follow their Example, as soon as any Vessell should Arrive, Which would have Subjected this His Majesty's Garrison, with all the Cannon, Warlike Stores, provision and a large Assortment of Goods, belonging to this Government for a Truck house, to have fallen into the hands of the French and Indians, to the great dishonour of the Province, that employed them. _

But a certain Number of Which, there is a return made to His Excy, having Consented to Stay with us on the following terms vizt

That they should Chuse an Officer & three

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

men to proceed to Boston. Which officer & men are bound in a penal Bond of Fifty Pounds Sterling, each to return with an Answer to this Petition immediately at Which time they are Determined to quit this Fort if not relieved. Notwithstanding we humbly believe, that they have been the principal means, of preserving His Majesty's Garrison thus far; We therefore Pray that Your Excellency & Honours would take their case into Your wise Consideration, and not only send them an immediate relief, but provide for them, in the Same manner, as tho' they had enlisted for another Campaign, that may entitle them to their Bounty, and Whatever else in Your wisdom, You shall Judge proper and Wee as in duty bound shall ever pray.—

Fort Frederick

St. Johns May ye 12th 1760.

Willm Arbuthnot Lt. Colo.
Moses Parker Capt.
Hezekiah Hutchins Lieut.
John Clap Lieut.
Ebenezer Tisdale Lieut.
Ezra Putnam Lieut.
Josiah Forster Lieut.
Justus Deming Lt.
Perley Pike Ensn.
Lewis Miller Ensn.

Endorsed. B.1. | Copy Petition of the officers of the | Garrison of Fort Frederick. St. Johns | River, to the Govr. &ca. of the | Massachusetts Bay | 12th May 1760 | Enclosed in Govr. Pownall's to Genl. | Amherst of the 17th May 1760 | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21. 1760 | No. B

Copy.

Province of ----
Massachusett's Bay }

Ebenezer Redfield Master of the Schooner Rebecca & Hannah, testifieth and saith, that he Sailed from New York, on or about the 18th Day of April last, laden with Provision for the Garrisons at Annapolis & St. Johns, at which last place he Arrived on the 10th Day of May Instant: That on the 11th & 12th he delivered the Goods designed for that place: That on the Evening of the 12th and on the next day, Seventy two Non=commission Officers and Privates, belonging to the Garrison, cam on board the said Schooner, altho' forbid so to do by the Deponent, and took possession of his Vessell, saying they would come in her to Boston, and Obliged him to bring them thither: That he was thereupon Necessitated to proceed to Boston accordingly, altho' his Intended Voyage was to Connecticutt, where his Vessell belongs. That he Sailed from St. Johns the 14th of May Instant, and Arrived at Boston this day, being the 17th of said Month, and that immediately upon his Coming to Anchor, Every one of said Men quitted the Vessell, and are gone, as he Supposes, to their respective homes.

Ebenr. Redfield

Boston 17th May 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Ebenezer Redfield personally Appeared, and made Oath to the truth of the foregoing Relation by him Subscribed. — Before me

A. Oliver Secy

Endorsed. Copy - Affidavit of Mr Ebenezer | Rad=field Master of the Schooner | Rebecca & Hannah | Dated Boston 17th May 1760 | Enclosed in Gov. Pownall's Letter | to General Amherst of same Date. | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No. 14.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Albany 21st May 1760

Sir,

Lieut. Justus Deming has this afternoon delivered me Your Letter of the 17th Instant, Which is a further Confirmation of the Strange unaccountable and inexcusable behaviour of part of the Troops of Your province that Composed the Garrisons in Nova Scotia, upon Which, I have already said so much, that nothing more remains for me to add, than that I hope these proceedings, as they ought, have been duly and timely laid before Governor Lawrence, that he may have taken such measures, to prevent the ill Consequences that must result from them as the small Numbers of his regular Forces, & Rangers would admit of.

After that, I can only observe, What I have repeatedly mentioned to You, Since the first intelligence of the untoward disposition of these people, and that it is not possibly in my Power, to relieve or replace them, with any of the Troops destined for the Services in these parts, without totally overthrowing the plan of operations before fixed upon, Which I am Sure the Province of the Massachusetts Bay would not Desire; and I must absolutely Stick to my last request of having the Three hundred of the new Levies sent

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to Louisbourg, and the remaining two hundred to Hali=fax, for Which I beg all Your Credit and Influence with the Assembly, Which I rely on, and am Con=fident will Succeed as I have frequently Experienc=ed, upon every Occasion, that You have found the good of His Majesty's Service to be concerned, and certainly there cannot be a more Urgent one than the present.–

Agreable to Your request, I return You the mem=orial & Articles, Which make part of Your Enclosures.

I am, with great regard,

Sir / &ca.

Jeff. Amherst

His Excellency Governor Pownall.

Endorsed Copy-Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Governor Pownall Dated Albany 21st May 1760 / In answer to the Govrs. of the 17th That he hoped Govr. Lawrence wou'd / have taken proper Measures to / prevent the Ill Con=sequences that / might result from the Desertion of / the Provincials; and that as it was / not possible to Spare any of the Troops / destined for the Services under the / Gen=eral's Immediate Command, he / renews his Request to the Govr. of / losing no time in Sending ye. 300 of / the New Levies to Louisbourg, & / remaining 200 to Halifax. / in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760. / No. 15.

Copy.

Boston May 25. 1760.

Sir,

On Friday night the 23.^d I had the honour of your Letter of the 19th by Major Christie. Next Morning Mr. Hancock & his Nephew, by day break, went round the Town to See what Shipping was in the Harbour; it appears there are Vessells to about 3000 Ton, of which near 2000 Ton, is of Double Deck'd Vessells; at 11 o'Clock the Merchants Owners of these Vessells met Mr. Hancock & Major Christie. I am Sorry I have no better account of the Issue of said Meeting than what I receive in Maj.^r Christie's Letter. Copy of which I Enclose.

Major Christie shall be Assisted by an Impress Warrant, or Embargo, & every other Assistance I can give; but when I Consider that the present point to be Obtained is, the getting Transports sent off to Louisbourg forthwith without delay; it appears to me that they must be got in such manner as may Enable Major Christie to send them off forthwith without delay; and therefore I have advised him and Mr. Hancock upon the following Case as follows. The Merch.^ts say that by a Discount on the Navy Bill (altho' given for 13/ ℔ Ton) yet they lose 15 ℔ Cent or more sometimes, & therefore require the difference to be made

up to them; Now as Major Christie on one hand is not empowered to Exceed the price Stipulated by the Navy Board, & these Merch^ts on the other will not Engage in the Kings Service without this Advance, I have advised that Mr Hancock who on all Occasions has been ready to assist the Government both with his Money & his Credit, that he Engages, & gives these people Security to make up this difference to them, & that Major Christie give Mr Hancock a Counter Security for the Same. By a Calculation that Major Christie has made of the Difference upon 2000 Ton of Shipping for Six Months it will amount to £1170.

By this Measure, & this only, the Transports may beg got in time, a bad precedent may be avoid:ed, and no appearance of Inequality in Major Christie acting here or at N. York; Whereas, by an Impress, tho' the Vessells might be got, yet every Obstruction & delay would be thrown in the way, and Vessells would never be gott in any time so as to Answer the purpose for which they are got. by an Embargo Every Sailor would be drove out of the Port & Province, and go to Pis:catua or Rhode Island, and so the Service be oversett in reality, while in appearance it might seem to be vigorously carried on; If therefore up:on such Occasions as these where the Necessity of

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Service, and the Distresses of the Public will not ad=mit of delay, people will Insist upon their Demands, there is no help in prudence at such times but of Submitt=ing to them, even if they be never so unreasonable.

Immediately upon the Receipt of Your Letter, I Ordered Brig^r. Ruggles to order down here all that are raised of the 500 men, intended for the pur=poses of relieving such of the Province Troops as do not re-enlist at the Expiration of their Service, and whatever may come before the meeting of the Court shall be sent, as soon as the Court meets, which will be next Thursday. I will Urge every thing You desire both in Yours of the 19th & of the 21st which I have this moment received. But since upon the Determination of my Administration Many of my Friends are left out of the House, I much doubt y^e Effect of my Influence, but yet I hope those who succeed them will from a general Consideration of the Publick Service, still do every thing to pro=mote it.

Brig^r. Ruggles is not able to tell me what Num=ber are raised, but as the time for Enlisting end=ed the 20th Instant, he apprehends there cant be many; I have told him to Intimate to the officers to go on Enlisting so as to Engage the men, and that when the Court meets, I will Endeavour to get the

time Extended, so as that all Enlisted in the Interval may receive the Bounty.

I Hope the Officers at the Posts in N. Scotia have sent Accounts of their Situation to Governor Lawrence.

I Write to him by the first opportunity, but there has not a Vessell Sailed since I heard of these Matters of their coming away.

My Baggage & Stores go on Board tomorrow, & I hope to be able to get away this Week, but shall meet the Court first. I am, | Sir,

Your most Obed^t. & most

Humble Servt.

T Pownall

His Excell^y. Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy-Letter from Govr. Pownall | to General Amherst | Dated Boston 25th. May 1760 | Enclosing Copy of a Letter from | Major Christie, D. Q. M. G. Setting | forth the Unreasonable Demands of | the Boston Merch^ts for the hire | of the Transports necessary for | Carrying the Reinforcement intended, | for the relief of Quebec, the Gov^rs | proposal & Advice thereupon, & | the measures intended to take | for raising the Addition^l. 500 men &c^a. | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | N°. 16.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

Boston May 24th. 1760.

Sir,

Your Excellency is thoroughly Acquainted with my Business here, Agreable to General Amherst's Letter and my Instructions Which I laid before You last night since Which time, Mr. Hancock, & other Gentle=men perfectly Acquainted with the Quantity of Shipp=ing now in this harbour, Assures me, there are Ves=sells amounting to 3000 Tonnage, Whereas my De=mand is but 2000; by the Countenance of Your Ex=cellency, & Assistance of the Gentlemen before men=tioned I have had an Interview with the owners Merchants in this City viz. Messrs. Molineaux, Hughs, Boylston, Winslow, the two Greens &c. &c. and after making to them every proposal I am Authorized to make, and Which in the opinion of Disinterest=ed people is price sufficient they absolutely reject entring into His Majesty's Service their Vessells as Transports upon any such terms. I have Endeav=ored with all the Arguments I am Master of, to Convince them of the Necessity for to Exert them=selves upon this occasion, for the honour of this Town, the Interest of the Nation, for the relief of Quebec, but all in Vain; they tell me openly, no Law can oblige them, but at their own Price, they

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

tell me they are Merch^{ts}; Mr Hancock has also made Con=
=cessions Which I imagined not in my power to make them,
in order to Induce them, but it only Serves to Make them
more Insolent & Stubborn; it will therefore be needless
for me to trouble Your Excellency with all that has pass=
=ed Pro & Con upon this Occasion, it will be Sufficient
to Assure You, every Concession in my power I have
made; I have even given them my Instructions to read,
but the Price is the grand Objection, I must therefore
Inform Your Excellency that thirteen shillings Ster=
=ling ℘ month ℘ Ton, is What is fixed by the Navy
Board at home, Which the General Sees no Necessity
to depart from, and Which is the Established price
over the Whole Continent for Transport Vessels last
Year (many of Which Actually from this City) and
moreover the same price was given lately at New
York for the Embarkation of the Officers & recover=
=ed men, belonging to Quebec, and I beg leave to
Observe, Freights are as high at New York as they
can be here, and the Merch^{ts} has as much, if not
more reason for Complaint; In What Light, Sir, Must
it then appear, upon so Critical and important an
Occasion as this, to relieve Quebec absolutely besieged
that the Merch^{ts} Owners in this City should take
the Advantage of publick Calamity to Exaggerate
the price; Your Excellency is best Judge how to Obvi=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-ate these Difficultys, none Occurrs to me but the empty legal method (deemed by all the Continent) of Impress-ing tho' I am thoroughly Convinced from Experience, it can Answer no end but delay, because the Merch^ts would then Carry off & Conceal the Ships Sails & other Apparell. Yet Notwithstanding the Footing & Service I am upon, I am obliged to Apply to Your Excel-lency to Lay on an Embargo, Grant an Impress Warrant, or Advise how to Act so as I may be able most Effectually to Carry on His Majesty's Service, and to send off the Vessells at all hazard.—

I am, with great respect

Sir,

&ca.

G. Christie D. Q^r. M^r. Genl.

His Excellency Govr. Pownall.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Major Christie / D. Q. M. G. to Governor Pownall / Dated Boston 24th. May 1760 / En-closed in the Gov^rs. to General / Amherst of 25th. May 1760 / in M. G. Amhersts of June 21 : 1760 / N°. 17.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Albany 29th May 1760.–

Sir,

As the Governor by his Letter of the 25th, received yester afternoon, Informs me that his Baggage, & Stores were to go on board as monday last, and that he hoped to be able to get away this Week; I do, in the uncertainty of a Letter, Reaching him at Boston, Address myself to You, Lamenting the advantage Which the owners of Vessells at Boston take of the present Calamity to impose upon the Crown, and make it pay so Exorbitant an Advance on the usual freight, Which I should never have Submitted to, but for the necessity of the Service, Which leaves me no Choice; and I am therefore the more obliged to the Governor, for his advice thereupon to Major Christie; and I must beg of You, Sir, if the Governor, contrary to my Expectations should not be sailed, that You would tender him my best thanks for the part he has Acted herein, and my best Wishes for a safe and speedy Passage; and as the Administration is now devolved on You, I must request the same Assistance from you, to Major Christie, that I did of the Governor, for the more speedy & Effectual, Equipmt.

and Sailing of said Transports.

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&cā,

Jeff: Amherst

Honᵇˡᵉ Lᵗ Govʳ Hutchinson.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genˡ Amherst| to Lᵗ Govʳ Hutchinson Dated| Albany 29ᵗʰ May 1760| Acknowledging the Receipt of Govʳ| Pownall's of the 25ᵗʰ & Lamenting| the Advantage taken by the Boston| Merchᵗˢ of the present Calamity to| Impose upon the Crown by advancing| the Usual Freight of the Transports| which nothing but the Necessity of| the Service would have made him| Comply with| in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760| Nº 18.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

Boston. May 31st 1760.

Sir,

In consequence of my Recommendations in my Speech, I have the pleasure to Enclose you the within Votes of the Court - I hope they will both have their Effect - I shall have some of the 500 men ready to go down with the first Transports - I Embark next Tuesday - Accept, Sir, my best Wishes for your Success and Honour, & believe me to be, with the highest Esteem,

Your most Obedient & most Humble Servt.
T. Pownall.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed Copy - Letter from Govr. Pownall/ to General Amherst/ Dated Boston 31st May 1760/ Enclosing the Votes of the Assembly/ for Lengthning out the time of/ Enlisting the New Levies &ca./ in M G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 / No. 19.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 7.

In the House of Representatives May 30th. 1760.–

The House taking into Consideration, the first part of His Excellency's Speech of the 29th. Instant; and after a Debate on the Subject matter thereof; it appearing to the House that the Levies for the ensuing Campaign, as agreed upon & Voted to be raised by Enlistment by the General Court, on the 24th. day of January last, are not yet Compleated.

Therefore, Voted; That the time for their Enlistments be further continued from the 20th. of May Current to the 20th. of June next; So that the Whole Number of 5000 men, including Officers, as Voted by this Court may be Compleated.–

And as a further Incouragement to good able bodied Effective men to Enlist,

Voted, that there shall be given in a Government Security, to each private Soldier & Non Commission Officer, that shall enlist before the 20th. of June next, the Sum of Three Pounds in Addition to the Bounty already granted by this Court; so that instead of a Government's note of Six Pounds, they shall have One of Nine Pounds.–

Voted, that His Excellency the Governor be desired in Issuing His Commissions to grant them to such persons as are Inhabitants of this Pro-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-vince & otherwise qualified Who shall enlist the greatest Number of men—

Sent up for Concurrence

James Otis Spkr.

In Council May 31st. 1760.

Read & Concurred

A. Oliver Secy.

Consented to

T. Pownall

Copy Examined

A. Oliver Secy.

Endorsed. Copy Vote of the Assembly of / the Massa-chusetts Bay for; lengthning out the time of In-listing / the 5000 men for the ensuing / Campaign to the 20th. June. Dated 31st May 1760 / Enclosed in Govr. Pownall's to / General Amherst of same date / in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 / No. 20.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 7.

In the House of Representatives May 31st 1760.

Voted, That the time for the Enlistment of the 500 men Destined for Nova Scotia be continued from the 20th of May Instant to the 15th of June next upon the Bounty already granted.–

Sent up for Concurrence.–

James Otis Speaker

In Council May 31st 1760 Read & Concurred

A Oliver Secy

Consented to

T Pownall

Copy Examined

A. Oliver Secy

Endorsed. Copy Vote of the Assembly of/ the Massa=chusetts Bay for/ lengthning out the time for/ en=listing 500 men for N. Scotia/ to the 15th June-Dated/ 31st May 1760/ Enclosed in Govr Pownall's to/ General Amherst of same date/ in M. G. Amherst's of June 21 : 1760/ No 21.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:58.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 1

Boston 3d June 1760.–

Sir,

The Governor embarked this day about noon. While the Administration remains with me, I will have a very peculiar regard to those Affairs which respect the Service under Your Command, have already began to enquire into them, for I have been but little Acquainted with them for Some time past, and have had Scarce any part of the Correspondence, between Your Excellency and the Governor communicated to me, until three or four of the last Letters, nor do I find that any of the Letters are left in the Province. The Provision made by the Court for Compleating the Levies, I fear is insufficient, I hope to prevail on them to do Something more Effectually, and if I had Your sense of the Importance of it, and the dishonour that a failure will reflect upon them, that I may Communicate it to them, it certainly will have great weight.–

I am in pain for the Fort at St. Johns River, Where only about 50 men remain, I despair of their continuing, until any men can go from hence to Halifax, and thence to St. Johns. I believe ordinarily the passage from Hali:

=fax to St. Johns, is longer than from hence thither. If by this delay, the Garrison should be guilty of so bad an Action as to quit the Fort, and it should be taken possession of by the French, it may Occasion a great deal of Trouble. You will pardon my pro=posing to You the sending 50, at least of the 500 men to St. Johns direct, instead of their going to Halifax first. My Concern on this head, is indeed the principal reason of my sending this Express.

I have not heard that any thing has ever passed to, or from Governor Lawrence upon this Subject. It is possible Colonel Arbuthnot may have wrote to him but he has taken no Notice of his having done it in his Letters sent hither.—

Major Christie shall have all the Assist=ance in my power to give him; I knew nothing of the extraordinary demand of the Merchants, until a day or two after it was agreed to, I think it a dishonour to them, but I fancy had it not been Complied with, the Service would have been retarded.'

I See with grief the unusual, backward=ness & Dilatoriness of Our People, You will be pleased Sir to Suggest to me every failure & the proper remedy. I have the honour to be, Sir / &ca.

His Excellency General Amherst. Tho. Hutchinson

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy//

Albany 7th June 1760.

Sir,

When the Express, arrived here about noon, with Your Letter of the 3d Instant; I intended to have delayed him some time, to have sent You Copies of my Letters to Govr Pownall, Which You say, have not been left in the Province; but as I find that the four last have been Communicated to You, and that those are the only that remain still to be Complied with, I need not detain him any longer than to beg that my request of the 300 Pioneers being sent to Louisbourg without delay, may take place, and that the remaining 200 for Nova Scotia, may also be forwarded with all possible Speed; one hundred & fifty to Halifax & the remaining 50 as You propose to St Johns River, since You are of opinion they can reach that much sooner from Your Port than from Halifax; for Which hint I am much obliged to You, as well as for Your Assurances, that While the Administration remains with You, You will have a very peculiar regard to those Affairs Which respect the Service under my Command; the Zeal I have experienced in You upon former Occasions, renders me certain of

the Sincerity of Your Professions, and I must beg Your acceptance of the most warmest Return on my part.—

I have nothing more from Quebec since Captain Mc Cartney; If any thing should come to Your hands I should be obliged to You for it, by the earliest Opportunity.

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca,

Jeff. Amherst

Honble. Lieut. Governor Hutchinson.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Lt. Govr. Hutchinson Dated | Albany 7th. June 1760 | In Answer to the Lt. Govrs. of the 3d. | Begs he will lose no time in | sending the 300 pioneers to | Louisbourg, and the remaining | 200 to Nova Scotia, 50 of which | he might, as he proposed, send | directly to St. Johns. | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760. | No. 24.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

3.0.5 53

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /. Portsmouth May 9th 1760.–

Sir,

Yesterday Lieut. Small, delivered me Your Excellency's Letter of the 8th of April, Colonel Goffe being then in town, I desired them to Consult together on the properest place to rendezvous in, to pay the men their back billiting & to receive their Blankets Which will be settled this morning.–

There appears no difficulty but arms & provisions from Merrimac to No. 4 for five days; Which I shall exert myself in Adjusting in the best manner I can.–

I have the pleasure to say that Colo. Goffs Regt is Compleat, and that I am not Apprehensive of any Deserters, and should there be a few such, I have men to fill up their Vacancys–

I am, with great truth & regard,

Sir, &ca.

B. Wentworth

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr Wentworth / To General Amherst Dated Portsmouth 9th May 1760 / That the Regiment of Newhampshire / was Compleat, & that the Colonel & Lieut. Small were to Settle the place / of Rendezvous as that day, &ca. / in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 / No. 25.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Hartford, 23d May 1760.

Sir,

I Took the Earliest Opportunity to recommend to the Assembly (Convened in this Place) the proposal made by Your Letter of the 20th of April, and repeated in that of the 27th for Compleating the Number of our Levies by Impresses; and altho' that Matter had at the last Session, on mature Deliberation, been determined, and that Method of Raising Men for this Service, was Judged not best, but rather that Voluntary Enlistments should in such manner be Encouraged as would most probably Effect the thing intended; Yet on Your Motion the Assembly, without Loss of time, reassumed the Consideration thereof; And (after some further Debates upon it) Considering the many Difficulties and very great Inquietudes attending such a Method of proceeding, and the Ill Success of former Attempts of that kind, Judged that some further Encouragements would not only better attain the End proposed, but prevent the Difficulties consequent thereon, and also better promote His Majesty's Service, and accordingly granted Considerable Additional Encouragements both to Officers & men, Especially such as were of

the Old Troops, to Induce them forthwith to Enter into the Service; The good Effects of which are so apparent, that I trust the Levies are, or very soon, will be in great Measure Compleat. _ Before the Receipt of Your Letter of the 1st Instant (which came to hand on the 17th) I had given Orders for the Troops to get ready, and March as soon as possible, and they were generally making as much dispatch as they well could; Nevertheless, have repeated my orders to Quicken them, and am Informed they are moving, or on the point of Marching, and hope they will be at Albany very soon. In Case any Companies are defizient of Number, worthy of Notice, an officer is to tarry a few days to Collect or bring forward any Additional Numbers that shall happen to be behind. I Judge it necessary to direct this Method, that the Body of the Troops (which I am extremely Urgent to press forward) might Join You without delay, and afford as soon as possible, all Assistance in their power, at this Critical Conjuncture of Affairs.

I am, Sir,

with very great Regard & Esteem,

Your most Obedient and

most Humble Servant

Thos. Fitch.

His Excellency General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Albany 13th June 1760.

Sir,

Colonel Worster arrived here Yesterday, & by What I can learn from him as well as What I had heard before, from the other Colonels of the Connecticutt Forces I find to my great Concern, that these Forces are likely to be no less than two Thousand Short, of the five Thousand that were Voted by the Assembly; and even that hitherto there are not above One fifth of them Arrived: this I must own gives me no small Uneasiness, as the repartition I have made, for the several Department is from the original Numbers Voted by the respective Provinces, and of Course these Deficiencies Must occasion great Inconveniences to one or other of them, and as neither of these Departments can suffer any Diminution of the Numbers I had Allotted for them; I must beg & Insist that, immediately upon receipt hereof, if all the Troops that have been raised within the Colony of Connecticutt are not marched (Which I am willing to hope is not the Case) You will Cause them to be forwarded hither without delay; and if they should be short of the <u>5000</u> Originally Voted, that You would

Cause them to be Compleated and forwarded with=
=out loss of time, as they will always prove usefull
altho they should come somewhat later.–

The above mentioned deficiency, as also such of your Troops that are Arrived, having come later this Year than any other, is entirely owing to the Assembly having Declined the Measure I had pro=
=posed; had they upon this, as on former Occasions, Consented to An Act of Impress; their Troops would not only have been Compleat but have been in the field at the time I requested; and the Col=
=ony could have saved an immence Expence, Which the Extraordinary bounty must put them to in Compleating them by that Means; how=
=ever I rely on Your former Zeal, and trust that You will Exert Yourself to Your utmost upon the present pressing Emergency.–

I am, with great regard,/ Sir/ &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Honble Govr Fitch.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl Amherst/ To Governor Fitch Dated Albany 13th June 1760/ That he had reason to fear the/ Connecticutt Forces would be greatly/ deficient in Numbers, & therefore/ begging the Govr would not only/ forward such as were already Raised/ with the utmost Dispatch, but use/ all his Interest to Compleat their/ Numbers, as a deficiency would/ be of the greatest detriment to the/ Service/ in M: G: Amherst's of June 21: 1760/ No. 29.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract/

Amboy May 16th. 1760.

"I Have already ordered the New Jersey Troops to March to their Several Quarters to be ready to Embark the beginning of next Week, and hope I shall have the best part of them Embarkt before the End of the Week–

"I shan't be able to send above 800 at present, the rest shall follow as soon as they can be got."

Fra: Bernard,

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed Extract; Letter from Govr. Bernard/ to General Amherst./ Dated Amboy 16th. May 1760/ That he had ordered the Jersey/ Troops to March to their Several/ Quarters to be ready to Embark/ that he could only send 800 at/ present, but that the rest should/ follow soon/ in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760/ No. 38.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.05, 58

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Philadelphia. May 23d 1760.

Sir.

I Was honoured with Your Letter of the 18th Instant by Express, Yesterday Evening. The Steps You have taken for transporting the men across Lake Erie, Abreates much the Difficulty I had to Encounter with, so that there is not the least liklyhood of its meeting with any Obstruction. –

We have now a fair prospect of getting up a good Store of Provisions to Pittsburgh; and I think I have so Settled it, that the Expence (though yet very heavy) will be greatly Lessened. Mr Stanwix continues here – has not yet finished his Accounts, nor do I think he will be able to do it – The Whole D. Q. Master Genls Staff have been Employed in them. However I have Ordered every Body from hence – and shall be able to leave this Myself in a few days. – I purpose with the Party for Niagra, sending a Detachment to take post at Presqu' Isle and have got a Number of Ship Carpenters to make Battoes (when Established) for keeping up the Whole Communication between that Port, Pitts-burgh & Niagra. – You may be Assured, Sir, no time shall be lost; but I am Sorry to Say that We are not in the forwardness I could Wish. however

I am hopefull things will mend.

Inclosed Sir, is a Copy of a Letter from Govr. Dobbs to General Stanwix, which the General gave me to Answer_of which I likewise Inclose You a Copy.

I Hear that Mr. Fauquier has Called his Assembly to raise more men, to protect their Frontiers_many of the Inhabitants being drove in.

I shall not be able to give You a Return of the Provincials till I get to Carlisle_I believe they have got about 1200 men, but the Bill was so late in passing, that it has a good deal retarded the Cloathing_

Major Tulikens had Acquainted me with Mr. Croghan's Proposal_I cannot think that it is worth while sending Officers with Indians_Except we can find such as have been Accustom'd to their Manners_and Acquainted with their Language._

I must once more assure You, Sir, that no time shall be lost in Executing Your Orders. Should I be able to get our People to Presqu' Isle, before the Arrival of the Whaleboats, they will be putting themselves under Cover_and should the Whaleboats be there first_the orders You give them for throwing up a Work for their defence, will be of great Use to those that are to form the Post._

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Major Walters is Arrived at New York _ I Ex=
=pect him here every day.

I Have the Honour to be, with great Esteem,

Sir,

Your most Obedient
Humble Servant
Robt. Monckton

Major General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy_Letter from Brigr. General/Monckton to M. General Amherst./ Dated Philadelphia 23d. May 1760/ Acknowledging the Receipt of the/ General's of the 15th. & that the Steps/ he had taken for transport=ing/ the men across Lake Erie wou'd/ Obviate the Difficulty the Brigr./had to Encounter with, so that/ there was not the least Liklyhood /of its meeting with any Obstruction/ & Enclosing Copies of Letter from/ Govr. Dobbs to General Stanwix,/ & Brigr. Monckton's Answer/ thereto/ in M. G. Am=herst's of June 21: 1760/ No. 46.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/

Newbern 24th. April 1760.

Sir,

I take the opportunity of an Express returning from Charles Town to Governor Fauquier, to inclose this to him, to be forwarded to You with Safety & dispatch to Acquaint You that our new Assembly have met this day, and I make no Doubt will raise a Regiment of at least 500 men to act for His Majesty's Service Wherever required, and until I know Where they are to Rendezvous, will raise, and send them to the Western Frontiers, to act against the Cherokees, untill I have Information from You Where they are to be employed as I am Convinced they will be all under Your Command I am sorry I had so short warning, that I could not Assemble our Representatives sooner; We shall be in great want of Arms having no good ones for half the Number I expect to raise; therefore must press You to let me know, Where those sent from England, as by Mr. Pitt's Letter, may be had, and if it should so happen that You don't Command upon the intended Expedition that You would inform Genl. Amherst of our want of Arms & Intelligence, we have had two small Engagemts. with the Cherokees, and have killed about

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

5 or 10, and have since got 10 Scalps brought down here. I shall be pleased to find my old Friend, is to Command in this & our Neighbouring provinces, and to assist in giving the Coup de Grace, to the French Dominion in America. And then return to England with American Laurells.

I heartily wish & pray for Your Success, in Whatever place you are ordered, and am, with truth & Esteem.

Sir, &ca.

Arthur Dobbs

Major General Stanwix.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Gov.r Dobbs/ To Major General Stanwix/ Dated New Bern 24th April 1760/ Enclosed in Brig.r Gen.l Monckton's/ To General Amherst of 23d May 1760./ Acquainting him of the Assembly/ of North Carolina having Voted/ provision for 500 men to Act for/ His Majesty's Service, and that he/ should, untill he knew where the/ Rendezvous would be, Raise &/ send them to the Western Frontiers/ to Act ag.st the Cherokees./ in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760/ N.o 47

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Philadelphia 22d. May 1760.

Sir,

Being appointed by His Excellency Major General Amherst, to the Command of the Forces in the Southern District, in the room of Major General Stanwix who is returning to England. The General delivered me your Letter of the 21st. April, which he received Yesterday and of which I now transmit a Copy to Genl. Amherst for his Directions therein, _ In the mean time, Sir, all I can say in Answer to it, is, The Season being now so far advanced, that should You be able to compleat the 500 men You are in hopes Your Assembly will vote to be raised, it will be too late to bring them time enough to act this way. I should therefore think they could not be better employed, for the advancement of His Majesty's Service, than in preventing the Incursions of the Cherokees on Your Western Frontiers, and even by pursuing them into their own Country, a measure of that kind pushed with Vigour would soon reduce them to reason, and Secure Your Frontiers from any further Insult. It is not in my power to send You any Arms from hence, as I have not sufficient for

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the men raising here; The Province supplying the greatest part_ I am.

Sir,

Your most Obedient
Humble Servant
Robert Monckton.

To Governor Dobbs.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Brigr. General/ Monckton to Govr. Dobbs_ Dated/ Philadelphia 22d May 1760/ Enclosed in the Brigrs. to Genl. / Amherst of 23d. May 1760/ In Answer to his of the 24th April/ Addressed to Genl. Stanwix; That/ the season being so far Advanced,/ he thought it would be most for His/ Majesty's Service, to Employ the 500 / Men, Voted by No. Carolina, in/ preventing the Incursions of the/ Cherokees, & even pursuing them/ into their own Country, &ca./ in M. G. Amherst's of June 21 : 1760/ No. 48.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract /.   Albany May 29th. 1760.

"On the 27th. Instant I had the favor of receiving Your Letter of the 23d. Enclosing a Copy of a Letter from Govr. Dobbs, and Your Answer to him thereon, which is so full, that it leaves me Nothing to Add; — I have however Wrote to Govr. Dobbs, a Copy of which I Enclose You.

It gives me great pleasure that I can take off any of the Difficulties You had to Engage with, in getting Your Relief to Niagara, and that You now think there is not the least likelyhood of its meeting with any Obstruction. —

On the day I received your Letter the New York Troops luckily Arrived in sufficient Numbers, for to make out a Detachment, for to take 60 Whaleboats, which I have seen set out this morning, and I transmit to You herewith a Copy of my Orders to Major Gladwin, who Commands the Party from Oswego, as likewise my Orders to Lt. Colonel Eyre, by which You will See the Whole that is intended, which I think is all I can do from this side to Assist You.

The progress the Detachment will make with their Whaleboats, is so uncertain, from the Change of the Depth of Water in the Rivers, that tis Impossible to Say at what time they will Arrive

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

at Niagara; then the Carrying place & Lake Erie is to be passed and the Exact time that may take, cannot be Ascertained, but in the Whole, Colo. Bradstreet Says, if the Men do well, they may get to Presqu' Isle in twenty days, Including this as one, but he does not think they will get there so soon; At Twenty five days, I think it will be a moderate passage, and that it can't much Exceed that time."

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble. Brigr. Genl. Monckton.

Endorsed. Extract: Letter from M. General/ Amherst to Brigr. General Monckton/ Dated Albany 29th. May 1760/ In Answer to the Brigrs. of the 25./ That he had that morning sent a/ Detachment of the New York Troops/ with 60 Whaleboats, & that he/ Imagined they might get to/ Presqu' Isle in 25 Days; and/ Enclosing Copies of his Instructions/ to Major Gladwin, who was to/ Command the Party from Oswego/ & to Lt. Colonel Eyre at Niagara,/ relative to said Relief./ in M. G. Amhersts of June 21: 1760/ No. 49.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Albany 28th May 1760.

Sir,

Brigr. General Monckton who You will have Seen by one of my former Letters, has Succeeded Major General Stanwix, in the Command of the Forces to the Southward, has transmitted to me a Copy of Your Letter of the 24th April, by which I learn with pleasure that Your new Assembly had met that day, and that You made no doubt they would Raise a Regt. of at least 500 men, to Act for His Majesty's Service wherever required; and that untill You knew where they were to Rendezvous, You would Raise and send them to the Western Frontiers to Act against the Cherokees; I Cannot, Sir, sufficiently Express my Satisfaction at this Exertion of Your New Assembly for the good of the Common Cause; and of the Judicious Disposition You intended to make of this Additional Strength to His Majestys Arms, untill You knew where they might be required; which You will have known from Brigr. General Monckton (who has also transmitted me Copy of his Answer) could not be better Employed than in preventing the Incursions of the Cherokees on Your Western Frontiers, and even by pursuing them

into their own Country; the latter of which Measures I should most Incline for, as it is Undoubted, that when those Barbarian Savages find that You are determined to Root them out Wherever they may be, it will bring so much the sooner to Reason, and not only make them Sue for peace, but deter them hereafter from Offending again; and if You go on, as I See You had already begun (on which I most sincerely Congratulate You) I dare Warrant your Business will be soon at an End.—

With regard to the Arms You require, I am Sorry it is not yet in my power to furnish You therewith, as the Ships which I Expected out with them, are not yet Arrived; but You may depend on being Supplied with that Article so soon as they do Come; Meanwhile, I must Recommend it to You to Collect as many as can possibly be found within Your Province; and that You will Cause all such as may want it, to be re-paired and rendered Serviceable; and as a further Encouragement thereto, all such as shall be lost in Actual Service, shall be made good to the Owners, by allowing them Twenty five Shillings Sterling, for Each of them; and those that may, thro' real good Use, be rendered Unserviceable, shall be repaired at

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Expence of the Crown.—

I am, with great Regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff. Amherst.

His Excellency Govr Dobbs.—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Copy. Letter from General Amherst,/ to Governor Dobbs./ Dated Albany 28th May 1760/ Approving of the Disposition he/ Intended to make of the 500 men/ Voted by the Province of N. Carolina;/ and Joining with Brig^r Monckton/ in advising them to be Em-ployed/ in pursuing the Cherokees into/ their own Country &ca./ in M. G. Amhersts of June 21: 1760/ N° 50.

Copy. Charles Town S^o. Carolina April 24th. 1760.

Sir,

As Lieutenant Mayne of the Royal Artillery is now pursuant to Your Excellency's Commands on his Return to New York to join the Army; I beg leave to return my thanks to Your Excellency, for the Service which this Province hath received from the Instruction given by him, in obedience to Your Orders for that purpose, to our Volunteer Company of Artillery - and I think myself particularly Obliged in justice to M^r. Mayne, to acquaint Your Excellency, that this Assiduity in Attending, his readiness and ability in Instructing, has had so happy an Effect on the good Disposition of the Gentlemen inclined to Acquire some knowledge in that Branch of Military Service, that I received very great Satisfaction in seeing them Exercise the Cannon, which they performed with a readiness and dexterity that would be no disgrace to Men whose particular Business it was.-

I Have the Honour to be, with great Regard,

Sir

Your Excellency's most Obedient & most Humble Servt.

W^m. Bull.

His Excellency General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 1.

Albany 26th. May 1760.–

Sir,

Lieut. Mayne of the Royal Artillery, arrived here Yesterday, and delivered me Your Letter of the 24th. Ultimo, bearing a very polite Testimony of his Assiduity and Readiness in the Instruction of Your Volunteer Company of Artillery, and the very great Satisfaction You had received, from the happy Effects that had attended the same; Which gives me infinite pleasure; and As this is a Convincing proof of the good disposition of those Gentlemen, Who were inclined to Acquire some knowledge in that Branch of Military Service, I could have wished for their Sakes, and that of the Province, that some of them had Accepted the proffer I made to the Governor, of receiving them in the Army, Where, in one Offensive Campaign, they certainly must have benefited much more, than they could from Numbers of Years of Garrison duty.–

I am sorry to find, by my Letters from Colonel Montgomery, that for the want of Carriages he has been so long detained, from proceeding in pursuit of the Enemy; I had flattered myself, from my Representations to the Governor, of the Necessity there was for those Troops Marching immediately af=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-ter their Landing in South Carolina, in order that they might return the Sooner to Join in the opera-tions on this side, for Which they are much wanted; I had flattered myself, I say, from these representa-tions, that they would on their arrival have found every thing, ready for them to proceed without de-lay, or that, if they should get to their destination before these things could possibly be prepared, that they would not after their Landing, have met with any Delays on the part of the Province; Nevertheless, it seems that for want of Carriages, they could not Stir from Monks Corner (altho' they droped Anchor before Charles-town on the 1st of April) till the 23d of same Month, and even then they had not the re-quisite Number.-

So great a backwardness in the Province, to avail themselves of the aid, they had so strongly so-licited, & Which were so readily granted them, would have Excused Colonel Montgomery, had he made use of the Power he has for Coming away, in case he did not Obtain the Assistance, he had a right to demand & Expect, for carrying into Exe-cution My orders for pursuing the Enemy with the utmost Speed, and Acting offensively against them Wherever they can be found within the Pro-vince; and unless these orders are Strictly Com-

-plied with, that body of Troops had Much better return hither; Where they are not only wanted, but will be employed to a Much better purpose than that of laying still; and I therefore renew my Di-rections to the Colonel, that if he Meets with any more Obstacles on the part of the Province in his progress, he must immediately come away with the Troops under his Command, and leave the former to pursue such measures, as they shall see best, but I am hopefull, both for the Sake of the Province, and its Inhabitants, that long before these orders can reach the Colonel, he will have obtained every Aid and Assistance, he has stood in need of, and that his Command will have met with an happy & Successfull Issue.

Colonel Montgomery informs me, that Governor Lyttelton had Communicated to him, the Power I sent him last Year, for ordering a Court Mar-tial upon Lieut. Taylor of the Independents, and told him, that the Same had not yet taken place, by reason that both Lt. Taylor & Capt. Raymond Demeré (Who is the Accuser had desired time to bring their Evidences from Georgia. I now write, that if these Evidences can be assembled before the Troops come away, that Col.o Montgomery would Order said Court Martial, to sit; if they cannot, I must beg

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of You to take that trouble upon You, and to make use of the Warrant & Deputation I transmitted to the Governor, Which he will doubtless have left with You.

I beg leave to recommend to Your Care my Dispatches herewith for Colonel Montgomery, as also three Letters, for Capt. Lindsay, Capt. Howarth, & Lieut. Taylor. —

I am, with great regard,

Sir, / &ca.

Jeff: Amherst

Honble Lt. Govr. Bull.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst / To Lt. Governor Bull — Dated / Albany 26th. May 1760 / In answer to the Lt. Govrs. of the 24th. April / That it gave him pleasure to / Learn of Lieut: Maine's Assiduity, &ca / in the Instruction of the Carolina / Voluntier Compy of Artillery / That by Letters from Coll. Montgomery / he was Sorry to find he had been / so long detained, for want of / Carriages, from proceeding against / the Enemy; & remonstrating in / the warmest manner against the / backwardness of the Province to / Avail themselves of the Aid they / had so strongly sollicited &ca. / in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 / No. 52.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 1.

Charles Town, South Carolina May 8th 1760.

Sir,

I have the Honor to acquaint Your Excellency that Colonel Montgomery with the Troops under his Command, reached the Congarees the second Instant about one hundred and forty miles from this Town: Here he halts Some days, till the provisions from Monks Corner now on the Road can be Carried up to his Camp. The Waggons necessary for his march, about one hundred and twenty in Number, will be with him in a few days; So that I am in hopes he will March from his present Encampment, by the Seventeenth Instant, and without making any Halt reach Fort Prince George, by the first day of June, Which is one hundred & Sixty five miles from Congarees.—

I have furnished Colonel Montgomery with the best Maps of the Cherokee Country, I could form, from Various Informations, and with many good Guides of the interior & Adjacent parts; and I have the Satisfaction to observe in Colonel Montgomery, & Lieutenant Colonel Grant, the greatest impatience for Carrying on the Service, tempered with the greatest willingness, to make it as easy as possible to the People, and Troops in the Pay

of this Province.—

Amidst the busy Scene, that Engages Your Excellency's Attention to compleat the Reduction of Canada; permit me to trespass a few minutes upon Your time in order to lay before Your Excellency the Situation of Affairs in this part of America Since the departure of Governor Lyttelton; Whether they are worthy further Notice is submitted to Your Excellency's Consideration.—

The Cherokees over the Hills on the twentieth day of March made an Attack on Fort Loudoun, with an incessant firing for four days & Nights. Which ceased I presume on their making no Impression on the Garrison, tho' one of their Headmen Assumes the merits of it, and I am informed, that on the fifth day of last month they sent Messengers to invite the Outawas, Nuntooyas, & other french Indians to come to their Assistance, having just before sent Deputies to the Albama Fort, Supposed with Directions to proceed to the Governor of New Orleans, to implore his protection, as we know they did about four Years ago by Letters from that Governour to the French Ministry, intercepted in a prize taken by Capt. Hood, in Which that Gov. Informs his Court, that in case the Cherokees would be faithfull in their Engagements to him he had

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

formed a Scheme, qui Mettra la Caroline à deux doigts de sa perte, Which are his very words –

The Creeks Seem generally Inclined to a Neutrality They have been sollicited by the Cherokees; and we are endeavouring by the powerfull Arguments of great presents to prevail on them to take part with us. I hope we shall in some degree Succeed in this. Governor Ellis of Georgia has fitted out some small parties of that Nation living in Georgia against the Cherokees, Who have return'd with five of their Scalps; What good Effects this may be productive of, with regard to the Whole Nation cannot yet be certainly known. Tho' it is hoped this little Success will kindle in their Young Warriors some Emulation to distinguish themselves in like manner, I have given Commissions to men in the Chickesaws, the Upper and lower Creeks to perswade as many as possible of their Young men, and to back their persuasions with presents to the Value of One Thousand Pounds Sterling to make a Diversion on the Western & Southern Frontier of the Cherokees, at the same time that Col.^o Montgomery makes his grand Attack on the East Side. I shall send forty Catawbas, and as many Chicksaws, each headed by a White man, to serve as flanking parties & as scouts in

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Front of the Army on its March.—

Fort Loudoun lies one Hundred miles North west from Fort Prince George, with a difficult & almost impassable ridge of Mountains between. The Shortest & most difficult path is one hundred Miles; the usual Track of Pack Horses is one hundred and fifty lying more Southerly altho' in this there are several defiles, & one pass. Where only One Horse can go, and a few men might stop a great Number. There is another path, lying more Southerly, & Which with an Additional southern Circuit of fifty miles avoid the passage over the Mountains. Col. Montgomery has several Guides well Acquainted with these three Routes.

The Garrison had been for Some time, at one pint of Corn a day to a Man, Which short allowance would hold out till June.—

As we are Circumstanced, I saw it impossible to send in time provisions in kind, Which is all the relief they Stand in need of, and therefore fell on the only Method of throwing in Supplies Which has Occurred to me, Which may at first View Appear ludicrous to Your Excellency, but I hope will Answer the end; While the Garrison had any superfluities of necessaries, they bartered them usefully for Provisions, Corn, Hogs, & Fowls

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

with the Indians, but they being all Exhausted that kind of Traffick is at an end. From this hint I have engaged two bold men, to barry two Packages of Gay Ribbons & paint, Which their Women like others are very fond of, and they will hold Intercourse with our Garrison in bartering, & thus I hope a soldier can feed upon a yard or two of Ribbon for a Month.—

I hope Your Excellency will indulge me in offering my opinion, upon the Various Consequences, that may attend the Various ways, in Which the Cherokee War may be terminated, Which I have taken the Liberty of representing to My Lords Commissioners for Trade & Plantations, and do now likewise to Your Excellency, as being Charged with the Command of all His Majesty's Forces in America the Sole end of this American War, being to Vindicate the rights, and to Secure His Majesty's Dominions, from the Incroachments of the French.—

In case Fort Loudoun is evacuated & the English Garrison drawn off, it is no very remote idea to Apprehend that the French may get footing in that Country, as they have long been endeavouring and lately attempted to Settle an Indian Town, in the mid way, between the Albama Fort and Telliquo, near the head of the Albama River, Which

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

design I fear, is not quite disconcerted, the distance between Fort Loudoun & the Albamas being not more than six days March over a pretty level Country; And if they once take post at Fort Loudoun, if we find it difficult to Support it now, we shall find it much more difficult to dislodge them; and this may then prove a second Crown Point to the Province of Virginia, South & North Carolina, from whence we may expect irresistible & daily Annoyance. If the Cherokees should be quite extirpated, Which indeed is Scarcely practicable, or indeed only exterminated and driven into the Countrys of the French, then a wide fertile and almost inaccessible Country, would be laid open to the passage of them, and the French Indians to Molest us, Which their inveterate hatred would Instigate and our open Situation would in-vite; and what is indeed of worse Consequence, those fertile Valleys surrounded by Mountains would af-ford a secure and plentifull refuge to the Run-away Negroes from this Province & Virginia, Who might be more troublesome and more difficult to be reduced than the Negroes in the Mountains of Jama-ica.—

Your Excellency will easily observe from these re-flections, that my Wishes are, that the Cherokees af-ter a proper Chastisement and Submission, should be

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

received into our favor again. Which may have the further good Effect, of Convincing the Neighbouring Indians, that the French Charge us without Truth in saying that the English design to destroy the Indians and take possession of their Lands.—

I shall do myself the Honor to inform Your Excellency of the Motions and Success of Colonel Montgomery from time to time, When any thing worth notice Occurs at his distance from this Town, will prevent his doing that himself.—

I have the honor to be with great Respect,

Sir, | &ca

. Wm. Bull.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Bull | to General Amherst dated | Charlestown 8th. May 1760 | Acquainting the Genl. of Colo. | Montgomery with the Troops | having reached the Congarees; & | that he had furnished him with | the best Maps & Guides he could | procure; and Informing the Genl. | of the Situation of Affairs in that | part of America, with the Method | he had taken to Supply the Garrison | of Fort Loudoun with provisions &ca. | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No. 53.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Albany 3d. June 1760.

Sir,

I am much Obliged to You for the Information you are pleased to give me, in Your Letter of the 5th Ultimo of Colonel Montgomery and the Army's Arrival at the Congarees on the 2d of said month; and his further Intended progress to Fort Prince George, which You say they would reach on the 1st Instant; And I am also to return you my thanks for the Maps of the Cherokee Country, and Guides, you have been so good as to furnish him with.

I am not Surprized at the Cherokees having been Obliged to desist from their Attack on Fort Loudoun, after four days & Nights incessant Firing against it; I should on the Contrary, have been much Astonished had they made any Impression on that Fort, for, so long as the Garrison do their Duty it is impossible for any Body of Men, with small Arms only, to Carry it, or any other Fort, capable of the least Defence; the Approach of such an Enemy cannot have any bad Effect on them if they are properly Supplied with Provisions.

The Messengers they have sent to Invite the French Indians to their Assistance, and the Depu-

-ties gone to the Albahma Fort, to proceed, as it is, Supposed to the Gov.r of New Orleans, to Implore his protection, and what You may Expect from his former Sentiments, if he should be able to give them any Assistance, ought to make the Province of Caro-lina very happy, with having among them the Body of His Majesty's Troops that are there, since they are not only capable of preventing any De-signs the Indians may have proposed to Attempt, but even to purpose them to their entire Destruction, provided they meet with that Aid & Assistance from the Province, which they have a right to Claim, and which it is so much the Interest of that Colony to grant without the least difficulty.

Gov.r Ellis's zeal, and unwearied Endeavours to Induce the Creeks to make war against the Cherokees, merits the greatest Commendations; I Wrote to him some time since, Joining in Opinion with him, that it was a very Effectuall way of soon putting an end to the Violences & Outrages Committed by those Barbarian Savages, and I am glad to find he has met with some Success; North Carolina, I find, by a Letter from Gov.r Dobbs, have also got some Prisoners & Scalps, and their Assembly have Voted provision for the Raising of a Body of 500, men, which I have Advised should

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

not only be Employed in the Defence of their Frontiers, but be sent after the Enemy into the very heart of their lurking Holes.-

The Commissions & presents You have sent to the Chickesaws, the Upper & Lower Creeks, will, I am hopefull, be followed by the Diversion You propose, which is a very Judicious One, as is also Your plan of sending Forty Catawbas, and as many Chickesaws, Each headed by a White-man, to Serve as Flanking parties, and as Scouts in the Front of the Army on its March.-

Your ways of feeding the Garrison of Fort Loudoun, as all Others were Impracticable, was certainly worthy of tryal; and as Ribbons & paint, are doubtless, Valuable Commodities to the Cherokee Women, as well as to some Others, I dare promise Myself that what You hope, of a Soldiers feeding for a Month on a Yard or two of Ribbon, will so turn out.

With regard to the Evacuation of Fort Loudoun, I will not so much as Entertain the most distant Idea of it, since as I Observed before, it is not possible for any Body of Indians, with small Arms only, to make any Impression whatsoever on any Fort, whose Garrison will do its Duty; besides with a Chearfull and ready

Assistance, from the Province to the Army now in it; the Junction of any part of the Creeks; and the further help of the North Carolina Regiment, it is undoubted that the Cherokees must be punished, and Compelled to Submit to the Terms, we shall be willing to grant them.-

To Receive them into favor, after they have been properly and sufficiently punished, I have no Objection to; but to Accommodate Matters with them, before they have received such punishment, is, in my opinion, no ways adviseable, as for want of a proper Resentment of their past Outrages, they will renew them at pleasure, and at a time when the Province may not perhaps have it so much in its power to Dictate to them.-

I shall take it as a particular favor to Learn from You, the Motions & Success of Colonel Montgomery, who, from the Distance he is at from Charles Town, cannot know of Every Opportunity that may offer for New York.

I beg leave to trouble You with a Letter for Colonel Montgomery, & another for Mr. Atkin-

I am, with great Regard,

Sir, | &ca.

Jeff. Amherst.

Honble. Lt. Govr. Bull.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 1. Charles Town South Carolina 29th May 1760.

Sir,

I had lately the honor to acquaint Your Ex=cellency, with my apprehensions of the approaching danger from the Creeks, at Which time I was will=ing to entertain some flattering hopes, But Yes=terday I received advices that on the fourteenth Instant in the Oakfuskey Town of the Upper Creeks, the Indians began to kill the English Traders, of Whom more than twenty being mur=dered on that day in their Several Towns, one Escaped by the Assistance of some friendly In=dians Who brought the Account to Augusta Which was confirmed soon after by Indians, Who met Englishmen going to the Creeks, & perswaded them to return, two took refuge in the Albama Fort, and five are thought to have wandered down by Pensecola; As Yet the Lower Creeks, Who live on the River Spirito Sancto or Chattahuchee falling into the Eastern part of the Bay of Mexico have Shewn a friendly Disposition, but that I beg leave to Explain to Your Excellency. On the news of this Murder they expressed great Satisfaction, & told the English they hourly now Expected, the Upper Creeks to come in and Murder the Eng=lish there; that they could not oppose and fight

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

with their own Nation, but gave the English Arms & encouraged them to defend themselves, As the Upper Creeks did not come in, the English were next Morning Escorted from thence, by a party of faithfull Lower Creeks in order to go down to Savannah in Georgia, which lies nearer to them. The Traders that have thus fled out of the Nation have intrusted the Goods they left there each under the care of some faithfull Indians. It is feared the whole Nation despairing of an Accommodation will in time follow this bad Example. It is impossible to describe the distress & Consternation this event added to the Cherokee War has produced. The Storekeepers & people, Who had taken shelter about Augusta and Fort Moore, are gathering up What they saved from the Cherokee Plunderers and are all moving from thence. I have ordered the Commanding officer of His Majesty's Independent Companies there to Abandon Fort Moore & draw off the Garrison and Warlike Stores to Augusta, to make that more Defencible, & to lay in the best Store of Provisions he can. I have ordered a liberal Distribution of Presents to be made among the Indians, Who are not Concerned in these Murders, and directed messages to be Sent in my Name, giving the strongest Assurances of my not being offended with the Nation in General, as I am

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

sensible this rash Action is only the Effect of French Intrigues & Cherokee Enemies, and inviting them to return to us, and not follow those Mad Incendiaries, from An opinion that all our Commerce & friendship is at an end. I cannot yet form any Judgement Which way this storm will bend its Course, Whether to join the Cherokees & meet Colonel Montgomery, or to pour down their force on Augusta and our Settlements, or Whether we can have the good fortune to Accomodate Matters. As I think it my Duty to give Your Excellency, the most particular as well as frequent Intelligence, I hope that will plead my Excuse When I become troublesome to Your Excellency on that Account.—

I shall put the Militia in a readiness for the first Call, as I think it a disservice to draw out Such a kind of Army, till I know Where they are to be employed, for our Militia may behave well if led immediately on Action, but soon grow tired & ungovernable, & impatient of restraint, When they are kept in Inaction any time.—

It is I think more than probable, that the French have laid hold of the unhappy Opportunity of the Cherokee Rupture to work up this Mischief, Which they have been enabled to improve by the plenty of Indian Trading Goods, with Which

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

they have been supplied from our Northern Colonies, especially Rhode Island, Who, as I have been Informed being Interrupted in their traffick with the french Commodities at Monte Christo, by the Vigilance of our Men of War, have found out a new and more pernicious Channel for their Industry by carrying goods proper for Indians to Pensecola, or other Ports Where the French at Louisiana can get them, and this to Such a degree that I hear no Goods of that Sort are to be had now at New York.

If this should be the Case, that the French are forming any Grand plan for their operations in this part of America, I beg leave to represent to Your Excellency the Military powers of the two Nations, the English & French at the present time in these parts.—In this Province there are not more than thirty one, or thirty two Thousand White, & about Fifty two Thousand black people; our Able Males are one in five, and the Negroes being imported for Work, one in four at least. Thus our Strength is lessened by an interior Enemy. The power of Georgia Scarce worth mention. That of North Carolina, not to be depended on from the disposition of their Assemblies. As to Indian Allies the Catawbas do not now exceed Seventy five Men The Chickesaws near Fort

Moore not above fifty. the latter intimidated from acting with us by the Threats of the Creeks; I Say nothing of our being much Exhausted for several years past by very high Taxes. As to the French, it is true their Colony of Louisiania is very thinly inhabited, & our great Extent, But their form of Government could soon draw together, fifteen or twenty Companys of thirty or forty Men each, Which is the General Military State of them with their Coureurs debois. And as the Cherokees are two Thousand men, the Creeks as many, & the Chactaws above Five Thousand, besides other french Indians that may be brought from the Des Ilinois & the River Onabask, and the lower parts of the Ohio. The Army that is to invade comes into a Country full of Grain, When these Scales are compared, it is easily seen Which will preponderate. From hence Your Excellency will see What great power will follow His Majesty's being Master of New Orleans & Mobille, as all the above mentioned & many more Indians must then entirely depend on the English. An Acquisition in the leisure of a Winter Campaign easily to be made, & well worth Attending to. in point of War or Commerce.

When Your Excellency considers the Whole

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Intelligence Which I have had the Honor to lay before you, I am willing to hope that You will Judge it for His Majesty's Service that the Detachments under the Command of Colonel Montgomery, should remain in this Province for our protection, till this Storm Which now threatens us is dispersed. I intreat Your Excellency's pardon for Suggesting the following Idea. If You should think proper in case a General Peace should not take place this fall, to employ Some of His Majesty's Troops in a Winter Campaign in a Mild Climate, Which would to Your Excellency's great honor compleat the Reduction of all the French in America, I shall with great pleasure & diligence Execute any Commands, You may judge necessary as preparatory to that Service. I shall only add that tho' this measure has been talked of in London And America these four or five Years past, I have not now mentioned it to any person, nor shall till Your Excellency's pleasure thereupon is known to us.–

Yesterday I received Letters from Lieut. Gov.r Fauquier, that he had on the receipt of my Letter concerning the danger Which Fort Loudoun was in, and pressing its relief from that Quarter, called the Assembly, Who were to meet the 18th.; That the plan he had thought most practicable

was. What I had mentioned viz: To attempt the Succouring Fort Loudoun at the same time that Col. Montgomery was attacking them at Keowee. This he proposed should be done in concert with North Carolina. but Gov.r Dobbs gives me little hopes, that any thing will be done by them, as they choose to employ their time in settling some interiour Jurisdictions.—

To enable Us to Support the poor, Who have abandoned their Settlements, and must find among us that Subsistence, Which their own Industry used to provide for, I have recommended to the Assembly to prohibit the Exportation of provisions for a few Months.—

I say nothing of the Motions of Col.o Montgomery as he has sent Dispatches for Your Excellency Which I herewith transmit to You.—

I shall have an Advice boat ready at New York to bring back any Answer from Your Excellency to the Letters I now send:—

I have the honor to be, with great respect,

&ca.

Wm Bull.

P.S. May 31.st This evening I received Advices from Fort Loudoun, Dated the 16th & 17th of this instant with a Talk from the Little Carpenter

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to me desiring peace, pleading his own fidelity, and interceding only for his over hill towns bearing date a few days before, but Capt. Demeré Who Commands in that Fort informs me that on the 16th, he had Intelligence from An Indian that the Mortar Who is the most powerfull & chief Friend of the French among the Creeks, had sent a message to the Cherokees, that he with a large Number of Creeks would be at Chote', & under pretence of friendship for the English gain admittance in the Fort, & with Casse tete & hatchets under their Blankets suprise the Garrison. It is worth observing, that the time of the Murders in the Creeks was on the 14th & this message arrived at Chote' the 16th. The Little Carpenter When he discoursed with Capt. Demere' on the Subject of the message assured him, that he would be at the Conference with the Creeks, with a large Number of the most Moderate Cherokees, & give Capt. Demere' notice of their Resolutions. He hopes Colonel Montgomery will Chastise the Lower Cherokees Severely, Who are the first Authors of their Miseries and Make the Over hills smart also, & after such Exemplary punishments the peace may hold.—Capt. Demere further informs me, that after an Exact Survey

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of his provisions, they will last only till the 16th June at a pint a day. The Messenger I sent with the Ribbons &ca. Wherewith the Garrison are to purchase provisions was met by this Express, within 50 miles of Fort Loudoun on the 19th. Inst., so that I hope he will get in Safe, tho' the Indians have guards to prevent a Communication. —

Sam. | &ca.

Wm. Bull.

His Excellency General Amherst

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Bull | S. Carolina | To General Amherst Dated | Charles Town 29th & 31st May 1760 | Containing a View of the Situation | of Affairs in South Carolina, & the | Necessity of Colo. Montgomery, with | his Detachment remaining there | till Affairs were in a more Settled | Way | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No. 55.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy /.

Albany 18th June 1760.

Sir,

Your Dispatch of the 29th Ultimo came to my hands this day, forwarded to me pr Express by Lt Govr De Lancey And as You mention that You shall have an Advice boat ready at New York, to bring back my Answer, I will not differr a moment, thanking You for the very Interesting Information You are pleased to give me of the present Strength of the Province of South Carolina, and that of Louisiana, together with those of their respective allies; all Which, will, doubtless prove very usefull, Whenever the Service will permit me (of Which I should be very glad and shall certainly sooner or later Seize the opportunity) to turn His Majesty's Arms a-gainst His Enemies in those parts; but at present, that is not possible; and the Corps of Troops that are now in Your Province, must most Vigorously & solely pursue the ends they were sent thither for; vizt: the most Effectual punishment of the Cherokees and their Abettors, and so soon as that Work is compleated, Which I cannot help repeat-ing I wish it was, as I have occasion for them here, they must that instant Come away; Where-

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

-fore I should be glad that You would Expedite the Compleating of the Regiment, Which the Colony had Voted for that Service, Which I am sorry to learn from Coll. Montgomery had only Eighty men, and even half of those unfit for Service; how can it be Expected, When the Province Stands so much in it's own light, that the Enemy can be Sub-dued and brought to reason: but as You seem to be sensible of the necessity of the most Vigor-ous Measures, I flatter myself that no Endeavours of Yours will have been wanting to forward this most Essential Service, and that You will have proved more Successfull in those Endeavours than heretofore. —

It is with Concern that I learn the Upper Creeks have likewise Commenced Hostilities; the fidelity of the Lower ones is much to be Com-mended, and will it is to be hoped Continue; the province nevertheless should be as much on their Guard, and equally prepared as if there was defection of the Whole, Which I doubt not You will be attentive to. The presents You have made and the messages You have Sent, to those Indeans that have not been Concerned in the Mur-ders You mention will, most probably be produc-tive of the ends You proposed, by them, Which

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I most Sincerely hope.-

The Indian Intelligence contained in Your Postcript of the 31st May be true, as the Indians are doubtless capable of every piece of Villainy of that kind; however if the little Carpenter remains true to us, he may, by Assisting at their Conference, come to the bottom of the Whole, and prevent any bad Consequences, that might be feared, from their treachery. I think his advice, to Chas=tize the Lower Cherokees, severely, and to make the Overhills smart also, is a very Judicious one, and that cannot be too Soon put in Execution.-

I am glad to hear that Your Messenger with the Ribbons, had got so near to Fort Loudoun; I hope he got there at the time You Expected.-

I beg leave to trouble you with a Letter to Colonel Montgomery, in answer to the one, You have been so kind as to forward to me by Your last: As also with Another to Govr. Ellis. Which You will be so good as to forward.-

Capt. Raymond Demere' having Sollicited for leave to dispose of his Company, & Govr. Lyttelton hav=ing transmitted to me his Memorial, relative thereto, I did in Answer, consent to said request upon cer=tain Conditions, contained in my Letter to the Gov.

-ernor of the 15th Febry 1759; but as I understand from Capt. Demere' that that Letter has not been left with you; I Enclose you an Extract thereof, that you may be informed of my Intentions upon that head.—

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble Lt Govr Bull.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl Amherst | to Lt Governor Bull | So Carolina | Albany 18th June 1760 | In Answer to the Govrs of 29th May | That as he seemed Sensible of the | Necessity of the most vigorous | Measures, he flattered himself no | Endeavours of his would be wanting to forward the Service; and that so | soon as Col. Montgomery had | Effectually punished the Cherokees | he must that Instant Return | with the Detachment under his | Command | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No 56.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Sir,

I take the opportunity of an Express who goes tomorrow to the Lt Govr. of Virginia, to Inform Your Excellency that We Arrived here the first of this Month; after an Easy agreable passage of twelve Days; it was lucky the Weather proved favorable, for the Men were so much Crowded, that I Imagine there must have been some Mistake in measuring the Vessells; they are really in bad order, Sail ill, and the Masters were so Irregular, that if Capt: Jervis had not taken the greatest Care we certainly should not have kept Company, and One of the Transports would hardly have reached this Port, if he had not at Sea sent his Boat with some Sailors to her Assistance who Continued on board during the remaining part of the passage. The Express Your Excellency was pleased to send to Govr. Lyttelton to get things in readiness for our Reception, only Arrived here three days before Us, and Nothing was prepared, upon the Supposition that Troops would probably be sent in Consequence of the Application made to You, a Step which possibly might have been taken if Govr. Lyttelton had been to Continue in the Province, or if he had been gone, for the Situation of things here, as for

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

as I can Learn, was, that the Govr. did not Chuse to Act, as he was just going away, and the Lt. Govr. would do nothing, which he Could Avoid, while Mr. Lyttelton was here. This place has been in great Distress with the small pox, few People have Escaped it, Many Died, and the People in the Country afraid of the Disorder spreading amongst their Negroes, are unwilling to have any Communication with the Town or the People that Come from it. In this Situation I thought it was proper to Avoid the Town; I Landed the Troops Seven Miles above it, and ordered them to Receive so many day provision, and Col: Grant Marched the Detachment directly to Monks Corner, about Forty Miles from this, which is the Place of Rendezvous for our Carriages. The Transports are gone up to Strawberry, and Schooners Carry the Provisions from thence to a Landing place, about a Mile from the Camp. Besides the advantage of avoiding a Sickly Town, Encamping at so great a distance from it, must Shew the Province We are ready and Willing to proceed, that of Consequence Every Delay will be Imputed to them, and for that Reason, was willing to flatter myself, that they would Exert themselves to get things in Readiness for our March. Carriages is difficult to be got, no Regulation is made for the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Payment of them, which has been mentioned to the Governer as an Inconveniency, and I fancy an Act of Assembly will be made for that purpose, tho' they will even then come dearer than any where to the Northward.

No power is Vested in the Governor to grant Impress Warrants to the Officers of His Majesty's Troops, He can on Account of the Militia; I have told him it is absolutely Necessary that I should have such a Warrant, and to shew him what had been done to the Northward, Col. Grant gave him a Copy of a Warrant which he had received from Major Christy when the Detachment was Ordered to Come to York.

The Weather here is already extremely hot, more so than Usual at this Season of the Year, however the Troops are Encamped in a Wood & have good Water, they are very healthy, and I wish it was possible to proceed directly; I Grudge every hour We lose, but we cannot move without Carriages and Cattle, so that the time of our marching chiefly lies with the Contractors Commissarys at present, they tell me that they are in hopes, that We shall be able to March from Monk's Corner, in about ten days, but that We shall be Obliged to halt again at the Congrees about a Hundred & Fifty miles

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

from this Place, 'till there is a sufficient Quantity of Flour, and a Sufficient Number of Cattle got together for our proceeding forwards; they know what will be necessary; Col: Grant by my Directions Informed them of it before he Marched; he returned last night to Assist me in making the necessary Preparations, and he has been with the Commissarys to beg they may be as Expeditious as possible, as delay must be Attended with many disagreable Consequences, and that they might Occasion Sickness amongst the Troops, which would absolutely put it out of our power to return to the Army according to Your Intention and Your Instructions to me.

I do not know what the Indians are about; I have not heard of any Attacks being made by them of late upon any of our Advanced Settlements, and there is a Report which prevails that they intend to leave the Lower-Towns; if that is the Case, they will give us still more trouble.—

Gov.r Lyttelton told me that Your Excellency had sent him a power to Order a Court Martial upon Lieut. Taylor of the Independents, but that he had not been able to do it, as both the Accuser Capt. Raymond Demeré and Mr. Taylor had desired time their Evidences being in Georgia; he asked me if I would give Directions about it, but

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I told him as the thing happened before I came into the Country, that I would take no Step in it, till I was honoured with Your Commands, but that I should mention it in my first Letter to You. The Governor likewise told me that he did not Care to trouble You with a Letter as he had Closed his Correspondence, but he begged of me to Inform You in his Name, that Lieut: Maine of the Artillery had been Extremely diligent, & had Acted in Every Re-spect very much to his Satisfaction.—

I Have the Honor to be, Sir,

Your Excellency's most Obed^t.
and most Humble Servant
Arch^d. Montgomery.—

Charles town South Carolina
April 12th 1760—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy-Letter from Col^o Montgomery/ to General Amherst/ Dated Charles Town 12th April 1760/ Acquainting the General of his/ Arrival in S^o Carolina, with the/ Detach-ment under his Command,/ and of the many Obstructions he had/ met with on the part of the Province/ but that he hoped to be able to get/ from Monk's Corner where the Troops/ were then Encamped, in about ten/ days, &c^a/ in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760/ N° 5/.

Copy.

Sir,

We marched the 23d of April from Monks Corner, as I had the honor to Inform Your Excellency We should do, in my Letter from that place.

To Avoid the Troops being Exposed to the Excessive heats as much as possible, I profited of the Moon, Marched at 12 at Night, and got to our Ground about Day light, by this means, notwithstanding a very deep Sand which was a great Inconvenience both on Acct. of the Troops and Carriages, We got in Nine days to the Congarees, where I was Obliged to halt Seventeen days for the Carriages which were sent back to the Corner to bring up a second Load of Flour, and likewise for the Waggons which were Expected from the Wateree, and the Frontier of No. Carolina, without which it was Impossible to proceed, upon receiving Information that those left were near Us, We Marched leaving a Detachment to bring them up; they have since joined us upon the March, and We Arrived this morning at this sort of Fort about 230 Miles from Charles Town.

I Shall not trouble Your Excellency with an Account of the Difficulties We have to Surmount,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

as well from the Nature of the Service, as a Country Deserted by the Inhabitants, as from the Shamefull Backwardness of this Province in Every particular; tho' I must do the Lt. Govr. the Justice to Say that he seems desirous to promote the Service as much as in his power.

I Flatter Myself that Your Excellency will do me the Justice to believe that no surmountable Dif-ficulty shall retard our Operations, I am extreme-ly Anxious to Execute Your Commands here, and not a little desirous to Return to the Northward, where all of Us Wish to be most heartily.

We have not a Single man with Us that is of any consequence in the province; their Regt. of 1000 Men Consists of about Eighty, the half of those good for Nothing; the Captains were to have no pay till their Companys were Compleat, so two of them Deserted from the Congarees; there are about four Hundred Rangers here; I Intend to Carry about three Hundred of them with me; If they do go, they will be of Use for Scouting and Flanking parties, & driving the Cattle, which in this Country are as wild as Deer; people on foot dare not go near them so that We really could not proceed without a few of these Rang-ers; I wish we may be able to keep them, as they

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

are under, no sort of Discipline; Such a sett of People I never Saw; 'Tis my opinion, if there were no Troops in the Country, that a Dozen of Indians might go to Charles Town; tho' in Conversation they are for putting all the Cherokees to Death, or making Slaves of them; Those Indians are Rogues, as they all are, but I fancy they have sometimes been hardly dealt by, and if they could tell their own Story I doubt much if they are so much to blame as has been represented by the People of this Province.

By an Express which I received from Fort Loudoun yesterday, I find the Little Carpenter Lives in the Fort, & Continues to be Faithfull; if he can be believed the Upper Towns are determined to give no Assistance to the Lower Towns, and Indeed from the best Information I have been able to pick up, it appears that their Nation are much Divided amongst themselves; - Many of them Sorry for what has happened - A Party of them has been ill received by the French at the Albama Fort, who I suppose had no present to give them; that very Party was threatened & beat by some of the Creeks and Savannah Indians, and their Horses taken from them; they are not so well provided

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

with Ammunition as was Imagined; they have only heard lately of the Success of His Majesty's Arms last Year to the Northward, and are much Alarmed with some Information they have had, that a Number of the Northern Indians are coming to Attack them; I do not know what their Intention may be, but there has not been One of them yet near our Camp, and I fancy we shall get to Fort Prince George without much trouble from them; and after One or two of their principal Towns are burnt, I am much mistaken if they will not be very desirous to Come into Terms; a Measure which will by no means be Acceptable to the Majority of this Province; tho' they are at the same time unwilling to Risk, or Contribute any thing to Carry on the Service which they are so Anxious about.

If I am lucky Enough to burn a few Indian Towns, & punish some of the most Guilty, and make a Treaty with them, I think I shall Execute the Orders with which You was pleased to honor me, by returning afterwards with all possible Expedition to the Northward.

Three Months provisions were put on board our Transports, and Receipts granted for them

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

on Acco.t of the Crown, those provisions were not Ex-
-pended during the Voyage, our Stay at Monk's Cor-
-ner, and March to the Congarees. After We Arrived
there, the King's Commissary was desirous to Issue
what belonged to the Crown, but the Contractor's Agent
Objected, and said if the Troops were not to be im-
-mediately Supplied by the New Contract, he had no-
-thing to do there; In order to Settle that Matter
in the Easiest manner I Could, I directed the
Contractors Agent to give Receipts for the Bread
which belonged to the Crown, and he is to re-
-place it in kind, before the Troops Embark so that
the Surplus of Kings provisions is kept as a Sup-
-ply to the Troops in their Voyage to the North-
-ward.

There is another difficulty about Supplying
the Troops, which I was more at a Loss how
to determine; the Contractors Agents here Chuse
to furnish fresh Beef to the Troops, & Convert
the Whole into Rations, the Crown only paying
for such Cattle as are lost in driving, after a
Receipt has been Granted for them, upon their be-
-ing delivered over to a Guard— By your Excellen-
-cys Instructions to me I am directed to pay for
the Cattle out of the Contingent Money allowed
for this Service; however this Matter has not been

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

sufficiently Explained by the Contractors to their Agents, and as I Imagine it can be no loss to the Crown, I have, in the mean time, allowed the Accts. to be kept in the way the Contractor's Agents desired; but in Case that should not meet with Your Approbation, I have Ordered the Commissary to keep the Accts. likewise, by Converting the flour Acct. into Rations the Crown paying latter, according to the Accts. which shall be brought in by Messrs. Smith & Nutt the Contractors Agents who provide them—

The want of Cattle at present distresses me a good deal; the Contractors Agents assured me, that I should find three hundred Bullocks here, and that a hundred more would be brought up from the Savannah; I found only One hundred here, and None have been brought from the Savannah, because the proper people were not Applyed to, at least the Rangeing Officer I sent, tells me so, for he says there was no want of Cattle — I was Informed upon our March from the Congarees that I should be dissappointed in the Number of Cattle I Expected here, upon which I immediately send an Express to the Commanding Officer to give Mr. Williamson (who is Employed by the Contractors Agents) whatever Number of Rangers he required, in order to get Cattle together, & they flatter me with the hopes of getting two hundred

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

in a few days, without which I could not have proceed-
-ed immediately, for I only brought a hundred with me,
which, with the hundred & four here, makes only about
three Weeks provision. Numbers of the Cattle here do
not Weigh above two hundred pound – I Indeed Ex-
-pect a Hundred & Fifty Bullocks from Black River,
I Send an Officer and 30 Rangers to bring them
up to this place – If I receive any Acco.t of Either
of the Droves of Cattle being near, I shall March
the twenty Seventh.

Enclosed I send You a Monthly Return of the
Detachment, and I have the honor to be,

Sir, &ca

Arch.d Montgomery

Camp at Ninety Six
May 24th. 1760.

Endorsed. Copy – Letter from Colonel | Montgomery to General | Amherst | Dated Ninety Six 24th. May 1760 | That notwithstanding the many | Difficulties he had to Surmount | he was Arrived, with his Detachm.t | at Fort 96; and that he should | use his Utmost Endeavours to | Execute the General's Commands, | &ca | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No. 60.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy: Albany 21st May 1760.

Sir,

Having sent Major Christie the D. Q. M. G. to Boston to take up a number of Transport Vessells to be Employed in His Majesty's Service, and to be sent to Louisbourg to take on board Sundry Troops, for the reinforcement of the Army under the Command of Brigr. Genl. Murray at Quebec, for the Security of Which Vessells & Troops, it is requisite they should have a Convoy, and as no other of His Majesty's Ships or Vessells of War are, that I know of, so ready at hand, as the one You Command, Which is now in the harbour of Boston; I must beg, that You will immediately and with all possible dispatch, set out for, and repair to Boston; and that upon Your arrival there, You will give Major Christie all the aid and Assistance in Your power for the readier procuring and Equipping the above mentioned Vessells, and that so soon as the same are ready for the Sea or the first part thereof, According to the Orders given to Major Christie, You will proceed with them to Louisbourg, and from thence immediately, after the Troops intended to sail in them are Embarked, continue Your Voyage with them to Quebec.—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You are too Sensible of the Necessity there is for my request and too well Acquainted with the Dispatch that is requisite in the performance thereof, for me to doubt in the least of your not Executing it to Your ut:most, and with all the Expedition possible.–

Wishing You a good Journey, to Boston, a Speedy Departure from thence, and a safe Arrival at the last port of Your Destination, I am,

Sir, &ca.

Jeff: Amherst

To ... Mc. Cartney Esqr. Commanding the Racehorse one of H: M: Bomb Vessells.

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Capt. Mc. Cartney Command.g | The Race Horse Bomb Vessell | Dated Albany 21st May 1760 | Requesting him to take the | Transports from Boston to | Louisbourg, & from thence with | Troops to Quebec, under his | Convoy, &ca. | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No. 62.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Albany June 12th 1760

Sir,

Most of the Provincial Troops of the Several Governments are Arrived, Except those of Connecticutt, which I hope will be up soon, and that I shall be able to proceed forward.

I am therefore now to Communicate to You my Intentions of giving You the Command of the Troops that are to Assemble at Crown Point, to advance on and Attack the Enemy from that Side, and to Ac=quaint You of my Resolves on the Operations of this Campaign, as far as may be necessary for Your Conduct.

You will therefore take on You the Command of all the Troops ordered to Rendezvous at Crown Point, as likewise of the Troops at and in the Garrisons of Ticonderoga and Fort George, some of which are hereafter to Joyn You, and as far as necessary, You will Send to the Commanding Of=ficers at those posts any Orders for Defence of those places, and the Security of the Communication.

Montreal is now undoubtedly the Sole Object to Compleat the Glory of His Majesty's Arms in these parts, the Reduction of all Canada depend=ing entirely on the Fall of that place; the Enemy

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

must of Course Center their whole Force for the Defence of it, and will be obliged to Guard the Avenues to keep Us at as great a distance as they can.

I therefore Intend to Advance on them by their three Avenues; Namely, from Quebec up the River St. Lawrence; from Lake Ontario down the River St. Lawrence; and from Crown point by the Isle au Noix; that I may force them to Divide their Troops, which will Weaken them in Every part, and that I may press on them as nearly as may be, by those Routes at the same time.

The Attack on the Isle au Noix will be Your Care, for which I have Allotted You such a Corps of Troops, with such a proportion of Artillery, and such a Number of Batteaus, as I am hopefull will Render that Conquest Easy.— When You proceed down the Lake for the Attack of the Above place, for which You will be prepared, I would have You Encamp Your Troops, Either on the Eastern or Western Shore, as You on the Spot will Judge best, for the Security of Your Camp, the Attack of the Post with Your Artillery, and that You may at the same time, try to Cutt off the Enemys Communication by St. John's and Chamblé, which, if that can be Effected, is the Easiest Method of Reducing the Isle au Noix, as thereby it must inevitably fall.—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You will not begin to play any Artillery against the place, 'till You are so prepared, as that You may be almost Certain of Subduing it by Your Fire, as any Failure on our Side may greatly Encourage the Enemy, and we should lose time, instead of gaining it.

That You may be thoroughly Informed of my Determinations, I give you a paragraph of my Instructions to Govr. Murray on the 15th. April, by which You will Guide Yourself, Vizt. "You will "make such Disposition of the Troops under Your "Command as You shall judge most Expedient for "pressing and Annoying the Enemy on Your Side, "by distressing them, and taking any opportuni-"ties that my offer of Attacking them, by forcing "them back, by Advancing Your Corps (the Troops "that can be spared from the Garrison) as near "as possible to Montreal, and You will try to Open "a Communication with the Troops that I Intend "shall Advance by the Isle au Noix and down the "River St. Lawrence, from Lake Ontario, that in Case "the Enemy by finding themselves forced to give "up their Out posts, should draw back the Whole "to their Center, and then Attempt to make a last "Stand, We may be able to press so Close on them "on Every Side, that We may Joyn, if Necessary,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

"for the Entire Reduction of the Enemy, and to Com=
"=pleat the Glory of His Majesty's Arms in North A=
"=merica, in which I have not the least doubt, as
"I am Sure, You will, on Your part, Use Your ut=
"=most Endeavours, and You may depend on it, I
"shall Attack & press on them by the Other Aven=
"=ues, and that I shall pursue, with all the Might I
"can, to the Sole Object the Reduction of the Remains
"of all Canada".—

As it must be some time before the Troops all=
=otted to Serve under Your Command, can possibly be Assembled, as likewise those that are to Assem=
=ble at Oswego, that both may Advance at the same time, I would have You make all the Use You can of the Intermediate Space, in finishing the Works at Crown point, Rebuilding the Barracks at Tien=
=deroga; & Compleating the Works at Fort George; for which two last places, I have at present Order=
=ed such a Number of Men as I think requisite for those Services, and that You may order the four Companies of the Royal to Joyn You so soon as You will, as my Intentions are, that Capt Mc Leane shall Command at Tienderoga; Capt. Cruck=
shanks at Lake George, and Capt. Ogilvie at Fort Edward; and I have accordingly Divided the Independent Companies as part of the Garrisons

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

at the several posts.

I Enclose You a List of the Troops that are to Serve under Your Command, a List of the Garrisons I have Ordered at the Several posts from Albany to Crown point, and of such men as I have taken as Batteau men, Teamsters, & Waggoners, for keeping up the Supply of Provisions, which I think is so settled, that Nothing can fail therein.—

When You proceed down the Lake, I would have You leave such Officer to Command, and such a Number of Troops for the Defence of Crown point, as You think right, which Men may Continue to Work and be Assisting to such Artificers as You think proper to Leave there; You will likewise Order Capt. Lieut. Williams, Engineer, to Joyn You from Fort George, leaving the Directions of the Works there, in his Absence, to Mr Clements, and You will order Lieut. Brehme to give the Direction of the Works at Ticonderoga, to the Care of Lieut. Rose, that You may take Lieut: Brehme likewise down the Lake with You, or leave him to Carry on the Works at Crown point, taking Captain Garth with You.

Altho' the Isle aux Noix cannot be Attacked till You proceed down the Lake in full Force, and that it appears to be best not to Attempt

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

it 'till nearly the same time, that I shall have Ad=vanced from Oswego, of which I shall give You Notice, yet I would have You make all your preparations directly, for being able to proceed to the Isle au Noix, that in case it should be Necessary, from Circum=stances that may happen, to attack the Enemy there before the Attack by Lake Ontario can take place, You may be ready for it.

You will at present take all the Advantages You can of the Command We have, from a Superiority of Vessells on the Lake, by which You may keep the Enemy in a Continual Alarm, and distress them much with very little Risk, and this You will do by sending any such partys as You shall Judge proper, without waiting for any further Orders from me.–

You will put Your Light Infantry & Grenadiers in Corps apart, giving the Command to the Eldest Captains of those Companies.–

If You think it necessary to Add to the Number of Rangers, or to Compleat entirely the Companies, You will take as many Volunteers as You think proper from the Provincials, who shall be Allowed the same Additional pay they were last Campaign; though I am Sorry to Say the Provincials this Year, are less able to do it than Ever,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

as by all I can yet find, their Numbers will be very far from being Compleat.—I was promised the Newhampshire would be full; I hope they'll prove so.—

I Enclose to you a Warrant for holding of General Courts Martial, and as in Case of Desertions, it may be absolutely necessary that Examples should be directly made, I give You Authority for approving the Same, that the Sentence may be immediately Executed, if You think it necessary for the good of the Service.

You will Send me the usual Returns, and on all Occasions, make me such Reports (Either from post to post or by an Officer, if necessary) of Every Extraordinary that may happen, of which You Judge proper to give me Information.

I am, Sir,

Your most Obedient Servant.

Jeff: Amherst.

Colonel Haviland.

Endorsed Copy. General Amherst's | Instructions | To Colonel Haviland. | Dated Albany 12th June 1760. | On appointing him to the | Command of the Troops Serving | in the Northern District | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No. 63.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Schenectady June 21st 1760

Dear Sir,

I Have this morning received a Confirmation of the Enemy having Raised the Siege of Quebec, and left all their Cannon behind, marching off in a very great hurry.

Monsr. de Vaudreuil has sent me all the Officers and Men who were taken prisoners on the 28th. of April (Except Colo. Young) and some others who have been taken at different times, to the Number of 123 in the Whole, among which the Eldest Captain Jacobs of the Indians is Included.

Lieuts. Goddard & Sherriffe, who left Montreal the 14th. Instant, paint the Distresses and Dispair of the French in the Strongest Colours; that they lost on the 28th. of April, above an hundred Officers, and men in proportion, and their Failure in the Attempt of the Siege after the Success of that day, which cost them such Numbers, with seeing some of their provision Ships taken, and our Fleet at Quebec, which effectually puts a stop to any Stores, Ammunition, or Succours, joining them, has thrown the whole Colony into the utmost Dejection.

Colonel Haviland sends me some Intelligence, which I transmit to You; Major Rogers is doing

very well on the farther End of Lake Champlain, keeps the Enemy in constant Alarm, for the more We can force them to Assemble, by which they must Consume their provision, is hastening them so much the sooner to their Fall.

I am getting every thing on as fast as the Arrival of the Provincial Troops would let me; I should have been glad to be Earlier, but I doubt not in the least but We shall have time Enough to Compleat the Intended Work of this Campaign.

I Think I shall be able to get forward to Fort Hunter tomorrow, and I Intend to pay Respects to You, to Settle the time of the Indians our Friends Assembling, who, under Your Direction, I am Confident of the greatest Success from their Assistance, and I shall be glad to Seize every Occasion that may offer, that I may Convince You that I am with great Truth & Esteem,

Dear Sir,

&ca.

Sir Wm Johnson, Bart. Jeff: Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from General | Amherst to Sir Wm Johnson, | Dated Schenectady 21st June 1760 | Informing him of the arrival of | the English Prisoners at Crown point, | and of the raising of the Siege of | Quebec, &ca. | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No. 66

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie.

Pierre Rigaud Marquis de Vaudreüil Grand Croix de l'Ordre Royal et Militaire de St. Louis, Gouverneur et Lieut: General pour le Roy en toute la Nouvelle France.

Nous Ordonnons au Sr. Bonneau, Capre. au Regiment de Guyenne de partir avec un Détachement commandé par M. Rosseau, pour conduire au Fort St. Frederic les Officiers & Sol=dats Anglois Prisonniers de Guerre que nous en=voyons dans la Nouvelle Angleterre, et dont nous lui avons remis la Liste.

Lorsque Monsr. Bonneau aura remis les dits Prisoniers à l'Officier Anglois Commandant à St. Frederic, et qu'il en aura tiré un Reçu Con=tenant que ces Prisonniers ne fairont aucun Ser=vice avant leur Echanges, et le retour de ceux de Nôtre Nation.

Et comme nous avons fait Choix de Monsr. Bonneau pour en Qualité de Commissaire traiter avec Monsr. Amherst, où à son Defaut, avec le Commandant des Troupes Anglöises, l'Echange des Prisonniers François pour Ceux que nous lui r'envoyons. Nous l'autorisons par le present Ordre à regler cet Echange conformement au Cartel du 6. Fevr. 1759, et lui donnons pouvoir

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

de terminer, ainsi qu'il le jugera convenable, les Difficultés qui pourroient se presenter à cet Egard ainsi que toutes autres qui regarderoient la Nation Françoise relativement, à la Commission dont il est Chargé.

Lui donnons aussi pouvoir d'arreter et prendre les Arrangemens convenables pour les Depenses faites par les Prisonniers respectifs des deux Nations, il suivra à cet egard les Instructions que Monsr. L' Intendant lui à remis.

En Consequence nous lui enjoignons de se transporter de sa Personne au lieu ou sera le General Anglois pour lui remettre nos depeches et traiter le dit Echange, il demandera pour cet Effet à l' Officier commandant sur la Frontiere les Passeports et autres Secours necessaires.–

Si contre toute Attente cet Officier refusoit à Monsr. Bonneau un Passeport et la Liberté d' aller joindre le General Anglois, il lui Addresseroit nos depeches avec Copie du present Ordre, et lui écriroit pour Obtenir de lui la liberté de l'aller joindre; Il attendroit sa Reponse à St. Frederic, ou dans le Lieu qui lui seroit designé par le Commandant Anglois.–

L' Echange terminé, Mr. Bonneau nous rammenera le plus diligement qu'il lui sera possible

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

tous les Prisonniers François, auxquells cet Echange aura procuré la Liberté.–

Fait à Montreal le 12 Juin 1760.

Vaudreüil.

Endorsed Copy. M. de Vaudreuil's | Instructions to Capt: Bonneau | for the Exchange of Prisoners, | Dated Montreal 12th June 1760 | in M. G. Amherst's of June 21: 1760 | No. 66.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie/.

De Nôtre Quartier General le 21st Juin 1760.

Monsieur,

Le choix que Vôtre Excellence a fait de Mr. Bonneau pour traiter L'Echange des Prisonniers, m'est fort agréable, cet Officer etant de ma connoissance.

Aussitôt que le Commandant du Fort de Crown Point pourra reçevoir mes Ordres, M. Bonneau sera permis de se rendre à la Nouvelle York, ou M. Le Capitaine Wheelock, Commissaire de sa Majesté, etant autorisé de ma part, traitera avec lui L'Echange des Prisonniers.

Cette Ville m'aparu la plus propre pour une telle Negociation, comme la plupart des Prisonniers François sont dans les Environs, où je les ai fait placés pour leur avantage, Le Pays etant riche & abondant.

Le Roi, mon Maitre ne fait point la Guerre à la fortune des particuliers, ainsi, Monsieur, je vous accorde avec plaisir L'Echange de Messrs. Bonnafour & de la Miltiere, Et Vôtre Excellence peut etre assurée que je tiendrai la main à l'Execution la plus scrupuleuse du Cartel du 6 Fevrier 1759.

Je Suis Surpris que nos Brigadiers Messrs.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Monckton & Murray vous ayent donne des Sujets de pleinte; je leur temoignerai ma Surprise par le premier Courier, et quoique leurs procedés vous semblent des plus Injustes, je suis persuadé qu'ils feront paroître des Motifs qui justifieront leur Conduite à toute Satisfaction.

Plusieurs Articles renformées dans la Lettre de M. de Vaudreüil, pouront, comme je marque à Son Excellence, être reglées par Messrs Les Commissaires à la Nouvlle York.

J'ai l'honneur d'etre avec beaucoup d'Estime,

Monsieur, &ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Monsr Le Chevr de Lévis.

Endorsed Copy. Letter from Genl Amherst | to the Chevr de Lévis. | Dated 21st June 1760. | That he had given Orders | for Settling the Exchange of | Prisoners agreable to the | Cartel, &ca— | in M. G. Amhersti of June 21: 1760 | No 72.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Camp of Montreal 8th Sept. 1760.

Sir

On the 26th August I did myself the honour of writing to you, by Captain Prescott, to give you an account of the Progress of His Majesty's Arms to that time, since which I have proceeded to this Place.

from the 26 to 30th I was employed in repairing some part of the Fort, mending batteaüs, and fitting out the Vessels, besides making such preparations, as I judged essentially necessary for the passage of the Army down the River.

On the 31st I sat out, rowed twenty four miles, and encamped on Isle aü Chat, the Rapides were more frightfull than dangerous.

Sept 1st I passed the long Saüt, marched covering Partys on the Shores, the boats were obliged to row in single File and keep at some distance, this took up great time tho' the current of the River was violent. the Rapides were full of broken waves, the Bat-teaüs took in water, a Corporal and three men of the Royal Highlanders were drowned, I encamped at Johnson's Point fourteen miles from Isle au Chat. I sent Partys forward on the Lake Sr William Johnson went to an

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Indian Villages, Asquesashna, to assure them of protection on their good behaviour.

2d I rowed twenty four miles down Lake St Francis and encamped at Point aii Beaii det, Monsieur La Corne with a party had been here, and at the Indian Villages. very violent Rain and Wind came on at night, luckily our boats were in sheltered Coves.

3d the bad weather continuing the Army halted, a scouting Party brought in a Prisoner from the Ceders.

4th the Army was in their Boats soon after day break, the weather was favorable for passing the worse part of the River, but I am sorry to acquaint you, the Rapides were the occasion of Eighty four men being drowned. we lost likewise twenty nine batteaiis of Regiments, seventeen of Artillery with some Artillery and Stores. Seventeen Whaleboats, one Row Galley were staved, the Guns with some stores and provisions will be saved. I encamped this night at Isle Perrot, about two miles from the River, with the Regulars, it was too late for the greatest part of the Artillery and the Provincials to proceed there, and they encamped on the river side.

5th the Inhabitants of the Island had

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

all run into the woods and abandoned their houses, some were taken and some came in, I had the Oath of Allegiance tendered to them, and I put them in quiet possession of their houses and they seemed as much surprised with their treatment as they were happy with it. the necessary repairs of Boats put it out of my Power to proceed this day. the remains of the Artillery and the Provincial Regiments Joyned me.

6th the Army was in their boats soon after day break, I rowed in four Columns by the right, as I intended to land on my left, at la Chine on the Island of Montreal, about three leagues from my last Camp, the weather was favorable, and I landed without opposition, some flying Partys run into Montreal after a few Shots; to make the most of the day I could, I marched on, the Partys had broke up one bridge which was soon repaired, and after a march of two Leagues I formed the Troops on a Plain before Montreal where we lay the night on our Arms, and I got up two 12 Pr. five 6 Pr. & five 3 Prs. of light Artillery. I left the New York Troops and two Connecticut Regiments for the security of the Boats at La Chine.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

7th in the morning two Officers came to an advanced Post with a Letter from the Marquis de Vaudreuil, referring me to what one of them, Le Colonel Bougainville, had to say. the conversation ended with a cessation of Arms 'till twelve o'Clock, at which time the Proposals came. I returned mine and wrote to the Marquis de Vaudreuil, this was followed by another Letter from the Governour, I sent my Answer; I then received a Letter from Monsieur de Levis which I answered. the Troops lay on their Arms at night, and soon after day I had a Letter from the Marquis de Vaudreuil, which I answered, and sent Major Abercrombie into Town, to bring me the Articles of Capitulation, signed by the Marquis de Vaudreuil, of which I sent him a duplicate signed by me, and Colonel Haldimand with the Grenadiers and light Infantry of the Army has taken Possession of a Port and will proceed tomorrow in fulfilling the Articles of Capitulation. I thought it better from the number of Battalions to oblige them not to serve during the present War, than to incumber England with them as Prisoners of War, I shall do myself the honour of sending the Colours of the Battalions to you by the next occasion.

Governor Murray with the Troops from Quebec

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

landed below the Town yesterday, and Colonel Havi-
=land with his corps (that took possession of the
Isle aü Noix which the Enemy abandoned on the
28th) is this day arrived at the South shore op=
=posite my Camp; I should not do Justice to
Governor Murray and Colonel Haviland, if I did
not assure you they have executed the orders I
gave them to the utmost of my wishes, I must
likewise beg leave to say I am obliged to Br
General Gage for the Assistance he has given me,
and I have taken the Liberty to give in publick
orders, my assurances to the three Armys that I
would take the first opportunity of acquainting The
King, with the Zeal and bravery which has all=
=ways been exerted by the Officers and Soldiers
of the Regular and Provincial Troops, as also
by His Majesty's faithfull Indian Allys.

Sir William Johnson has taken unwearied
Pains in keeping the Indians in humane bounds,
and I have the Pleasure to assure you that
not a Peasant, Woman or Child has been hurt
by them, or a house burnt, since I entered
what was the Enemys Country.

A compleat List of Artillery, Arms, Am-
-munition Stores &c. in the several Posts as well
as those of Montreal shall be made out, which I

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

shall transmit to you, time does not permit this at present to be done.

I am to acknowledge the Honour of receiving on the 30th August your Duplicate of the 14th with your Letter of 20th June, enclosing a Copy of Instructions to Lord Colvill of the 20th June. The Assurances you have been pleased to give me of His Majesty's approbation, on the Receipt of my several dispatches, makes me very happy.

I shall now use my utmost Endeavours for settling every thing in this Country to keep a sure possession of it, and I shall immediately dispose of the Troops in such manner that I may compleatly finish the Forts which were begun last year, and as far as the Season will permit me, I shall repair or erect such Forts or Posts, as may be necessary for strengthening and insuring the future command of the Lakes, with the possession of every Part of the South side of the River St Laurence.

I enclose to you, Sir, a Copy of the Articles of Capitulation with Copys of all the Letters that have passed for your full information of the whole transaction.

I imagine there may be many particulars you may like to know in what has passed since

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I dispatched Captain Prescott, and I now send Major Barré with this, that you may receive all the intelligence I can give you of the apparent State of every thing in this Country.

I am with the utmost Respect

Sir

Your most Humble

and most Obedient Servant

Jeff Amherst.

R^t Honble: Mr Pitt

Endorsed Camp at Montreal | 8 Sept. 1760 | Genl Amherst | R ~~Aug~~ Octr 5 | by Major Barré

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

a Montreal Le 7. Septembre 1760.

Monsieur,

J'envois a Votre Excelençe Monsieur de Bougainville Colonel d'Infanterie accompagné de M. de Lac Capitaine au Regiment de la Reine, Elle peut s'en rapporter a tout ce que Ce Colonel lui dira de ma part.

J'ai L'honneur d'etre avec la plus haute consideration &ca.

(signed) Vaudreuil.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from the Mis of | Vaudreuil to General Amherst | 7t September 1760. No. 1. | 1 / in M. G. Amherst's of Sepr 9: 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

a Montreal le 7. Septembre 1760.

Monsieur,

J'envois a Votre Excelençe Monsieur de Bougain-ville Colonel d'Infanterie accompagne de M. de Lac Capitaine au Regiment de la Reine, Elle peut s'en rapporter a tout ce que ce Colonel lui dira de ma part.

J'ai L'honneur d'etre avec la plus haute consideration &ca.

(signed) Vaudreuil.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from the M.is of | Vaudreuil to General Amherst | 7.th September 1760. N.o 1. | 1 | in M. G. Amherst's of Sep.r 9: 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

du Camp devant Montreal

ce 7e Septembre 1760.

Monsieur,

J'ai a remercier Votre Excelence de la Lettre dont Elle m'a honorés ce Matin par Monsieur Le Colonel Bougainville: du depuis on m'a remis les termes de Capitulation que vous demandés: Je les renvois à V. E. avec ceux que j'ai résolu de lui accorder, ainsi Il ne me reste qu'a la prier de se determiner le plustôt possible, attendu que je n'y ferai aucun Changement. Si Elles Accepté ces Conditions, Elle peut être assuré, que je tiendrai la main à son Execution, et que je me ferai un vrai plaisir, d'adoucir vôtre Sort de tout mon possible, en vous procurant, ainsi qu'a votre Suite, toutes les Commodités qui dependent de moy.

J'ai l'honneur d'etre &ca.

S. E. M. le Mis de Vaudreuil./

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from Genl. Amherst/ to the Mis of Vaudreuil./ 7t. September 1760. No. 1./2/ in M. G. Amherst's of Septr. 9. 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

a Montreal le 7. 7bre. 1760.

Monsieur,

J'ai reçu la Lettre dont Votre Excellence m'a honoré aujourd'hui avec la reponse aux Articles que Je lui avois fait proposer par M: de Bougainville.

Je renvoye à Votre Excellence ce Colonel et Je me persuade qu' Elle voudra bien admettre qu'il lui fasse de vive voix une répresentation dont Je ne puis me dispenser.

J'ai l'honneur d'etre avec la plus haute Consideration &ca.

(signed) Vaudreuil.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from the Mis. of | Vaudreuil to General Amherst | 7t. September 1760. No. 2. | 3 | in M. G. Amherst's of Sepr. 9: 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

du Camp devant Montreal ce 7 Septembre 1760.

Monsieur,

Le Major Abercrombie vient dans le moment de me remettre la Lettre dont Votre Excelence m' honore, en reponse a celle que je lui ai addressée avec les Conditions sur lesquelles je m'attends que le Canada se rende: j'ai déja eu l'honneur de la prévenir que je n'y ferois aucun Changement; je ne sçaurois m'ecarter de cette resolution: Elle voudra donc bien se determiner tout de suite, et me faire sçavoir en réponse, si Elle veut les Accepter ou Non.

J'ai l'honneur d'etre &ca.

S. E. M. Le Mis de Vaudreuil.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from Genl. Amherst | to the Mis of Vaudreuil. | 7t September 1760. No. 2. | 4. | in M. G. Amherst's of Sepr. 9: 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

a Montreal le 7. 7bre. 1760.

Monsieur,

J'envoye a Votre Excelance Monsieur de Lapause Ayde Marechal general de Logis de L'Armée, au Sujet de L'Article trop rigoureux que vous voulois imposér aux Troupes dans La Capitulation, auquel Il ne nous seroit pas possible de Nous y souscrire, ayes agreable de vouloir bien envisager la dureté de cet Article.

Je me flate que vous voudrois bien écouter Les representations que cet Officier vous faira de ma part, et y avoir egard.

J'ai l'honneur d'etre avec la plus haute Consideration &c.

(signed) Le Chr. de Levis.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from the Ch.er | de Levis to General Amherst | 7th September 1760. | 5. | in M. G. Amherst's of Sepr. 9: 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

du Camp devant Montreal ce 7e Septembre 1760.

Monsieur,

La Lettre que vous venez de m'addresser par Monsieur de Lapause, m'est remise dans le Moment: Tout ce qui me reste a y repondre, c'est que je ne sçaurois changer en rien, les Conditions que j'ai offertes à Monsieur Le Marquis de Vaudreuil; Et je Compte sur la réponse définitive, par le retour du porteur: En toute autre occasion, je serai charmé de vous prouver la Consideration avec laquelle je suis &ca

M. de Chev.r de Levis.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from Genl. Amherst | to the Chevr. de Levis. | 7th September 1760.– | 6. | in M. G. Amherst's of Sepr. 9: 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

a Montreal ce 8: 7bre 1760.

Monsieur,

Je me suis determiné à accepter les Conditions que propose Votre Excelences. En Consequence Je la prie de sa determiner à l'egard des mesures a prendres pour la signature des ds. Articles.

J'ai l'honneur d'etre avec la plus haute Consideration &c.

(signed) Vaudreuil.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from the Mis of | Vaudreuil to General Amherst. | 8th September 1760. | 7 | in M. G. Amherst's of Sepr. 9:/1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

du Camp devant Montreal ce 8e. Septembre 1760.

Monsieur,

Pour rémplir d'autant plustôt, de ma part, l'Execution des Conditions que Votre Excelence vient de se déterminer d'Accepter; Je proposerois qu'Elle Signat les Articles que Je lui ai envoiyés hier, et qu'Elle me les rénvoit par le Major Abercrombie, aussi tôt après quoi, J'en ferai faire un double, que Je Signerai pour lui remettre.

Je renouvelle icy mes assurances, du desïr, que J'ai, de procurer à V. E., ainsi qu'aux Officiers & Troupes Sous ses Ordres, toutes les Commodités et la protéction possible: C'est pourquoi Je Compte que, vous les Jugerés à propos que, Je fasse prendre possession des Portes et poster des Gardes immédiatement aprés la Signature réciproque de la Capitulation: Cependant, cela ne sera qu'a votre Commodité, puisque Je ne vous le propose que, dans la vüe de maintenir le bon Ordres, et prévenir avec plus grande certitude, qu'il ne se fasse rien contre la bonne foy et les termes de la Capitulation: pour cet Effet, Je donnerai le Commandement de ces Troupes à M. le Colonel Haldimand, qui Je suis persuadés vous sera agréable.

J'ai l'honneur d'etre &ca.

S. E. M. le Mis de Vaudreuil./

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from Genl. Amherst / to the Mis of Vaudreuil. / 8th. September 1760. No. 1. / 8. / in M. G. Amherst's of Sepr. 9. / 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

du Camp devant Montréal ce 8e. Septembre 1760.

Monsieur,

Je viens d'envoyer à Votre Excelence, par le Major Abercrombie, un double de la Capitulation que vous avez Signées ce Matin; Et Conformement à Icelle, ainsi qu'aux Lettres qui se sont passées entre Nous, j'envoye pareillement Monsieur Le Colonel Haldimand, pour prendre possession d'une des Portes de la Ville; veiller à maintenir le bon Ordre; et prévenir tous differends de part et d'autres. — Je me flatte que, vous aurès lieu d'etre pleinement Satisfait du Choix que j'ai fait de ce Colonel en cette occasion.

J'ai l'honneur d'etre &ca

S. E. M. Le Mis de Vaudreuil./.

Endorsed Copy of a Letter from Genl. Amherst | to the Mis of Vaudreuil. | 8t. September 1760. No. 2. | 9. | in M. G. Amherst's of Septr. 9: 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie.)

Articles de Capitulation Entre Son Excellence Le General Amherst Commandant en Chef Les Troupes & Forces de Sa Majesté Britanique En L'Amerique Septentrionale, Et Son Excellence Le Mis de Vaudreüil, Grand Croix de L'Ordre Royal, et Militaire de St. Louis, Gouverneurs et Lieutenant Général pour Le Roy en Canada.

Art: 1er.

Vingt quatre heures aprés La Signature de la présente Capitulation, Le Général Anglois fera prendre par Les Troupes de Sa Majesté Britanique, possession des Portes de La Ville de Montreal et La Garnison Angloise ne poura y Entrer qu'aprés L'Evacuation des Troupes Francoises.

Toute La Garnison de Montreal doit mettre bas les Armes, et ne Servira point pendant la présente Guerre; immediatement aprés la Signature de la presente, Les Troupes du Roy prendront possession des Portes, et posteront les Gardes necessaires pour maintenir le bon Ordre dans La Ville.

Art: 2.

Les Troupes et les Milices qui seront en Garnison dans La Ville de Montreal, En Sortiront par la Porte de (sic)

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

avec tous les honeurs de la Guerres, Six Pieces de Canons, et Un Mortier, qui seront Chargés dans Le Vaisseau où Le Marquis de Vaudreüil Embarquera, avec dix Coups à tirer par piece. Il En sera Ucé de même pour la Garnison des trois Rivieres pour les honeurs de la Guerres.

Art: 3.

Toutes ces Troupes ne doivent point servir pendant la presente Guerres, et mettront pareillement les Armes bas; le Reste est Accordé.

Les Troupes et Milices qui seront en Garnison dans le Fort de Jacques Cartier, Et dans L'Isle Ste Helene, & Autres Forts, seront traittée, de mêmes Et auront les mêmes honeurs; Et ces Troupes Se rendront à Montreal, où aux 3 Rivieres, ou à Quebec, pour y Estre toutes Embarquées pour les premiers Port de Mer en France, par le plus Court Chemin. Les Troupes qui sont dans nos Postes Situés sur Nos Frontieres, du Costé de L'Accadie, au Détroit, Michilimakinac, et Autres postes, joüiront des mêmes honeurs et seront Traittées de même.

Art: 4.

Accordé.

Les Milices, aprés Estre Sorties

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

des Villes et des Forts et Postes Cydessus, retourneront Chez Elles, sans pouvoir Estre Inquiettées, sous quelque prétexte que ce Soit, pour avoir porté les Armes.

Art: 5.

Ces Troupes doivent comme les Autres, mettre bas les Armes.

Les Troupes qui Tiennent la Campagne Leveront leur Camp, Marcheront, Tambour battant, Armes, bagages et avec leur Artillerie, pour se joindre à la Garnison de Montreal, Et auront en tout le même Traitement.

Art: 6.

Refusé.

Les Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique Et de Sa Majesté Tres Chretienne, Soldats, Miliciens, ou Matelots, qui auront Désertés, où Laissé le Service de leur Souverain, et portés les Armes dans L'Amerique Septentrionale, Seront de part et d'autre pardonés de leur Crime; Ils seront respectivement rendus à leur patrie, Sinon Ils resteront chacun ou Ils sont, sans qu'ils puissent Estre recherchés ni Inquiettés.

Art: 7.

C'est tout ce qu'on

Les Magazins, L'Artillerie, Fusils,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

peut demander en cette Article.

Sabres, Munitions de Guerre et généralement tout ce qui apartient à S. M. T. C. Tant dans les Villes de Montreal et 3 Rivieres, que dans les Forts et Postes Mentionés en L'Article 3. Seront Livrés par des Inventaires Exacts, aux Comissaires qui seront préposés pour les reçevoir au Nom de S. M. B. – Il sera remis au Mis de Vaudreüil des Expeditions en bonne forme des d: Inventaire.

Art: 8.

Les Malades et Blessés seront Traité de Même que Nos propres Gens.

Les Officiers, Soldats, Miliciens, Matelots, et même Les Sauvages détenus pour Cause de leurs Blessures, ou Maladie, tant dans les hopitaux que dans les Maisons particulières, Joüiront des privileges du cartel, et Traittés Conséquament.

Art: 9.

Le premier Refusé. Il n'y a point eu des Cruautes Commises par les Sauvages de Nôtre Armée; Et le bon Ordre sera maintenu.

Le Général Anglois S'Engagera de renvoyer chez Eux Les Sauvages Indiens, Et Moraïgans qui font Nombre de Ses Armées, d'abord après La Signature de La presente Capitulation. Et Cependant pour prévenir tous

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

désordres de la part de ceux qui ne Seroient pas partis, Il sera donné par ce Général des Sauve: Gardes aux Personnes qui En demanderont, tant En Ville que dans les Campagnes.

Art: 10.

Repondu par L'Article precedent.

Le Général de Sa Majesté Britanique garentira tous desordres de la part de Ses Troupes; Les assujettira a payer les domages qu'Elles pouroient faire, tant dans les Villes que dans les Campagnes.

Art: 11.

Le Marquis de Vaudreuil, Et tous ces Messieurs seront Maîtres de leurs Maisons, et s'Embarqueront dès que les Vaisseaux du Roy seront prêts à faire Voile pour l'Europe: Et on leur accordera toutes les commodités qu'on poura.

Le Général Anglois ne poura obliger Le Mis de Vaudreüil de Sortir de la Ville de Montreal avant le sur

Et on ne poura Loger personne dans son hôtel Jusques à Son départ M. Le Chev. Levis Comandant Les Troupes de Terre; Les Officiers principaux, Et Majors des Troupes de Terre et de la Colonie, Les Ingenieurs, Officiers d'Artillerie, et Comissaire des Guerres, resteront pareillement à Montreal Jusqu'au D. Jour, Et y Conserveront leurs Logemens. Il En Sera Usé de

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

même à L'Egard de M. Bigot Intendant, des Comissaires de La Marine, Et Officiers de plume dont mon d: S. Bigot aura besoin: Et on ne poura Egalement Loger personne à L'Intendance avant le départ de cet Intendant

Art: 12.

Accordé; Excepté les Archives qui pourront Etre necessaires pour le Gouvernement du pais.

Il sera destiné pour le passage en droiture au premier port de Mer en france, du Mis de Vaudreüil, Le Vaisseau Le plus comode qui se trouvera: Il y sera pratiqué Les Logemens Necessaires pour Lui, Made La Marquise de Vaudreüil, M. de Rigaud, Gouverneur de Montreal, Et La Suitte de ce Général. Ce Vaisseau sera pourvû de Subsistances convenables aux dépens de Sa Mté Britanique, Et Le Mis de Vaudreüil Emportera avec Lui ses papiers, sans qu'ils puissent Estre Visités, Et Il Embarquera ses Equipages, Vaisselle, bagages, Et ceux de sa Suitte.

Art: 13.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Art: 13.

Si avant ou après L'Embarquement du Mis des Vaudreüil, La Nouvelle de la paix arrivoit, Et que par Le Traitté Le Canada resta à Sa Mté T. C. Le Mis de Vaudreüil reviendroit à Quebec, Ou à Montreal: Toutes Choses rentreroient dans leur premier Estat sous la domination de Sa Mté T. C. Et la présente Capitulation deviendroit Nulle et sans Effet quelconques.

Ce que Le Roy pourroit avoir fait à ces Sujet, sera Obeï.

Art: 14.

Il sera destiné deux Vaisseaux pour le passage en France de M. Le Chr des Levis, des Officiers principaux, Et Etat Major Général des Troupes de Terre; Ingenieurs, Officiers d'Artillerie, Et Gens qui sont à leur Suitte. Ces Vaisseaux seront Egalement pourvûs de Subsistances; Il y sera pratiqué Les Logemens necessaires. Ces Officiers pourront emporter leurs papiers, qui ne seront point Visités; Leur Equipages et Bagages. Ceux de ces Officiers qui Seront Mariés auront La Liberté d'Emmener avec Eux leurs Femmes et Enfans, Et la Subsistance leur sera fournie.

Accordé: Excepté que M. Le Mis de Vaudreüil, et tous les Officiers de quelque Rang qu'ils puissent être Nous remettrons de bonne foy toutes les Cartes et plans du Païs.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Art: 15.

Accordés; avec la même reserve que par l'Article precedent.

Il En Sera de même destiné Un pour Le passage de Mr. Bigot Intendant et de sa Suitte, dans lequel Vaisseau, Il sera fait les aménagemens Convenables, pour lui, Et les personnes qu'il Emmenera. Il y Embarquera Egalement ses Papiers, qui ne seront point Visités, ses Equipages, Vaisselle, et bagages, et Ceux de sa Suitte. Ce Vaisseau Sera pourvû de Subsistances Comme Il est dit Cy devant.

Art: 16.

Accordé.

Le Général Anglois fera aussi fournir pour M. de Longueüil Gouverneur des 3. Rivieres, pour les Estats Majors de La Colonie, Et Les Comissaires de La Marine, Les Vaisseaux necessaires pour se rendre En frances, Et le plus Comodement qu'il Sera possible; Ils pouront y Embarquer Leurs Familles Domestiques, bagages, et Equipages; Et la Subsistance leur Sera fournie pendant la Traversée sur un pied Convenable, aux dépens de Sa Mte Britanique.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Art: 17.

Accordés.

Les Officiers et Soldats, tant des Troupes de Terres, que de la Colonie, ainsi que les Officiers Marins et Matelots, qui se trouveront dans la Colonie, seront aussi Embarqués pour France, dans les Vaisseaux qui leur Seront Destinés, en Nombre Sufisant, et Le plus Comodement que faire se poura. Les Officiers de Troupes et Marins, qui seront mariés pouront Emmener avec Eux leurs Familles; Et tous auront La Liberté d'Embarquer leurs Domestiques et Bagages, Quant aux Soldats et Matelots, Ceux qui Seront Mariés pouront Emmener avec Eux Leurs Femmes et Enfans, Et tous Embarqueront leurs havre-Sacs et Bagages. Il Sera Embarqué dans ces Vaisseaux Les Subsistances Convenables et sufisantes aux dépens de Sa M.té Britanique.

Art: 18.

Accordés.

Les Officiers, Soldats, et tous Ceux qui sont à la Suitte des Troupes, qui auront leurs Bagages dans les Campagnes, pouront les Envoyer Chercher

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

avant leur départ, sans qu'il leur soit fait aucun Tort, ni Empeschement.

Art: 19.

Accordé.

Il sera fourni par le Général Anglois un Batiment d'hopital pour Ceux des Officiers, Soldats & Matelots blessés ou Malades, qui seront En Estat d'Estre transportés En frances, Et la Subsistance Leur sera Egalement fournie aux dépens de Sa Mté Britanique.

Il En sera Usé de même à L'Egard des Autres Officiers, Soldats, et Matelots, blessés, ou Malades, aussitôt qu'ils seront rétablis. Les Uns et les Autres pourront Emmener Leurs Femmes, Enfans, Domestiques, et Bagages; Et les d: Soldats et Matelots ne pourront Etre Sollicités, ni forcés à prendre parti dans Le Service de Sa Mté Britanique.

Art: 20.

Accordé.

Il sera Laissé un Comissaire, et un Ecrivain du Roy pour avoir soin des hopitaux, et Veiller à tout ce qui aura raport au Service de Sa

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Mté Trés Chretienne.

Art: 21.

Accordé, mais S'ils ont des Papiers qui concernent le Gouvernement du Païs, Ils doivent Nous les remettre.

Le General Anglois fera Egalement fournir des Vaisseaux pour Le Passage en france des Officiers du Conseil Superieur, de Justice, Police, de L'Amirauté, et tous Autres Officiers ayant Comissions où Brevets de Sa Mté Tres Chretienne, pour Eux, leurs Familles, Domestiques, et Equipages, Comme pour les Autres Officiers: Et La Subsistances leur Sera fournie de même aux dépens de Sa Mté Britanique. Il leur Sera Cependant Libre de rester dans la Colonie, S'ils Le jugent apropos, pour y arranger Leurs Affaires, ou de Se retirer En france, quand bon Leur Semblera.

Art: 22.

Tous Ceux dont les Affaires particulieres exigent qu'ils restent dans le païs, et qui en ont la permission de M. Vaudreüil, seront permis de rester jusqu'à ce que leurs Affaires soient terminées.

S'il y a des Officiers Militaires dont les Affaires Exigent leur présence dans la Colonie jusqu'a L'Année prochaine, Ils pouront y rester, aprés En avoir eu La permission du Mis de Vaudreüil, Et sans qu'ils puissent Estre réputés Prisoniers de Guerre.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Art: 23.

Accordé.

Il sera permis au Munitionaire des Vivres du Roy, de demeurer en Canada jusqu'a L'Année prochaine pour Estre En Estat de faire face aux dettes qu'il a Contractées dans La Colonie, relativement à ses fournitures; Si néantmoins Il préfere de passer En france cette Année Il sera obligé de Laisser Jusques à L'Année prochaine Une Personne pour faire ses Affaires. Ce particulier Conservera et poura Emporter tous ses papiers, sans Estre Visités. Ses Comis auront La Liberté de rester dans La Colonie, ou de passer en France; Et dans ce dernier Cas, Le passage et la Subsistance leur Seront Accordés Sur les Vaisseaux de Sa M.té Britanique, pour Eux, Leurs familles, et leurs bagages.

Art: 24.

Tout ce qui se trouve dans les Magazins destinés a L'Usage des Troupes, doit être delivré au Commissaire Anglois pour les Troupes du Roy.

Les Vivres et Autres aprovisionement qui se trouveront En Nature dans les Magasins du Munitionaire, Tant dans les Villes de Montreal, et des 3. Rivieres, que dans les Campagnes, Lui Seront

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Conservés, Les d: Vivres Lui apartenant et Non au Roy, Et Il lui Sera Loisible de les Vendre aux françois ou aux Anglois.

Art: 25.

Accordé.

Le passage En france sera Egalement accordé sur les Vaisseaux de Sa Mté Britanique, ainsi que la Subsistance, à Ceux des Officiers de La Compagnie des Indes qui Voudront y passer, Et Ils Emmeneront leurs familles domestiques et bagages. Sera Permis à L'Agent principal de la dte Compagnie, Suposé qu'il Voulut passer En france de Laisser telle personne qu'il Jugera apropos jusques à L'Année prochaine, pour terminer les Affaires de la dte Compie et faire le recouvrement des Sommes qui lui sont duës. L'Agent principal Conservera tous les Papiers de la dte Compagnie, Et Ils ne pourront Estre Visités.

Art: 26.

Accordé pour ce qui peut appartenir

Cette Compagnie Sera maintenüe dans la proprieté des Ecarlatines et

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Castors qu'Elle peut Avoir dans La Ville de Montreal; Il n'y Sera point touché, Sous quelque prétexte que ce soit, Et Il Sera donné à L'Agent principal les facilités Necessaires pour faire passer Cette Année En france les Castors Sur les Vaisseaux de Sa Mté Britanique, En payant le fret sur le pied, que les Anglois le payeroient.

à la Compagnie ou aux particuliers, mais si Sa Majesté Très Chrétienne y a aucune part, Elle doit être au profit du Roy.

Art: 27.

Le Libre Exercise de la Religion Catolique, Apostolique et Romaine Subsistera En Son Entier; En Sorte que tous Les Estats et les peuples des Villes et des Campagnes, Lieux et postes Eloignés, pouront Continuer de s'assembler dans les Eglises, et de frequenter les Sacremens, Comme Cy devant, sans Estre Inquietés, En Aucune Maniere directement, ni Indirectement.

Ces peuples seront Obligés par le Gouvernement Anglois à payer aux pretres qui en prendront soin, Les Dixmes, et tous les droits qu'ils avoient Coutume de payer sous le Gouvernement de Sa

Accordé, pour le Libre Exercise de leur Religion.. L'Obligation de payer la Dixme aux Prêtres, dependra de la Volonté du Roy.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Mté tres Chretienne.

Art: 28.

Accordé.

Le Chapitre, Les Prestres, Curés et Missionaires, Continueront avec Entiere Liberté leurs Exercises et fonctions Curiales dans les paroïsses des Villes et des Campagnes.

Art: 29.

Accordé, Excepté ce qui regarde l' Article Suivant.

Les Grands Vicaires Només par le Chapitre pour administrer le Dioceze pendant la Vacance du Siege Episcopal, pouront demeurer dans les Villes où paroisses des Campagnes, Suivant qu'ils le Jugeront àpropos. Ils pouront En tout Temps Visiter les differentes paroisses du Dioceze, avec les Cérémonies Ordinaires, Et Exercer toute La Jurisdiction qu'ils Exerçoient sous la domination françoise._ Ils joüiront des mêmes droits En Cas de Mort du futur Evesque, dont Il sera parlé à L'Article Suivant.

Art: 30.

Refusé.

Si par Le Traitté de paix, Le Canada restoit au pouvoir de Sa

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Mté Britanique, Sa Mté Tres Chretieñe Continueroit à Nomer L'Evesque de La Colonie, qui seroit toujours de la Comunion Romaine, et Sous L'autorité duquel les peuples Exerceroient La Re-ligion Romaine.

Art: 31.

C'est Article est compris sous le pre-cedent.

Poura Le Seigneur Evesque Etablir dans le besoin de Nouvelles paroisses, Et pourvoir au rétablissement de sa Cathedrale et de son Palais Episcopal; Et Il Aura En Attendant la Liberté de demeurer dans les Villes, ou paroisses, Comme Il le jugera àpropos. Il poura Visiter son Diocese avec les Ceremonies Ordinaire, Et Exercer toute La Jurisdiction que son predecesseur Exerçoit sous la domination francoise; sauf a Exiger de Lui Le Serment de fidelité, où promesse de ne rien faire, ni rien dire Contre Le Service de la Mté Britanique.

Art: 32.

Accordé.

Les Comunautés de filles Seront Conservées dans leurs Constitutions et privileges. Elles Continueront d'Observer

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

leurs régles. Elles seront Exemptes du Logement de Gens de Guerre, Et Il Sera fait deffenses de Les Troubler dans Les Exercices de pieté qu' Elles pratiquent, ni d' Entrer chez Elles; On leur donnera même des Sauve=Gardes, Si Elles En de=mandent.

Art: 33.

Refusé jusqu'a ce que le plaisir du Roy soit connu.

Le precedent Article Sera pa=reillement Executé à L'Egard des Comunautés des Jesuites et Recolets, et de la Maison des Pretres de St. Sulpice à Montreal; Ces derniers et Les Jesuites Conserveront Le droit qu'ils ont de Nomer à Certaines Cures et Missions, Comme Cydevant.

Art: 34.

Accordé.

Toutes les Comunautés, Et tous les prestres Conserveront Leurs Meubles, La propriété, Et L'Usufruit des Sei=gneuries, et Autres biens que les Uns et les Autres possedent dans la Colonie de quelque Nature qu'ils Soient, Et Les D: biens seront Conservés dans leurs privileges, droits, honeurs, et Exemptions.

Art: 35.

Ils seront les Maitres de disposer de leurs biens, et d'en passer le produit, ainsi que leurs personnes, et tout ce qui leur appar-tient, En france.

Si Les Chanoines, Prestres, Mis-sionaires, Les Prestres du Seminaire des Missions Etrangeres Et de St. Sulpice, ainsi que les Jesuites et Les Recolets, Veulent passer En france, Le passage leur sera Accordé sur les Vaisseaux de Sa Majesté Britanique; Et Tous auront la Liberté de Vendre, En total ou partie, Les biens fonds, Et Mobiliers qu'ils possedent dans la Colonie, soit aux francois, ou aux Anglois, sans que le Gouvernement Britanique puisse y mettre le moindre Empeschment ni Obstacle.

Ils pouront Emporter avec Eux, ou faire passer En france Le produit, de quelques Nature qu'il soit, des dt. biens Vendus, en payant Le fret, Comme Il est dit à L'Article 26. Et Ceux d'Entre Ces Prestres qui Voudront passer Cette Année, Seront Nouris pendant La Tra-versée aux dépens de Sa Mté. Britanique, Et pouront Emporter avec Eux leurs bagages.

Art: 36.

Accordé.

Si par Le Traitté de Paix, Le

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Canada reste à Sa Mté Britanique, Tous Les Francois, Canadiens, Accadiens, Comerçant, et Autres Personnes qui Voudront se retirer En france, En Auront la Permission du Général Anglois qui leur procurera le passage. — Et Néantmoins Si d'icy à Cette décision Il se trouvoit des Comerçans françois où Canadiens, ou Autres Personnes qui Voulussent passer En france, Le Général Anglois Leur En donneroit Egalement la permission. Les Uns et les Autres Emmeneront avec Eux leurs familles domestiques et bagages.

Art: 37.

Accordé comme par L'Article 26.

Les Seigneurs de Terres, Les Officiers Militaires et de Justice, Les Canadiens, Tant des Villes que des Campagnes, Les françois Etablis ou Comerçant dans toute L'Etendue de La Colonie de Canada, Et Toutes Autres personnes que ce puisse Estre, Conserveront L'Entiere paisible propriété et possession de leurs biens, Seigneuriaux et Roturiers Meubles et

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Immeubles, Marchandises, Pelleteries, et Autres Effets, même de Leurs batimens de Mer; Il n'y Sera point touché ni fait le moindre domage, sous quelques prétexte que ce Soit: Il leur Sera Libre de les Conserver, Loüer, Vendre, Soit aux François, ou aux Anglois, d'En Emporter Le produit En Lettres de Change, Pelleteries Especes Sonantes, ou autres retours, Lorsqu'ils Jugeront à propos de passer en france, En payant le fret, Comme à L'Article 26.

Ils Joüiront aussi des Pelleteries qui sont dans les postes d'En haut, & qui leur apartiennent, Et qui peuvent même estre En Chemin de se rendre à Montreal. Et à cet Effet, Il leur Sera permis d'Envoyer dès cette Année, ou la prochaine, des Canots Equipés pour Chercher Celles de ces Pelleteries qui auront restées dans ces postes.

Art: 38.

C'est au Roy à disposer de ses Anciens Sujets: en attendant

Tous Les peuples Sortis de L'Accadie qui se trouveront en Canada, y Compris les frontieres du Canada du

Ils joüiront des mêmes privileges que les Cana=diens.

Costé de L'Accadie, auront Le même Traitement que Les Canadiens, et joüir=ont des mêmes privileges qu'eux.

Art: 39.

Accordé, Excepté à l'egard des Acadiens.

Aucuns Canadiens, Accadiens, ni François, de ceux qui sont presentement en Canada, et sur les frontieres de La Colonie du Costé de L'Accadie du Détroit, Michilimakinac, et autres Lieux et postes des Païs d'Enhaut, ni les Soldats Mariés et non Mariés restant en Canada, ne pouront Estre portés, ni Transmigrés dans les Colonies Angloises, ni En L'An=cienne Angleterre, Et Ils ne pouront Estre recherchés pour avoir pris Les Armes.

Art: 40.

Accordé, à la re=serve du dernier Article qui a deja été refusé.

Les Sauvages ou Indiens Alliés de Sa M^té^ très Chretienne Seront maintenus dans Les Terres qu'ils habitent, S'ils Veulent y rester; Ils ne pouront Estre Inquietés sous quelque prétexte que ce puisse Estre, pour avoir pris les Armes et Servir Sa M^té^ très Chretienne. Ils auront comme les François, la Liberté de Religion et Conserveront leurs Mis.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

=sionaires.– Il sera permis aux Vi=caires généraux Actuels Et à L'Eveque, lorsque Le Siege Episcopal Sera rempli, de leur Envoyer de Nouveaux Mission=aires Lorsqu'ils Le Jugeront Necessaire.

Art: 41.

Ils deviennent Sujets du Roy.

Les francois, Canadiens, Et Acca=diens, qui resteront dans La Colonie, de quelque Estat et Condition qu'ils Soient, ne Seront, ni ne pouront Estre forcés a prendre les Armes Contre Sa Mté très Chretienne, ni Ses Alliés, directement, ni Indirectement, dans quelque Occasion qui ce Soit. Le Gouvernement Britanique ne poura Exiger d'Eux q'Une Exacte Neutralité.

Art: 42.

Repondu par les Articles précedents, et particulierement par le dernier.

Les francois et Canadiens Contin=ueront d'Estre Gouvernés Suivant La Coutume de Paris et les Loix et Usages Etablis pour ce Pays; Et Ils ne pouront Estre Assujettis à d'Autres Impots qu'a Ceux qui Estoient Etablis sous la dom=ination françoise.

Art: 43.

Accordé avec la

Les Papiers du Gouvernement res=

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

reserve dija faite. | -teront sans Exception au pouvoir du Mis de Vaudreuil. Et passeront en france avec lui. Ces papiers ne pouront Estre Visités sous quelque prétexte que ce Soit.

Art: 44.

Il en est de même de cet Article. | Les Papiers de L'Intendance, des Bureaux du Controle de La Marine, des Trésoriers Ancien et Nouveau, des Magazins du Roy, du Bureau du Domaine et des forges St Maurice, resteront au pouvoir de M. Bigot, Intendant, Et Ils Seront Embarques pour france dans le Vaisseau ou Il passera. Ces papiers ne Seront point Visités.

Art: 45.

Accordé. | Les Registres et Autres papiers du Conseil Superieur de Quebec, de la Prevoste Et Amirauté de la même Ville, Ceux des Jurisdictions Royales des trois Rivieres et de Montreal; Ceux des jurisdictions Seigneuriales de La Colonie; Les Minutes des Actes des Notaires des Villes et des Campagnes, Et généralement Les Actes & Autres papiers qui peuvent Servir à Justifier L'Estat et la fortune

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

des Citoyens, resteront dans La Colonie dans les Greffes des Jurisdictions dont Ces papiers dépendent.

Art: 46.

Accordé.

Les Habitans et Négocians Joüiront de tous les privilèges du Comerce aux mêmes faveurs Et Conditions accordées aux Sujets de Sa Majesté Britanique, tant dans les pays d'Enhaut que dans L'Interieur de La Colonie.

Art: 47.

Accordé, Excepté Ceux qui Auront etés faits Prisonniers.

Les Negres et panis des deux Sexes, resteront En leur qualité d'Esclaves, en la possession des françois et Canadiers à qui Ils apartiennent; Il leur Sera libre de les garder à leur Service dans la Colonie, oü de les Vendre, Et Ils pouront aussi Continuer à les faire Elever dans la Religion Romaine.—

Art: 48.

Accordé

Il Sera permis au Mis de Vaudreüil, aux Officiers généraux et Superieurs des Troupes de Terre; Aux Gouverneurs et Etats Majors des differentes places de La Colonie; Aux Officiers Militaires et de Justice, Et à toutes Autres personnes

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

qui Sortiront de la Colonie, ou qui sont deja absents, de Nommer et Etablir des procureurs pour Agir pour Eux Et en leur Nom, dans l'administra-tion de leurs biens Meubles et Im-meubles, Jusqu'à ce que la paix soit faite. Et Si par le Traitté des deux Courones Le Canada ne rentre point Sous La domination françoise, Ces Officiers, ou Autres personnes, ou pro-cureurs pour Eux, auront L'agrement de Vendre leurs Seigneuries, Maisons, et Autres biens fonds, Leurs Meubles et Effets, &ca, d'En Emporter, ou faire passer Le produit en france, Soit En Lettres de Change, Espèces Sonantes, Pelleteries, ou Autres Retours, Comme Il Est dit à L'Article 37.

Art: 49.

Accordé. — Les habitans et Autres personnes, qui auront Soufert quelque domage En leurs biens, Meubles ou Immeubles, restés à Quebec Sous la foy de la Capitulation de Cette Ville, pourront faire leurs répresentations au Gouverne-ment Britanique qui leur rendra

La Justice, qui leur Sera duë Contre qui Il apartiendra.

Art: 50. Et dernier.

Accordé.	La presente Capitulation Sera Inviolablement Executée En tous Ses Articles, de part et d'autre et de bonne foy. Non obstant toute Infraction et tout autre prétexte par Raport aux précedentes Capitulations, et Sans pouvoir Servir de représailles.

P. S.

Art: 51.

On Aura Soin que les Sauvages, n'insulte aucun des Sujets de Sa Majesté Très Chrêtienne.	Le Général Anglois S'Engagera, En Cas qu'il reste des Sauvages, après La Redition de Cette Ville, à Empêcher qu'ils n'Entrent dans Les Villes et qu'ils n'Insultent en Aucune Maniere, Les Sujets de Sa M.té Très Chrêtienne.

Art: 52.

Repondu par L'Article 11e.	Les Troupes et Autres Sujets de Sa M.té Très Chretienne, qui doivent passer En france, Seront Embarquées Quinze Jours au plus tard, après La

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Signature de la présente Capitulation.

Art: 53.

Accordé.

Les Troupes et Autres Sujets de Sa M.té très Chretienne, qui devront passer En france, resteront Logées, ou Campées dans la Ville de Montreal, Et Autres postes qu'Elles occupent présentement Jusqu'au moment où Elles seront Embarquées pour le départ. _ Il sera néantmoins Accord des passeports à Ceux qui En auront besoin, pour les differens Lieux de la Colonie pour aller Vaquer à leurs Affaires.

Art: 54.

Accordé.

Tous les Officiers et Soldats des Troupes au Service de France qui sont prisonniers à la Nouvelle Angleterre, et faits En Canada, Seront renvoyés Le plustost qu'il Sera possible En france, où Il Sera Traitté de leur Rançon, ou Echange, Suivant Le Cartel; Et Si quelques Uns de ces Officiers avoient des Affaires En Canada, Il leur Sera

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

permis d'y Venir.

Art: 55.

Accordé à la reserve de ce qui regarde les Acadiens.	Quant aux Officiers de Milices aux Miliciens, et aux Accadiens qui sont prisoniers à la Nouvelle Angleterre, Ils Seront renvoyés sur leurs Terres.
Fait au Camp devant Montreal ce 8e Septembre 1760.	fait à Montreal le 8 Sepe 1760
Jeff: Amherst.	Vaudreüil.

Jeff: Amherst.

Endorsed Copy. Articles / of Capitulation. / Granted to the Marquis / de Vaudreüil. / 8th Sepr. 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sir

I have the honour to send you an Account of the Disposition of the King's Ships under my Command, which will shew the situation of the Army under Brigadier General Murray before Montreal capitulated, and the Method I have taken to guard the River St Laurence.

Captain Byron, senior Officer of the King's Ships at Louisbourg, in consequence of Intelligence he had received from Brigadier General Whitmore of some Ships of the Enemy being at Ristigouchi in the bottom of the Bay of Chaleurs, immediately sailed with the Fame, Dorsetshire, Achilles, Scarborough and Repulse; and found the french Ships at the Place described, being the Machaux Frigate of thirty Guns, two large Storeships, and nineteen sail of smaller Vessels, most of which had been taken from our Traders last year and this. All these, with two Batteries and two hundred Houses were destroyed, and the Settlement totally ruined. But I cannot do Justice to Captain Byron's spirited Behaviour, better than by enclosing a Copy of his Letter to me; which being dated in the Bay of Chaleurs on the 14th of July, I imagine was immediately after this Service was performed. The Frigate and Storeships came out in the Spring,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

but finding our Squadron had got up the River before them, put into the Bay of Chaleurs. Captain Wallis with the Prince of Orange, Rochester and three armed Vessels was (in pursuance of my Orders) going up the Bay of Chaleurs, but met Captain Byron coming down.

The joint Request of Generals Amherst and Murray, concurring with my own Inclinations to serve Captain Deane, of the Diana, has induced me to send him to wait on you with this Letter. He commanded all the Vessels employed on the Expedition from Quebec to Montreal; and from his own Abilities has surmounted the Difficulties of an unknown, intricate, and dangerous Navigation. To sum up his Merit in one Sentence, he has approved himself a most deserving Officer; and as such I presume to recommend him to your Favour. He is very capable of giving you an Account of whatever you desire to know, with relation to this Country.

I am with great Respect and Esteem | Sir

Your most obedient and most

humble Servant Colville

Northumberland at Quebec 12 Septr. 1760.

Right Honble Wm. Pitt Esqr.

Endorsed Quebec Septr. 12th 1760. | Lord Colville. | R/ Octr. 5th by Captn. [Deane.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Fame, Bay of Chaleurs July 14th 1760.

My Lord

I send your Lordship enclosed a Copy of a Letter I received from General Whitmore informing me of some French Ships and Troops arriving at Ristigouchi in this Bay, upon which I immediately put to Sea with his Majesty's Ships Achilles, Dorset-shire, Repulse and Scarborough. I parted Company with them the first night in very bad weather and got here five or six days before them. We took an armed Schooner of six Carriage Guns and ten Swivels with our Boats near Point Goacha, but forty seven Men she had on board escap'd in the Woods. I went in the Barge to discover where the french Ships lay and after Rowing four or five Leagues got sight of them. As soon as I return'd I sent to sound the Channel but found it extreamly narrow and difficult, however we got the Ship within three Leagues of them and the first Battery. The next day in running up to them we got aground where I thought we never should have got off again. The Enemy seeing us in that Situation I have since learn't were coming down to Board us, but thought better of it. The Schooner carried our small Bower out with two Cables an End and after nine or ten hours

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

work we got off. The next day our Ships appear'd, the Repulse and Scarbrough join'd me but the former got aground in doing it and lay some hours. The Achilles and Dorsetshire remain'd four or five Leagues below us. I went up with the two Frigates to the first Battery but we were all aground a dozen times before we could accomplish it. As soon as we fired in the Fame they run from the Battery, which was a Regular built one with four twelve pounders and one six. We landed our People destroy'd it and about two hundred houses. The French Ships got up higher two or three Leagues but we Observed were often aground. We lightn'd the two Frigates as much as possible as there was not above two fathom and a half water and after infinite difficulty they got up pretty near them. The French Frigates lay close to a Battery of six Guns four twelve's and two Six's. After firing two or three hours, the Frigate Struck and afterwards Blew up. She was call'd the Machaut and mounted thirty twelve p^{drs}. much about the same time a large Storeship Blew up. In short they destroyed in all twenty two Vessels most of them with Valuable Cargoes. The French say they have lost at least two hundred thousand pounds

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

besides the Settlements being totally ruin'd. Out of another Storeship we got Sixty two English Prisoners and then set her on fire with her whole Cargoe on Board, unfortunately in her we lost six of our own People. Le Blanc came in here from Miramichi with nine Vessels the day before I did, he has done great Mischief to our Trade, but I believe it is out of his Power to do more for some time, as he has lost all his Fleet. The French had about thirty kill'd and wounded. We had only four kill'd and nine or ten wounded (excepting those lost in the Ship.) I have sent the Repulse to Halifax to refit as her Masts, Hull and Rigging are much Shatter'd. As soon as ever he can get ready he is to return to Louisbourg. I take the Opportunity of sending your Lordship this by Captain Wallis, who had heard of these Ships and was coming up the Bay as we were going down. I am

My Lord

Your Lordships most Obedient
and most humble Servant

J. Byron -

A Copy

To — Colville

The Right Honble the Lord Colvill

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

A general Account of the Disposition of his Majesty's Ships and Vessels in north America, under the command of the Right Honble the Lord Colvill September 8th 1760.—

Porcupine Sloop, True Briton Transport, and 9 floating Batteries.	At the Island of St Hellena, opposite to Montreal.
Transports about 50 in No	At the Island of St Therese, about 5 Leagues below Montreal with 3900 Troops, under the command of Brigadier General Murray.
22 flatt bottom boats.	Manned from the Ships, and on the Expedition up the River, in different Places as the Service required.
4 Armed Sloops and Schooners.	On the same Service.
Racehorse Sloop.	At the Mouth of the River Sorel.
The Diana.	Captain Deane, who commands the King's Ships and Vessels on the Expedition. At trois Rivieres 50 Leagues above Quebec, it not being safe for her to go higher; But Captain Deane himself went up in the true Briton Transport.
Penzance.	At the Grondines, above the Rapids of Richlieu, and 19 Leagues from Quebec.

Sutherland

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sutherland	In Platon Road, below the Rapids, 15 Leagues from Quebec, and 4 Miles below the French Fort on Point Deschambeaux.
Northumberland	In the Bason of Quebec.
Vanguard.	
Kingston.	
Trident.	
Alcide.	
Prince of Orange.	
Falkland.	Guardship at Isle Madame, the S.W. entrance of the Traverse.
Pembroke.	Hitherto Guardship at Isle au Coudre; but gone down the River to cruize on the Coasts of Gaspey, and Bay of Chaleurs.
Rochester.	Guardship at Isle au Bic, but being sickly and Provisions short, is ordered up to the Pembroke's Station at Isle au Coudre.
Fame.	At Louisbourg; but Orders are sent to
Dorsetshire	Captain Byron, to leave one or two Ships,
Achilles.	to assist in the Demolition of Louisbourg,
Devonshire.	and cruize in the Gulph of St Lawrence
Scarborough.	with the rest.
Repulse.	Sent to Halifax to refit, being much shattered in the Bay of Chaleurs.
Lizard.	Having been aground at Sandy Hook, near New York, Masts sprung, and

otherways out of repair, is sent to Halifax to refitt, and then to cruize on the coasts of Nova Scotia and Cape Breton, for protecting the Trade.

Winchester	At Halifax, but Ordered to Portsmouth in New England, to convoy home two Mast Ships.
Norwich.	Not yet joined, nor had I any Letters from her Captain.
Crown Storeship	At Halifax, unloading her Stores.
Nightingale.	The stationed Ship at New York.
Vengeance.	Arrived at Quebec from England the 14 August. Ordered home with Major Barré and Captain Deane who are charged with General Amherst's and my Dispatches.

Colville

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Disposition of the Squadron under | the command of Lord Colvill. | in Ld. Colville's of Sepr. 12th 1760

Camp at Fort William Augustus 26th Augst
1760.

Sir

I shall now give you an account of the progress of His Majesty's Troops under my immediate command, since the date of the last Letter I did myself the honour to write to You on the 21st of June from Schenectady.

On the 9th of July I arrived at Oswego, and before any of the Regiments, which I had sent from Albany, could reach it; two french Vessels had appeared off of Oswego on the 6th I dispatched some Batteaus & Men to Capt: Loring at Niagara giving him intelligence of the Vessels.

on the 12th the french Vessels appeared off the harbour and as I expected the two Snows hourly from Niagara, I sent out some batteaus towards that Place to induce the Enemys Vessels to try to intercept them, but they stood towards Cataraqui.

the 14th in the Evening our two Vessels appeared, I put every thing on board that could be wanted, and ordered them away to the River St Laurence, in hopes of cutting off the Enemys Vessels from their harbour. our Vessels are the Onondaga and Mohawk the first carrying four 9 Prs: fourteen 6 Prs and 100 Seamen, the other

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

carrying sixteen 6 Pd^rs and 90 Seamen. they sailed in quest of the Enemys Vessels who appeared off of Oswego again on the 20th, and with the precautions I had taken in sending a detachment forward, and giving intelligence to Capt: Loring, I was in hopes he could not have missed them, but they escaped him.

on the 23d Sr. William Johnson arrived with a great Part of the Indians, the Troops came in daily from Albany.

the 25th I had the honour of receiving your Letter of the 29th Aprill by Capt: Abercromby, enclosing a Copy of the Orders relative to Lord George Sackville, and in obedience to His Majesty's commands I have given out the said Orders to all the Troops in N: America.

on the 31st Abercrombys Regiment with the detachment of Gage's and New Yorkers, which I had sent to Presque Isle arrived.

the 5th August I received a Letter from Colonel Montgomery with an account of his suc:cess in attacking and beating the Cherokee In:dians and destroying their Towns, the greatest stroke the Indians have felt.

the 6th in the Afternoon Murrays Regi:ment arrived, and the next morning, I detached

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Colonel Haldimand with the light Infantry of the Army, Grenadiers, & one Battalion of Royal Highlanders to take Post at the Bottom of the Lake and assist the Vessels in finding a passage to La Gallette.

the 8th and 9th Schuyler's Regiment arrived and on the 10th at day break, I ordered the whole Army to embark, the preparing the Batteaüs was not quite compleated, So that I proceeded with the Regulars and left Br. General Gage to bring up the Provincials and the Rear, and as the sixth Row Galley was not quite finished I left it behind.

I enclose to you, Sir, the Embarkation return and the number of whaleboats and Batteaüs with which I proceeded on the Lake, and although some were lost and staved I had the good fortune to have only one man drowned. the night of the day I sat out from Oswego proved so very bad, that I was lucky in not losing many more batteaüs, Br Genl Gage left Oswego the next morning and joyned me the third day.

on the 15th I passed our two Vessels that were got out of the right Channel, and Could not get down, notwithstanding I had given the best Pilots I could procure. the same day I joyned

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Colonel Haldimand's advanced Corps, and had intel:
:ligence by an Oswegatchi Indian, that one of the
Enemys Vessels had run aground and was so
much damaged, she could not sail from the Fort,
and that the other Vessell lay off La Gallette.
I determined not to wait for our Vessels, and
fixed a Hauitwitser on board one Row Galley, the
other four having twelve Pounders to attack the
Vessel with.

on the 16th tho' I had made no halt from
the time I left Oswego, I thought proper, from
the report I had received of the Situation of the
Enemys Ships not to lose a moment, but proceed
down the River to Swegatchi, and to attack their
Post at Isle Royalle. the advanced Guard con:
:sisting of the Rangers, Gages, light Infantry of
Regiments, and Grenadiers, with five Row Galleys,
under the command of Colonel Grant. it was
very late in the day when I reached the Point de
Baril with the advanced Guard, and I sent
back to Br Genl Gage to land on the north shore,
in case he could not reach the Point de Baril;
soon after we discovered the french Vessel and it
was impossible not to push on to try to attack
her as it was a Calm, she fired her Signal Guns
on seeing the advanced Guard, night came on so fast,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that it was impracticable to attack her, and then I ordered the advanced Guard to row into the South Shore and the Army late at night reached the Point de Baril

the 17th at day break the Enemys Vessel made an attempt to sail up the River, Colonel Wil:liamson attacked her with the five Row-Galleys the wind became calm, which favoured much, the Row Galleys could not do better than they did, they fired one hundred and eighteen Rounds, the Vessel fired Seventy two, had three men killed, twelve wounded, and then struck. a Serjeant of Artillery was killed on board one of the Row=Gal:leys. and a New York Provincial lost his Leg. the Vessel had ten 12 Prs with four Swivels and 100 men comanded by Monsieur La Broquerie. this day I took Possession of Swegatchi and en:camped there, and sent two Engineers with Partys down the River to view the Coasts and Situation of the Islands near L'Isle Royalle.

On the 18th at day break the advanced Guard was ready but the Repairs of the Row Galleys and Vessels took up some time. the Engineers did not return till ten o'clock in the morning. it was ex:cessive bad weather, but I was determined to Seize the first moment to invest the Place, and as the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Report of the Engineers made no alteration in the disposition I had made, I pursued it in the following manner, I took with me Gage's Regt three Row Galleys, the Light Infantry, Grenadiers, first Brigade of Regulars, Schuyler's Regiment of Provincials, and the greatest Part of the Indians with Sr William Johnson, and some light Field Pieces, and rowed down by the North Shore, passed the Fort and took possession of the Islands and Coast below it, while two Companys of Rangers, two Row Galleys, the Second Brigade of Regulars, Lyman's Regt of Provincials and the remainder of the Indians under the command of Col: Haldimand were to row down the South Shore, to take Post opposite to the Fort where they were under cover, the Other Provincial Regiments and the heavy Artillery remained at Swegatchi. the Vessel sailed down the Middle of the River between the two Columns, to anchor at random Shot from the Fort. this was effected with a smart cannonading from the Fort on the Troops rowing along the N: Shore and against the Vessel, which sunk one Row Galley, killed two men in another Row Galley, one man had his Thigh shot off and seven were wounded, several boats and Oars struck with their shot, at eleven at night the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

last boat came in, and the Place was compleatly invested, Isle Gallot and L'Abbé Picquets Island were found abandoned, the Enemy having left them in great hurry, as we found the Scalps they had taken on the Mohawk River, with Tools and utensils of various kinds, two Swivels, barrils of Pitch and a Quantity of Iron, our Indians on finding the Scalps burnt the Chapel and all the houses. in the night I tryed to get up the Row Galley that was sunk, but could not Effect it.

on the 19th at day break I viewed the Islands with Colonel Williamson and Lt Col: Eyre and fixed the Batterys, one on each of the two Islands nearest the Fort, and one on a Point of Land on the Sd Shore. Detachments were immediately to open Ground. The Fort fired at the Vessel which was returned, but I directed Lt Sinclair to whom I had given the command of the Vessel to avoid firing rather than keep it up. in the afternoon our two Vessels appeared, I sent orders to them to anchor at Random= shot from the Fort and to avoid firing, at night I got the row= Galley up and saved the Gun that was wounded, but not ren:dered unserviceable. prepared Fascines and every thing for carrying on the Siege and ordered the heavy Artillery to come down this night from Swegatchi.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

20th I ordered the Provincial Regiments from Swegatchi leaving one Regiment of the Connecticut Troops posted at that Place.

23d began to fire from all the Batterys, the Enemy drew in their Guns and tryed to put them under cover; after some time firing I made a disposition for storming the Fort with the Grena:diers of the Army, and ordered the Vessels to fall down close on the Fort, having put as many marks:men on board each ship as the comanding Offi:cers chose to have in order to keep the Enemy from their Batterys. the going down of the Vessels to the Fort was not effected in the manner I could have wished, and I determined not to pursue my Plan that day, the Fort fired a great deal of am:munition without much execution, and our Batterys by degrees dismounted their Guns and made them very shy of standing to their Batterys.

The Fire of our Batterys continued till yes:terday in the afternoon when the Garrison beat a parley, and I received a Letter from Monsieur Pouchot Commandant, a Copy of which, Sir, I send you enclosed, and I sent him the terms of Ca:pitulation signed that he might copy it, sign it, and send it back to me, after which Lt Col: Massy with three Companys of Grenadiers took

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

possession of the Fort.

As I imagine, Sir, it may be agreeable to you to know Several Particulars of our passage on the Lake, the Siege of the Fort and the apparent Situation of this Country, I send Capt. Prescott one of my Aides de Camp with this, that he may give you a clear information of any thing you may chuse to know, and I enclose to you all Papers that I judge may tend to give you a thorough insight into affairs here.

I send you a List of the Artillery, Stores, &c. that have been taken in the Fort, which I intend to have repair:ed as I think it by much the best Situation I can take for entirely comanding Lake Ontario, and effectually covering the Mohawk River and all that part of His Majesty's Dominions from the Insults or Inroads of the Savages, and I beg leave to add my Assurances that I shall make the utmost dispatch I can in proceeding down the River St. Laurence and prosecuting the operations of the Cam:paign according to His Majesty's gracious Intentions.

I am with the utmost Respect

Sir / Your most Humble

and most Obedient Servant

Rt. Honble. Mr. Pitt

Jeff: Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Schedule of Papers referred to, in Major General Amherst's Letter to the Right Honble Mr Secretary Pitt, Bearing date, Camp of Fort William Augustus 26th August 1760.—

No. 1. Copy of a Letter from Govr. Whitmore to General Amherst; Acknowledging the Receipt of the General's Letter of the 23d April, Containing Directions for Demolishing the Fortress &ca, of Louisbourg; That in Consequence thereof, the Necessary orders had been given to the Engineers for Executing the same, Which should be Carried on with the greatest Alacrity; Desires to know, if Possession is to be kept of Fort Amherst on the Island St. Johns, and Whether the Citadel of Louisbourg is to be demolished or repaired, Colo. Bastide having produced Some Minutes of a Consultation, held at Lord Ligonier's, in Which it Appeared the Citadel was to be repaired .... 1760. 10th June

No. 2 Copy of the General's Answer to the foregoing: That altho' no particular Mention was made of Fort Amherst Yet His Majesty's Pleasure, being to Assert & Maintain Possession of all Appurtenances, belonging

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to the Island of Cape Breton, he took it for Granted, that Possession Should be kept of that Place as well as of Cape Breton; That His Majesty's Orders for the Demolition of the Works being without Exception, there was not the least Doubt, but the Citadel Bastion Should be totally Razed, Which he Orders the Governor to have done Accordingly _ 26th June

No. 3. . . . . Copy Letter from Govr. Whitmore to the General; Acknowledging the receipt of his of the 18th & 19th May; That he had given Orders for the two Regts. destined for Quebec to hold themselves in readiness to Embark; That the Demolition of the Works went on Briskly; & Desires to have the General's Directions, with regard to the Transportation of Provisions belonging to the Contractors When the Garrison removes from Louisbourg to Halifax . . . . 15th June

No. 4. . . . . . Copy of the General's Answer to the foregoing; That Such Provisions, as belonged to the King should be transported to Halifax first; And that as he did not know what the Contract was, the Govr. Should Act with respect to the Contractors in the Manner he judged most for His Majesty's Service and Interest. 24th July

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N.º 5 .... Extract Letter from Gov.r Whitmore to Gen.l Amherst Acquainting him of the Reinforcement &c.a being Sailed for Quebec; That Capt.n Adlam with a Party had been in Richibucto Harbour, Which the Enemy Abandoned leaving five Vessells Which he burnt, they being aground; And Enclosing Intelligence received from Capt.n Hill at Fort Amherst of the Enemy's having two 50 Gun Ships & 3 Frigates in the River St. Lawrence .... 1st July

N.º 6. ... Copy of the above Mentioned Intelligence; Enclosed in the foregoing ...... 14th June

N.º 7. ..... Extract of the General's Answer to the foregoing; That he hoped the Enemy's Vessells would be Intercepted by Lord Colvill; & desiring the Gov.r to continue to Send Any thing he thought might be Usefull to the Army at Quebec .... 5th August

N.º 8. .... Extract of a Letter from Gov.r Whitmore to the Gen.l; That in Complyance with Gov.r Murray's earnest Request, he had loaded five Vessells with Coals Ammunition & Stores &c.a, for the Garrison of Quebec, Which he hoped would meet with the General's Approbation .... 16th July

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

No. 9 . . . Copy Letter from Govr. Murray to Govr. Whitmore; Requesting him to Send Some Vessells Loaded with Coals & other Necessarys greatly wanted for the Use of the Garrison of Quebec; Enclosed in the foregoing - - - - - - 27th. June

No. 10. . . Copy Letter from Lord Colvill to Govr. Whitmore; Relative to the Stationing of Frigates to Cruize against the Canso Privateers; also Enclosed in the foregoing - - - - - - - - 30th. June

No. 11. . . . Extract of the General's Answer to Govr. Whitmore's of the 16th. July; Approving entirely of his having Sent Coals, Ammunition &ca. to Quebec; & desiring him to Continue to give Govr. Murray, every Aid & Assistance he might require Consistent with the Safety of his own Garrison &ca. - - - - - - - - - 22d. August

No. 12. . . Extract Letter from Govr. Wentworth to the Genl. That the New Hampshire Regt. were all arrived at Charles Town on Connecticutt River, only 13 having deserted, Whom he hoped to Apprehend &ca. 12th. June.

No. 13. Extract of the Genl's. Answer to the foregoing; Hoping that he had Apprehended the Deserters he Mentions, & desiring he would Use his Utmost Endeavors to Apprehend the remainder of 150, that had Deserted in a

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Body with their Arms and Ammunition . . 5th August

No. 14 . . Extract Letter from Lt. Govr. Hutchinson to the Genl. Acquaints him of the Measures taking to Send the Troops of that Province to Louisbourg, & Nova Scotia 21st June.

No. 15. . . . Copy Message of the House of Representatives of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay to Lt. Govr. Hutchinson, relative to the relief of Fort Cumberland in Nova Scotia; Enclosed in the foregoing . 19th June

No. 16. . . . Copy of the Lt. Govr.'s Answer to the above Message; also Enclosed in the foregoing . . . . 20th June

No. 17 . . . Copy of the General's Answer to Lt. Govr. Hutchinson's of the 21st June; Thanking him for the Measures he was taking for forwarding His Majesty's Service &a. . . . 26th June

No. 18. . . . Copy Letter from Lt. Govr. Hutchinson to the Genl.; That in Consequence of two Letters from Govr. Lawrence Expressing his Apprehensions of Forts Frederic & Cumberland falling into the Enemy's hands, he had Ventured to Send 50 Men to Each of said Forts, which he hoped would meet with the General's Approbation . . . . 7th July

No. 19. Copy of the General's Answer; Approving

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

entirely of his having sent a Relief to Forts Frederic & Cumberland; And that he hoped soon to hear of the Remainder of the Massachusetts Forces Arrival at Crown Point . . . 24th July

No. 20. . . . Copy Letter from Govr. Fitch to the General; In Answer to his of the 13th June; Acquainting him, that as the Session was now over, it was not in his power to renew his Representations &ca, for the Compleating the Levies by Impresses; but that he hoped the General would be agreably disappointed, in finding the Numbers more compleat, & earlier in the Field than he imagined . . . 16th June

No. 21. . . . Copy Letter from Cadwallader Colden Esqr. President of His Majesty's Council & Commander in Chief of the Province of New York, to Genl. Amherst; That the Government having devolved on him by the Denise of Lt. Govr. DeLancey, he should Exert his utmost Abilities on all Occasions for His Majesty's Service &ca 4th Augst.

No. 22. . . . Extract of the General's Answer; That from the Presidents known Experience he had no doubt of finding the same Zeal in him, that he had always met with in his predecessor, for promoting the Service &ca . . . . 19th Augst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N.° 23. — Extract Letter from the General to Gov.r Boon; Congratulating him on his As:suming the Government of New Jersey; that he was Confident of his Zeal for Pro:moting the Service, in Which he Should always be ready to Co:operate with & Assist him &c.a — 19.th Aug.st

N.° 24 — Copy Letter from L.t Gov.r Bull to the General; Acquainting him with Col.o Montgomery's Success against the Cherokees, And that he (the L.t Gov.r) had thought proper to keep One half of the Militia, under marching Orders, in case things Should not take that favorable turn at present Expected — 12.th June

N.° 25 — Copy of the Gen.l's Answer; That Co:lonel Montgomery's Success gave him In:finite Pleasure; And Approving of the L.t Gov.r's Measure of keeping One half of the Militia under Marching Orders, & of his In:tentions of taking the Field, in case things Should not take the favorable turn at present Expected — 29.th June

N.° 26. — Copy. Letter from the General to L.t Gov.r Bull; Enclosing Dispatches for Col.o Montgomery, Which he begs the L.t Gov.r

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to forward by the first Safe Conveyance . . 24th July

No. 27. . . Copy Letter from Colonel Montgomery to the Genl. Containing a Relation of his March into the Cherokee Country, & of his Success in destroying their Towns &ca . . . . . 4th June

No. 28. . Copy of the General's Answer; That the Account of his Success against the Cherokees, gave him very great Pleasure; And Approving entirely of all the Steps he had taken for reducing these Barbarians; And that When they were Sufficiently punished, he Should leave it to the Legislature of the Province to Conclude a Peace with them, as he did not intend to Interfere in their Treaties &ca . . . . 29th June.

No. 29. . Copy Letter from Colonel Montgomery to the Genl. That the Cherokees Still refusing to treat, he was Obliged to March further into their Country, Which he proposed to do as next day, & was Determined to do all in his Power to force them into a Peace &ca . . 23d June.

No. 30 . . . Copy of the General's Answer; That Since the Cherokees were so much their own Enemy, as to decline the Acceptance of the Advantagious terms Offered them he could not too much Approve of the Colonel's

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Resolution to follow them without loss of time. 24th July

No. 31. . . . . Extract Letter from Brigr. Genl. Monckton to Genl. Amherst; That he expected to be at Pittsburgh in five days when he Should im:mediately Order the Detachment for Niagara to March off, & Complaining of the continued delays of the Provincials &ca. . . . . 23d. June.

No. 32 . . . . Extract Letter from Brigr. Monckton to the Genl., That the relief for Niagara with the Detachment to take Post at Presque' Isle Should March from Pittsburgh the 7th. July: And that as the good Accounts from Quebec had put the Indians in better temper, he was in hopes he Should be able to Make them of Some Use &ca. . . . . 4th. July

No. 33. . . . Extract of the General's Answers to the two foregoing: That it gave him Pleasure to hear of his Arrival at Pittsburgh, & that he intended the relief for Niagara &ca. should Set out on the 7th. July:— That the Party with the Whaleboats having Sett off on Lake Erie, on the 30th. June he was hopefull they would have taken Post at Presque' Isle several days before the Arrival of the Relief &ca. . . . . 24th. July

No. 34. . . . Copy Letter from Brigr. Monckton to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Genl. Informing him of the March of the Detachment for Presqu' Isle, with the relief for Niagara: and of the State of the Troops under his Command, with the Measures he intended to pursue, in Securing the Communication &ca . . . . 9th July

N° 35. . . . Copy of Genl. Amherst's Answer to the foregoing: that the Relief being Arrived at Niagara, he had given Major Walters the Necessary Orders for Supplying the Detachment at Presqu' Isle with Provisions &ca; & hints how to treat the Indians, in relation to Provisions and Presents . . . . 2d Augst

N° 36. . . . Extract of Genl. Amherst's Orders to Colonel Haviland, Fixing the time for his moving down Lake Champlain . . . . 29th July

N° 37. . . . Copy of the Genl's Orders to Captain Loring: That the French Vessells Appearing off Oswego, he dispatches three Whaleboats to the Captain, One of which he hoped would reach him with the Intelligence; That he Should take Such a Station as to prevent the Enemy from getting into their Harbour; & that Nothing might hinder his keeping Said Station, he Should next Morning Send a Detachment of 120 Men under the Command of Captn. Welyamoz to the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Great Island with Provisions &ca, there to wait in Order to Supply him with the Same as he might have Occasion . . . . 20th July

No 38 . . . Copy of the General's Orders to Ditto; That it was with Concern he learned of the Enemy's Vessells having Escaped; but that if they were really got into the River it was certain they would not return to give him an Opportunity of Attacking them; And therefore Orders the Captain to take this Occasion of Viewing the Islands, with the Entrance of the River, in which he Should be Assisted by Capt Wllyamoz, to whose Detachment he Should likewise give any Aid or Assistance they might want, & then return to Oswego . . . 24th July

No 37. . . Copy of the Generals Orders to Capt Wllyamoz; That he Should with the Detachment under his Command, proceed in ten Batteaus & two Whaleboats loaded with Provisions &ca, to La Grand Isle on Lake Ontario; take Post there, & be ready to Supply Capt Loring upon his Application, with what Provisions he may want; And that his Stay there must depend on the Motions of Our Vessels &ca . . . . 20th July

No 40 . . . Copy of Do Orders to Ditto; That the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Enemy's Vessells having Escaped Capt. Loring, he had Ordered him to take a View of the Islands & Entrance of the River &ca,- That Capt. Wlliyamoz Should Apply to Capt. Loring for Assistance in reconnoiking Said Islands &ca, and after getting all the Intelligence he could without Risk, that might be of Service to the Army, he Should return with his Detachment to Oswego - - - - 24th. July.

No. 41. - - - Extract Letter from Col. Montgomery to the General; Containing a Relation of his Sec:ond March into the Cherokee Country, of his Success in destroying their Towns &ca, and of his Intentions to return to New York. - 2d. July.

No. 42 - - Copy Return of the Killed & Wounded of Colonel Montgomery's Detachment; Enclosed in the foregoing - - - - - - - - - - - -

No. 43. - - - Copy General Amherst's Circular to the Governors on the Continent from Cape Breton to Georgia Inclve. Acquainting them of the Reduction of L'Isle Royale &ca - - - - - 26th. Augst.

The

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

The Following are put up with the Dispatch Vizt

Monsr Pouchot's Letter to Genl Amherst.

The General's Answer

Articles of Capitulation of Fort Levis.

Inventory of Artillery Stores &ca, remaining at Fort Levis after the Capitulation.

Return of Provisions in Ditto.

List of the Prisoners of the Garrison of Fort Levis, and the Ottawawa Brig, together with the Killed & wounded in Each —

Return of the Killed & Wounded of the Troops under General Amherst's Command from the 16th to the 25th August Inclusive. —

Embarkation Return of the Troops under General Am:herst's Command at Oswego 9th August.

Return of the Number of Whaleboats & Batteaus de:livered to Each Corps at Fort Ontario 9th Augt and Numbers remaining the 20th August. —

Endorsed Schedule of Papers | Referred to, in Major Genl | Amherst's Letter to the | Rt Honble Mr Secretary Pitt | bearing date 26th August | 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Louisbourg June 10th 1760.—

Sir,

I Have the Honour herewith to Inclose a Copy of my last Letter to You, which I dispatched by Lt Phillips of the 45th Regiment, the 24th Ultimo; since then, Namely on the 31st Do I received Your Pacquet of the 23d April, which was delivered me by Capt: De Ruvyne, directing that the Fortress of Louisbourg, and all the Works and Defences of the Harbour be most Effectually and entirely destroyed; it also brought me a Letter from Mr Secretary Pitt, in which was Enclosed His Majesty's Sign Manual for the Same purpose; accordingly I immediately gave the Necessary Orders to the Engineers, who Consulted among themselves the most proper Method of Proceeding, and on Monday the Second Instant We began upon demolishing the Outworks, while the Miners are preparing the Mines to blow up the Ramparts; and all goes on with great Alacrity, and as much dispatch as the Nature of the Soil will Admit of.

I Observe and shall Conform to that part of Your Orders which direct, that the Houses are not to be demolished further than shall be found Necessary toward the full and totall Destruction of

all and Every the Fortifications of the Town; but I Apprehend, and indeed am Confirmed in my Opin:ion by the Engineers and Captains of Men of War, that in demolishing We can do Nothing that will be any way Efficacious towards rendring the Harbour more Incommodious or Impracticable. — I Observe it is His Majesty's Pleasure that a Force be left on Cape Breton sufficient to Assert & Maintain possession thereof in His Name: This Force I think, should be Five Hundred Men (be:side One hundred & Sixty, as a Garrison for Fort Amherst on the Island St. John's, about which place You are entirely Silent, but I Expect in Your next Directions concerning it) but whether these Men are to be Quartered in the Town after it is en:tirely laid open, or the Citadell is to be repaired, and put in some posture of Defence for their Recep:tion, is a Question which I beg You will please to Explain to me in Your next. Colonel Bastide In:forms me that there was a Consultation at Home, and determined by Lord Ligonier, that the Citadell should be Repaired and made Defensible against a Surprize, and I am accordingly making the Necessary Prepara:tions for that purpose; but at the same time His Majesty's Orders and Mr. Pitt's Letter, as well as Yours, are so positive, that all the Fortifications, Works,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

and Defences whatever shall be totally Demolished and Razed, That I hope You will Honour me with Your Commands on the Occasion. Colonel Bastide has Minutes of the Consultation about the Citadell, but they are not Signed.

I shall be very Carefull of all Materials and Stores, that they may be preserved in order for transporting to Hallifax, and I shall as soon as in my power make Estimate of the Tonnage of Shipping which will be requisite for this purpose, but it is yet Impossible, nor can I yet make any Guess at the time in which We shall be able to Compleat the Demolition.— You have not sent me the Pay You have Established for Artificers during the Campaign as I see You intended; I have therefore gone on as in former Years.

Inclosed are Returns of the State of this Garrison; One of which I Entreat You will be pleased to transmit to the Secretary at War.

I am, &ca

Edwd. Whitmore

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Governor | Whitmore to General Amherst. | Dated Louisbourg 10th. June 1760 |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Canajohary June 26th 1760.

Dear Sir,

On the 24th of this Instant I was favored with Your Letter of the 10th of June, Enclosing a Copy of What You had Sent me by Lt Philips, Who will probably Joyn You long before this can reach, so that I need not do any thing In Answer to that.—

I see with Pleasure, that You have begun the Demolition of the Works, According to the orders You received, and that every thing is going on with Alacrity and Dispatch.—

I take it for granted, that as the King's Pleasure is Signified to be for Asserting & Mantaining Possession of Cape Breton, in His Majesty's Name all Appurtenances belonging to the Said Island are Included, and thó there is no Particular Mention made of Fort Amherst, Yet Possession is to be kept of that Place, as well as of Cape Breton:— I have none of the Papers with me at present relating to this Affair but I will Venture to Conclude, that Possession is to be mantained of every Part, belonging to the Government in His Majesty's Name, as well as of the Town of Louisbourg—

As to the Question about the Citadel Bastion

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

being repaired, or not, from the Minutes which Colonel Bastide has brought with him, of which he has also transmitted me a Copy, I think there is not the least doubt, but the King's Intentions are, it Should not be repaired, the Orders for the Demolition of the Works are without Exception, the Whole are therefore to be totally demolished and rased, the Garrison must of Course be Quartered in the Houses of the Town, Which is not to have the least Appearance remaining of having had any Works about it; You will therefore be so good to Order the Citadel Bastion to be as totally destroyed and Razed, as any Other part.—

If when the Works are compleatly Ruined, You should think it necessary to place Your Blockhouses and to have Small Guards to protect & Defend the Avenues of the Town from any Insult of Indians, that will depend entirely on You to do as You Judge Proper, as those Blockhouses may in an Instant be destroyed.—

I send You Enclosed a Copy of the Order I have given here, regulating the Pay of Artificers, Which makes a great Saving to the Publick, I however would not have You Conform to it, if You think any Change in the payment of the Working men might retard the Demolition of the Works, which cannot be too

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Soon Compleatly Ruined.—

I Shall not Omitt to Send the Returns of Your Garrison to His Majesty's Secretary at War, by the first Opportunity that may offer, tho' I imagine it will be Some time first, as the Pacquets are almost the only Occasions I have, And I Dispatched One with the News of the Enemy's having raised the Siege, & abandoned their Cannon to the Garrison of Quebec, two days before I had the pleasure of receiving Your Letter.—

I am glad to hear the People under Col? Howe's Command were Arrived safe at Louisbourg, they are late, but I hope they are at Quebec before this time And that Capt. Gualy has Arrived Safe at Your Government.—

I am, with great truth & Esteem,

Sir, &ca

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Whitmore.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Governor Whitmore | Dated Canejohary 26th June 1760 | In Answer to the Gov's of the 10th June; | That

Copy./

Sir,

Since I had the Honour of Writing to You o' the 10th Instant (of Which I Enclose a Copy) I have received both Your Letters of the 18th & 19th Ult°, The Latter in Consequence of the Advices You had Just Received, giving Directions quite Opposite to those in the former Renders it Unnecessary for me to take any further Notice thereof.—

I immediately gave Orders for the twenty Second & Fortyeth Regiments to hold themselves in Readyness to Embark, And when the Transports Arrive, a Moment's time Shall not be lost. If the Number of Transports that Arrive, are only Sufficient for the twenty Second Regiment, they shall be sent without waiting for the Fortyeth, Which Shall follow when the Other Transports Arrive, even altho' the three hundred Provincials You mention Should not Arrive.—

We have wrought very briskly, on the business of the Demolition, but it's heavy Work & must go on Slowly indeed When the two Regiments are gone however all that can be done Shall be done.—

I have Applyed to Capt. Biron of His Majesty's Ship Fame, Who Commands in the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Harbour for a Convoy for the Troops going up the River, Who has promised that it Shall be ready.—

In Enumerating the Articles, Which it is His Majesty's Pleasure Should be Sent to Halifax, You mention Provisions; I Conceive by that is meant Such Provisions as are in Store & His Majesty's Property Not those belonging to the Con:tractors for Victualling the Garrison, Who having also the Contract for Victualling all His Majesty's Forces in North America Should in my Opinion, All Such of their Magazine here as the withdrawing the Garrison from hence, renders unnecessary at this Place, to other Parts, And as this no doubt will Occasion a New & Unforeseen Expence Apply for the Same, either to You, or the Lords of the Treasury. But very different from this, is the Opinion of their Agent Mr Shea, Who would have me Appoint a Commissary to receive all the Provisions he has off his hands, and grant my Receipts for every Specie, On Accot of His Majesty. This I have Refused And must beg Your Directions how to Act on the Oc:casion: He himself will write to You by this Conveyance on the Subject.—

As the French Inhabitants about Mirimichi and along the Coast towards Canso, have again this Spring taken Some of Our Vessells, I have applyed

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for a Frigate to Cruise upon that Station and with:
:in a day or two the Repulse will Sail upon that
Service.—

On the 10th Instant Arrived here His Majesty's Ship Lizard with five Transports having on board Col. How with Several Other Officers, & the recover:
:ed wounded Men from New York — They Sailed again Yesterday, and with them I Sent the recovered Men from hence & the Cloathing of the Regiments.—

I have the honour to be, with the highest respect

Sir,

&ca

Edwd. Whitmore

Louisbourg June 15th.
1760

His Excellency General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr. Whitmore | to Gen:
:eral Amherst Dated | Louisbourg June 15th 1760.— |
Acknowledging the Receipt of the | General's of the
18th & 19th May; That | he had given Orders for the
two Regts. | destined for Quebec to hold themselves |

in readiness to Embark; That the| Demolition of the Works went on| briskly; and desires to have the| General's Directions with regard to| the transportation of Provisions| belonging to the Contractors when the| Garrison removes from Louisbourg to| Hallifax. —| in Mr. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: 1760.| No. 3.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract/. Louisbourg July 1st 1760.

"Inclosed I have the Honour of Transmitting Copy of my last Letter to You of Date 15th Ultimo, Since then I have received Yours of the 26th May & 4th Ultimo; In Complyance with the former I have given Certificates for the Powder & Ord'nance Stores, received last Summer out of the Prize Ship Æmelia.

The 22d Regiment & Eight Companies of the 40th have been Embarked some time, but detained by Contrary Winds and Fogs; however all are this morning Sailed with a fine Wind at N. W. under Convoy of His Majesty's Ship Sutherland, who Arrived here a few days ago.

We are going on in the Demolition of the Works as fast as the small Number of our Hands will Admit. The Miners find great Difficulties arising from the Nature of the Earth, which however will be Surmounted in time.

On the 25th May, a Detachment of One hundred & Sixty Men under the Command of Capt: Hill of General Warburton's Regiment, Sailed from this Port; They Arrived at Fort Amherst, & Relieved the Garrison the 30th – As soon as Capt: Adlam & his Detachment were Embarked, he proceeded (According to his Instructions) to Visit

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Lurking places of the Enemy: Upon his Entrance of the Harbour of Richibucto the 11th Ultimo, the French Abandonned their Houses & fled to the Woods; he found at Anchor One Brigg, & four Smaller Vessells, some miles up the River, did all he possibly could to bring them off, but they Grounded; He then sett them on fire & burned them to the Waters Edge, and Arrived here the 28th with his whole Detachment, and all Well.—

On the 17th Ulto I received a Letter from Captain Hill, of which, I here Enclose an Extract; I immediately Communicated to Capt: Byron the Intelligence it Contains, who very next day Sailed with the three 70 Gun Ships, the Scarborough & Repulse Frigates in Quest of the Enemy, and I hope soon to hear they have been so fortunate as meet with them.—

Immediately on Receipt of Your Letter o' the 4th I Ordered two Officers & Thirty Men of the Company of Artillery to Embark, and they are Sailed with the Convoy.

As I have an Opportunity of taking up some Vessells here, I have begun to Embark some of the Ordinance Stores for Halifax, that no time may be lost.

Engineers Debbiege & Spry, & Capt. Lieut:

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lewis, & Lt Congreve of the Artillery, Embarked and Sailed with the Convoy this day."

Edwd. Whitmore

His Excellency General Amherst

Endorsed. Extract of Letter from Governor | Whitmore to General Amherst. | Dated Louisbourg. 1st July 1760 | Acquainting him of the Reinforcemt | &ca, being Sail:ed for Quebec. That | Capt: Adlam with a party had been | in Richibucto Harbour, which the | Enemy Abandonned, leaving five | Vessels, which he burnt, they being | aground, & Enclosing Intelligence | received from Capt: Hill at Fort | Amherst of the Enemys having | two 50 Gun Ships & 3 Frigates | in the River St Laurence | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: 1760 | No 5.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract of a Letter from Capt: Hill to Govr. Whitmore, Dated Fort Amherst _ 14th June 1760 _

"This Morning Captain Adlam came into this Harbour from Richibucto, and Informs me of the following Particulars, Vizt That on the 9th Inst: the Chief of the Tribe of the Richibucto Indians (who produced Articles of peace signed by General Lawrence) Acquainted him, that there was on the third Instant at Mirimichie, a Great Force of French in Arms, and several Armed Vessells; and that at Rastigushi in the Bay of Challeurs, there was lately Arrived from France several Men of War, with Land Officers on Board.

That on the 10th Inst the Chief of the Tribe of the Mirimichie Indians (who had likewise a Regular Pass port signed by Col: Fry) Arrived at the Harbour of Richibucto on his way to Fort Cumberland, to give Colo Fry Intelligence of the following Particulars, Vizt That on the 8th Instant, he left in the Mouth of the River Mirimichie, 6 Armed Vessells, Mounting from 10 to 12. Guns Each, & 500 Men in Arms, partly Canadiens, with 5 French Officers, One lately Arrived from Old France, & four from Canada; That a few days before he was at Rastagush, at which place was lately Arrived from France Five

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Men of War, two of Fifty Guns, the Others something smaller, with several Officers and Soldiers on board, and that there likewise were several Other Armed Vessells in that Harbour, but that he could not Under:stand any thing of their Destination".

Endorsed Extract of a Letter from Captain | Hill to Governor Whitmore. | Dated Fort Amherst 14th June 1760, | Enclosed in the Govrs. to General | Amherst of the 1st July | Containing Intelligence of the | Enemys having two 50 Gun | Ships, & three Frigates in the | River St Lawrence. | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26: 1760 | No 6. |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O. 5. 59

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./

Louisbourg July 16th 1760.

"On the 13th Arrived here a Transport (the good Intent William Hooper Master) from Quebec, Who brought Me Letters from Brigr Genl Murray & Lord Colvill of which I have inclosed Copys; In Complyance with Brigr Murray's so earnest request, as I think it must be for the good of His Majesty's Service, altho its contrary to the Orders I have received of dispatching all Stores via to Hallifax, I have with all the Dispatch I possibly could loaded five Vessells with Coals, Ammunition & Stores which are most wanted; the Good Intent will also be loaded in two days, and all will Sail Under Convoy of the Race Horse Bomb Capt. McCartney together with all the Cattle Vessells that are here, the first fair Wind; in all which I hope for the Satisfaction of Your Approbation!"

Edwd Whitmore

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Extract of a Letter from / Governor Whitmore to General / Amherst - Dated / Louisbourg 16th July 1760.- /

C.O. 5.59

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./ Quebec June 27th. 1760.__

Sir,

I hope long ere this You have received Mine with the Account of the Siege being raised, and in Which I gave You an Account of our Wants, Among many others, that of Fuel is the most Considerable; Notwithstanding every Method I can Use, if not Powerfully Assisted by You in this Point, I much fear We Shall be distressed.__ You know how dreadfull it is to be reduced to this Extremity in Such a Climate; And were the Men Obliged to Undergo the Same hardships next Winter, as they were the last, they would be certainly wore out _ Grates We Shall want Much And will be greatly Obliged to You for What You can Spare.__

This goes by the good Intent William Hooper Master Whom I Send for Coals _ he can load two Hundred and twenty Chaldron, & hope You will give him all the Assistance in Your Power; _ Our Men recover Slowly; this Place is a Capitol Point & cannot be bare, So that I Shall be able to make but a very Small Di:version in favour of Mr. Amherst's Operations unless Considerably reinforced. _ You have received my Application on this head before, & do not

doubt but You will do every thing in Your power
for that Purpose, in this Interesting Juncture.—
I am, with great regard,
Dear Sir,
&ca.
Ja: Murray

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr. Murray | to Governor Whitmore – Dated | Quebec 27th June 1760.— | Enclosed in Govr. Whitmore's to | Genl. Amherst of 16th July 1760.— | Requesting him to Send some Vessells | Loaded with Coals, and Other | Necessaries, greatly wanted, for | the Use of the Garrison of Quebec. | in M. G. Amhersts of Augt. 21: 1760 | No. 9.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Sir,

I Have received the Honour of Your Letter of the 4th May. — You must know before this time, that the Richmond was sent without my knowledge from Hallifax to England, by Capt: Gough of the Penzance. I Have no Frigate with me beside the Diana, and I have already Appointed her to go on the Expedition towards Montreal; but I Wrote to Captain Byron to Employ the two first Frigates he could lay hold of, to Guard the Richmond's Station: and Several are Expected to Come Your way; I also sent him a Schooner, which sailed hence the 9th Instant, to be Manned & Armed as a Cruizer on the Gutt of Canso Privateers.

Capt: Gough*, in the Penzance, is just Arrived, & tells me that the Repulse by his Order, is appointed for the Louisbourg Station.

* Since Dead

I Have the Honour to be, with great Regard,

Sir,

Your most Obedt. &
most Humble Servt.
Colvill

Northumberland at Quebec
30th June 1760 —

Endorsed.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./

Boston 21st June 1760 —

"In consequence of the Letter You was pleased to write me by Wyer I have now 50 Men at the Castle waiting for a Vessell bound to the Bay of Fundy, & which I am Assured will be ready by Monday or Tuesday. — Mr Hancock has agreed for their Passage to St Johns River at two Dollars ⅌ man. It was not possible for me to get ready more than 116 Privates before the last Transport sailed. That Number went in the Squirrel Turner, I had determined the remainder of the 300 for Louis:bourg Should go in the Province Ship King George, that the Charge of their Transportation might be Saved, but I have not been able to compleat the Number. I have about 100, at the Castle, and if I can't Make up the Number in a day or two, will Send the Ship with them. I Shall transmit Copy of a Message to me from the house of Representatives to Show that they are in a better temper than they have been. I also Send My Answer. While I am writing a Vessell Arrives from Quebec, with the most agreable Accounts we could hope to have received. I Send Copy of my Letter from Mr Murray. The Vessell is not got up to the Town, & I cannot Send Your Pacquets, but immediately

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

after She gets up, will either forward them, or Assist the Officer in Making the utmost dispatch himself, So that I hope You will be, but a few hours with:out them.

I am, with very great respect,

&ca

Thos Hutchinson

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Extract. Letter from Lt Govr Hutchinson / To General Amherst - Dated / Boston 21st June 1760. - / Acquaints the General of the Measures / taking to Send the Troops of that / Province to Louisbourg & Nova Scotia / in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: 1760 / No. 14.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:59

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Province of Mass.a Bay.

In the House of Representatives June 19.th 1760—

Voted, that the following Message be Sent up to His Honour the Lieutenant Governour.—

May it Please Your Honour,

The House being Informed that the Soldiers in the pay of this Province, Who are Stationed at Fort Cumberland in Nova Scotia, are very uneasy at their being detained in His Majesty's Service, so long beyond the time for which they inlisted, are Apprehensive Some indirect Means will be taken Whereby to relieve themselves, unless Some immediate care be taken to quiet them for the present: The House being desirous to do all in their power to promote His Majesty's Service, and quiet the Minds of those uneasy People, desire Your Honour would write to the Commanding Officer at Fort Cumberland, that he may let them know that all possible care is taking for their relief.—

Furthermore, The House being Apprehensive, that this Province is at Charge to Support a greater Number of Officers at the Said Fort, than is Necessary to Such a Number of Soldiers; The House desire Your Honour would take this Matter into Your wise Consideration and Make Such a Deduction as the Case will admit of.

James Otis Speak.r

Copy exam.d / ℘ A Oliver Sec.y

Endorsed. Copy - Message of the House of | Representatives of the Province of | Massachusetts bay to Lt. Governor | Hutchinson, relative to the relief of | Fort Cumberland in Nova Scotia | Dated 19th June 1760 _ | Enclosed in the Lt. Gov's to General | Amherst of 21st Ditto _ | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26: 1760. | No. 15.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

C.O.5:59

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Gentlemen of the House of Representatives,

I am very Sure the General of His Majesty's Forces, would have caused the Men in the pay of this Province at Nova Scotia, to have been dismissed before this time, if it could have been done, without great Prejudice to His Majesty's Service. I think it very Probable, that in Consequence of the Orders given they are already or will be in a Short time relieved. I will write to the Commanding Officer at Fort Cumberland as You desire And I will endeavor, that there Shall be a Reduction of the Officers in proportion to the privates as near as may be.—

T Hutchinson

Council Chamber June 20th 1760.

Endorsed. Copy Lt Govr Hutchinson's / Answer to the Message of the / House of Representatives of the / Massachusetts Bay Relative to / the relief of Fort Cumberland / 20th June 1760. / Enclosed in the Lt Govrs to General / Amherst of 21st Ditto. / in Mr G. Amherst's of Augt 26: 1760. / No 16.

C.O.5:59

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Boston, 7th July 1760.

Sir,

I Have received two Letters from Governor Lawrence, in both of which he Expresses his Appre:hensions of the danger both of Fort Frederic & Fort Cumberland, and presses me to Send 100 Men to Each without delay. I Have Wrote him in Answer that by Consenting to the Mens being put under the Command of the General of His Majesty's Forces, the Governor of this Province had deprived himself of the right of destining them, that if I should send 100, to Each of those Forts, those for Louisbourg would be too much Lessened; however I Advised with the Council here, and they were of Opinion that Fort Cumberland would be in danger of falling into the Enemy's hands, if the Garrison was not Strengthned I Ventured therefore to send 50 Men directly thither as well as 50 to Fort Frederic, both which Embarked the 29th June, & Sailed that Night or the next Morning, as did also, at the same time, 70 Men on board the King George for Louisbourg. I hope You will not disapprove of this Measure, though the Whole 300 for Louisbourg be not Com:pleat, I have 18 Men more for Louisbourg at the Castle, & may perhaps pick up 20 or 30

More, who have Inlisted, but do not yet appear. It was not possible for me to Raise a Man more; Mr Nutt on whom I depended much, having raised but little more than a hundred Men.—

By the Returns made to me, and the Commissions given out, I find about 800 Men more raised to go Westward, since Mr. Pownall Sailed; they are beginning to March, and I Expect will all have marched in a few days.—

I Have the Honour to be,

Your Excellency's

Most Humble &

most Obedient Servant

Tho. Hutchinson

His Excellency Major General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Lt. Govr. | Hutchinson to Genl. Amherst. | Dated Boston 7th July 1760.— | That in Conse:quence of two Letters | from Govr. Lawrence, Expressing his | Apprehensions of Forts Frederic and | Cumberland falling into the Enemy's | hands, he had ventured to send 50 | Men to Each of said Forts, which he | hoped would meet with the General's | Approbation.— | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26. 1760 | No. 18.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Norwalk 16th June 1760_

Sir,

Your Letter of the 13th Which I have just now received is before me; the Information You give me, both with respect to the Deficiency of Numbers, and Delay of the Forces raised, gives me great Concern, and were it in my power, more Effectually than has been done, to remedy the difficultys, I Should with great Pleasure immediately do it; I Suppose the Forces raised, are by the best Information I can Obtain already Marched unless a Company or two, or part of them, Which by the failure of Officers first appointed, happened to be delayed, in raising, & getting the Men in readiness for the Service; And I Conclude even those are Marched or ready for it, as I gave repeated Orders for all to March as fast as Possible; As to the Numbers raised I can't but hope and believe the Accounts, will when the whole Arrive be different, and that Mistake will, by a larger Number's Appearing in the Field be agreably rectifyed; When I was at the Assembly I made particular Enquiry of the Com:mittee (who gave the Orders to the Captains of the respective Companies for their Pay, and to Whom the Captains gave Account of the Numbers Enlisted) What

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Number were Enlisted, And they Informed me that the Whole Number would as they Supposed Ammount, to near about the Number raised Last Year, Whether a few more or less was a little uncertain, and as this was generally known there, and that the Method come into this Year was likely to Effect as Much, as could possibly be done by all the Exer: tions of Authority and Compulsion last Year for the King's Service; The Assembly Judged the Method of Encouragement to be the best, and were before their Adjournment by the before mentioned Accounts great: ly Confirmed in that Opinion. — And as the Session is now Over, I Shall not, without Calling the Assembly to meet again, be able, to renew Your Representations, nor repeat my Recommendations to make further and more Effectuall Provision for Compleating the Number at first Voted to be Encouraged, the length of time Necessary to Effect any thing by that Method will be so great as to render it, only an Expence to little purpose. —

I am,

Sir &ca

Thos. Fitch

His Excellency Genl. Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Govr. Fitch | To General

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Charles Town, June 12th 1760.

Sir,

I Have the Honour to transmit to Your Excellency by Express, Dispatches from Colonel Montgomery, with an Account of the Success he hath Obtained in the Expedition against the Cherokees, Upon which I beg leave to Congratulate Your Excellency, as it promises an happy & Speedy termination to that War, and in great probability will powerfully Co-operate with the moderate Messages I sent to, and Immoderate presents I have distributed among the Creek Indians, in order to prevent their being Seduced by the Artifices of the French Partizans amongst them, to break with Us, In which I hope the United Councils & Efforts of Govr. Ellis and Myself will Succeed. I had the pleasure to hear a few days ago, that the Creeks in General were dissatisfied with the rash Murders committed the middle of last Month by some of their Young Men, at the Instigation of the Mortar; And now this bold and fortunate Attack by Colonel Montgomery upon the Cherokees will soon be known to the Creeks, and will without doubt Confirm our Friends, fix the Wavering, and deter the Ill inclined from Attempting anything further against Us.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Tho' the Scene is thus greatly Changed in prospect to our Advantage, as I may reasonably Judge from the Accounts I receive, tho' Imperfect, yet still I think proper to Continue One half of our Militia under Marching Orders, and hold My:self ready to take the Field, in Case things should not take that favorable turn, which I at present believe they will.

I shall not trespass on Your Excellency, by Entering on the Expediency of putting an End to the Cherokee War, by Accepting of reasonable Terms of Peace, of which Colonel Montgomery has doubtless Informed You, or with the Resolutions of the Govern:ment of Virginia, on my pressing Instances for their relieving Fort Loudoun, to Send One thousand Men for that purpose, with twelve Months provisions; al:tho' provisions will be thrown in by Consequence of Colonel Montgomery's Success, sooner than the Virginia Succours can Arrive, yet I cannot in Justice but highly Commend the Zeal and Expedition where-with Gov.r Fauquier & his Assembly proceeded, as soon as the Dangers, the desires & designs of this Province were fully Communicated by me to him.

I Have taken the Liberty of Enclosing to Your Excellency One of our Gazettes, in which I pub:lished, for the Information of this Province, Colonel

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Grant's Letter to me, giving an Account of their Success, Suppressing only One paragraph which mentioned the difficulty, or Impracticability of pass:ing over the Mountains with the Army, which tho proper to be known to Us, need not be made public to Every Body, Especially as the knowledge of such a Circumstance could be of no Advantage in promoting the peace with the Indians; Another paragraph touching some Irregularities in Fort Prince George, thó of no great Consequence, I Sup:prest for the Honor of the Garrison.

I Have Ordered the Advice Boat to Wait Eight or ten days for any Answers or Orders, that Your Excellency may think proper to Send.

I Have the Honor to be, with the greatest Respect,

Sir &ca

Wm Bull.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Lt Govr Bull | to General Amherst. | Dated Charles Town 12th June 1760 | Acquainting him with Colonel | Montgomery's Success against the | Cherokees, and that he (the Lt Govr) | had thought proper to keep one half | of the Militia under Marching Orders, | in Case things should not take the | favorable turn at present Expected, | &ca. | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26 · 1760. | No 24.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

Camp at Oswego 24th July 1760.

Sir,

The Last Letter I had the pleasure of re:ceiving from You, bears date the 12th Ultimo, and Enclosed is the Duplicate of my Answer thereto; to:gether with a Packett for Colonel Montgomery, whom I find has been Obliged to March further into the Cherokee Country; I must Own, that from his first Success, I had strongly believed those Barbarians would have Sued for Peace; but since they have not, and put the Army to the trouble of following them, I am hopefull they will meet with their Just Deserts, & receive such punishment as will put it entirely out of their power of ever Mo:lesting the Province any more.

I Must beg the favor of You to forward that Packett by the first safe Conveyance that shall Offer after it Comes to Your hands.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble Lt Govr Bull.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from General | Amherst to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lt Govr Bull. | Dated Camp at Oswego 24th July 1760 | Enclosing Dispatches for Colonel | Montgomery, which he begs the Lt | Governor to forward by the first safe | Conveyance. - | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26. 1760 | No 26.

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Sir,

I had the honor to inform Your Excellency in my Letter of the 24th of last Month, that we were in Some distress, for want of a Sufficient Number of Bullock: to proceed with; however with the Assistance of different Partys of Rangers, Which had been Sent out, we got together 300 Bullocks & Cows.—

We Marched from Ninety Six the 28th and the 1st of this Month we Arrived about Eleven o' Clock, at twelve Mile River, a very Difficult pass, where we were Assured by all the Province, that We Should meet with Opposition, but we passed the River without a Shot being fired; About 4 in the after:noon the left of Our Carriages got to Camp, tho' indeed they were brought up Steep and Rocky Banks by the force of Our Men, for the horses were so fatigued with a March of 84 Miles in five days that they could not get up: As We met with no Opposition at this Pass, and our Scouts finding no Indian Tracks Round the Country I was Con:vinced We were not discovered, & therefore Resolved to proceed that Night, tho' We had Made a March of above twenty Miles in the Morning, and had not halted Since we left Ninety Six; We Encamped in a Square, upon very Advantagious Ground within a hundred

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

& fifty Yards of the River, & placed our Carriages in the Center, We left our Tents Standing with a Capt & 120, of the Kings Troops, some few Provincials & Rangers as a Guard to Our Camp, Carriages & Cattle, And I Marched with the rest of the Detach:ment at 8 at Night through the Woods in hopes of Surprising the Town of Estatoe, the Most Consider:able & most distant of the Cherokee Towns in the lower Nation; Estatoe was about 25 Miles from the Camp We left. After we had Marched about 16 Miles in the Night a Dog was heard Barking in Our Front, Upon which one of the Guides Informed me that there were a few Houses about a Qr of a Mile from the Road a little advanced of us, I im:mediately detached the light Infantry Company of the Royal with Orders to Surround the Houses, & put the Indians to Death without firing a Shot; by Ac:cident, A scout, Which had been at Fort Prince George the day before, was incamped there, the Moment the Indians without the Houses discovered Our people they fired at them, Upon which a few of our Men returned the fire, but Almost all the Indians in and about the Houses were killed with Bayonets, a good many Women and Children were made Pris:oners, Some could not be Saved, We found Some other houses Abandoned upon the road, And Arrived at

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Estatoe early in the Morning. The Indians had Aban:
:doned it About half an hour before, leaving their
Ammunition, Provisions, and in Short all their Effects
behind them, about ten or a dozen of them were
killed in endeavoring to make their Escape Some
of them, Who had Concealed themselves were burnt in
the Town, Which we left in Ashes, And then Proceeded
to their Other Towns Which all shared the same
fate, their loss cannot Amount to less than Sixty
or eighty killed, & about forty Prisoners I mean
Men Women & Children; Every Town in their Na:
:tion is burnt, & those Towns more considerable
than could be imagined their houses neat and
Convenient, and well provided with every Necessary
of life, there were above two hundred houses at
Estatoe besides the Town house, And very near the
Same Number at Sugar Town with a Stockade Fort,
and there were not less than a hundred houses in
any of their Other Towns.. Those Who Escaped have
neither Ammunition, Provision, nor any Other Resource
that I know of but getting over the Mountains
to their Brother Indians. The Soldiers found Money
& Watches in Some of their houses, their beds were
warm in many places, And in Others their
Sapann was found warm upon the Table and
in their Kettles - every thing being Over, We Arrived

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the 2[d] at 4 o'Clock at Fort Prince George.—

In Justice to the Troops I must take Notice of the length of Our March.— We Marched the 1st about four in the Morning from Beaver Dams to twelve Mile river Which is twenty Miles, at Eight that night from twelve Mile River to Estatoe Which is 25 Miles; On the 2[d] in the Morning thro' all the Indian Towns to Fort Prince George 15 Miles, So that the Troops Marched above Sixty Miles without Sleeping, and we did not leave one Man behind.— I cannot express how Much I am pleased with both Officers and Men, the fatigue was great, but not a Man Complained it was ordered, and therefore it was believed by them all to be necessary.— I am laid Under the highest Obligations to Major Grant of My Regim[t], Whose great Abilities as an Officer were employed, with the utmost Application and Attention in Carrying on every part of the Service.—

Our loss is very inconsiderable Not above three or four Men Killed— Lieut[t] Hamilton & Marshal of the Royal wounded the first in the Arm, the other in the Belly; but 'tis hoped both will recover, tho' Marshal is not out of Danger.— From the best Accounts I have been Able to pick up, I find, 'tis almost impossible to proceed over the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Mountains. And indeed it does not Appear to be necessary in the present Situation of Affairs there can be no great Advantage in Continuing a War against those Savages, the Lower Cherokees who were the Most Guilty, have been Sufficiently Corrected for their Insolence And if a Peace can be Made with the Whole, I think 'tis the best thing Which can happen to this Province—

I therefore intend to make Use of Some Indians, Who have been improperly confined by the Officer Commanding in this Fort, When they came to treat with him, I shall set them at Liberty at different times with Directions to In:form their Nation, that thô they See we can Extirpate them, Yet they may Still have peace, as they were formerly Our Friends & Allies, One of them I intend to Send to Fort Loudoun to invite the little Carpenter to come with Some Other head Men And make peace for their Na:tion, Which I intend to Shew Some favor to, upon Account of his good behavior, but the Commanding Officer at Fort Loudoun, is to Ac:quaint him that if he does not come in a very few days, he may expect to See his Towns in Ashes— A threat Which by the way We could hardly put in Execution, but I dare Say it

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

will have the desired Effect, in their Present Con:
:sternation.—

The Moment this Affair is Settled, I Shall return with all Possible Expedition to the Place of Embarkation, and proceed to York, According to Your Excellency's Commands.

I have the Honour to be,

Sir,

&c.

Arch^d. Montgomery

Camp near Fort Prince George
June 4th 1760.—
His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Col^o Montgomery | to General Amherst—Dated | Camp near Fort Prince George 4th June | 1760 | Containing a Relation of his March, into the Cherokee Country, and of his | Success in destroying their Towns, &c. | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26. 1760 | N° 27.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Fort Herckheimer June 29th 1760.

Sir,

Last Night I had the favor of receiving Your Letter of the 4th June, giving an Account of the Success You have had, in Your Attack on the Cherokees and their Towns, which gives me very great pleasure, as that Nation, will now See, that We can lay waste their Towns, & destroy Every:thing they have, kill as many of them as We think proper, and Shew Mercy to Others.

This indeed is the only method of treating Indians, and I am Confident, it will be the means of Insuring Peace and quiet to His Majesty's Sub:jects in that part for some time to Come, from the Measures You have so wisely taken, of At:tacking & Conquering these Savages; and it adds greatly to Your Victory that there is so very little loss on our Side. _ I am Sorry to hear of the two Officers of the Royal being Wounded, and that Lt Marshall is not out of danger.

The Mention You make of the Behavior of the Troops, gives me the greatest Satisfaction, and the Opinion You give me of Lt Colonel Grant's Abil:ities, Confirms me in that which I have always had of him.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Your Intentions of sending to Fort Loudoun for the Little Carpenter, seem to be very Just: My Resolves were & are, that these Scoundrell Indians should be Effectually punished; When that is compleatly done, and the Province thereby Insured from any further Outrages from these Villains, a Peace then I think cannot be too soon made; and when they are sufficiently punished, of which You, & the Lt Govr of the Province must be the proper Judges; I must Repeat to You, that I leave it to the Legislature of the Province, as I do not Intend to Interfere in their Treaties; And whenever You see Affairs so Settled, as not to require the Assistance of the Troops under Your Command any longer, You cannot then Return to New York, with too much Expedition.—

I am to own the Receipt of the Duplicate of Your Letter of the 24th May, which I have already Answered on the 18th of June, of which I now send You a Duplicate

The Event of the Attempt which the French made to Besiege Quebec, and on which I believe they flattered themselves with Success, from the Appearance of a Victory which they gained on the 28th of April, has in the End turned out very much to our Advantage.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Our Ships coming up the River, and des:troying the Vessells, which they had brought down from Montreal, they found their Communication, by Water was thereby Cut off, and on the 18th of May, when they had not made the least Impression on the Town, they raised the Siege and Marched off in the greatest hurry & Confusion: Gov.r Murray had Intelligence of their Intending to Raise the Siege, & played his Whole Artillery during the Night à ricochet into their Camp; he Marched out the next Morning, in hopes of falling on their Rear, but they had left their Camp Standing, with all their Artillery, Provisions, Ammunition, Tools, some small Arms, & in short Every thing they could well leave behind them, so that he Overtook only some Straglers which he took Prisoners, & he Writes me Word, that he is Sure that they have lost 3000 Men in the Attempt.

This must facilitate greatly the Operations We have to Carry on here, for which We are at present all in Motion.

I am, with great Truth,

Sir, &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Hon:ble Colonel Montgomery—

Endorsed

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Camp at Keowee Town June 23d 1760.

Sir,

In my Letter of the 4th I had the honour to Inform Your Excellency that We had burned and Surprized the Towns of the Lower Cherokee Nation, which I then thought would have Induced the Whole to beg for peace, & Indeed I had great Reason to Expect it, as some Messages had been sent to the Governor before that Blow was given.

The Setting the Head Men at Liberty, who were improperly Confined here, has not had the desired Effect; they have, I believe, done all in their power to prevail wth the Others to treat, and many of them, I am told, are willing to Come into Terms, but the Whole are afraid to trust Us; they Say they were made Prisoners when they were going to Chas Town to make peace, and that some of these Prisoners, who were afterwards detained as Hostages, were Murdered in our Fort, so that the fear of our not keeping Faith with them, prevents the peace being made, and Obliges me to March farther into their Country.

I Have been Obliged to make Flower Baggs of the Waggon Clothes & Soldiers Tents, and to make pack Saddles of Bear Skins, and such

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

other things as could be got, for in place of 300 Baggs, which I was Assured were here, I found Seventy, and only a very few Saddles.

We shall March tomorrow without Baggage or Tents, and I shall do all in my power to Force them into a Peace. I Long much to get out of this Indian War, and to Return, to the Army. Enclosed You have a Monthly Return of the Detachment; And I have the Honour to be

Sir,

Your Excellency's most
Obedt & most humble Servant,
Archd Montgomery

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Colonel | Montgomery to General Amherst. | Dated Camp at Keowee Town 23d June 1760 | That the Cherokees still refusing to | treat, he was Obliged to March further | into their Country, which he proposed to | do as next day, and was determined to | do all in his power to force them into | a peace, &ca. — | in M. G. Amhersts of Augt 26: 1760. | No 29.

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

105

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Camp at Oswego, 24th July 1760.

Sir,

Three days ago I was favor'd with Your Letter of the 23d Ultimo from Keowee, Acquainting me that notwithstanding the great reason You had to Expect, after Your Success against the Towns of the Lower Cherokees, that the Whole of that Nation would be Induced to Sue for peace, yet You were, for the Reasons You Assign, Obliged to March further into their Country, and would accordingly set out the next day on Your March for the Same, where You would do all that is in Your power to force them into a peace.

I Was of the same Opinion with You, and I Imagined that the Chastizement You had already given them would have made them Jump at the Opportunity You Offered them of Avoiding any further punishment, but since they are so much their own Enemy, as to decline the Acceptance of such Advantagious terms, I cannot too much Approve of Your Resolution to follow them without Loss of time, and hope that You will prove no less Successfull in the Issue of Your Command than what You have been in the Outset, and the sooner this is Effected the

better, for You cannot Wish Your Return to the Army with more Sincerity than I do to have the pleasure of Seeing You, & Assuring You that I am, with great Esteem,

Sir,

Year

Jeff: Amherst

Honble Colonel Montgomery.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from General / Amherst to Colo. Montgomery. / Dated Camp at Oswego 24th July 1760. / In Answer to the Colonel's of the 23d June. / That since the Cherokees were so much / their own Enemy as to decline the / Acceptance of the Advantagious Terms / Offered them, he could not too much / Approve of the Colonel's Resolution to / follow them without loss of time. — / in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26. 1760. / No. 30.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

15

Extract./

Fort Bedford June yᵉ 23ᵈ 1760.

Sir,

I am this moment honoured with Your Letter of the 11ᵗʰ Instant. the Acct You are pleased to Send me of Quebec is very flattering.

It gives me much Uneasiness, Sir, that I cannot mend in my Accᵗˢ to You, of our Proceed:ings this way; the Continued Delays of the Pro:vincials, and the heavy Rains that have rendered the Roads almost impracticable, Retard Us much. I Expect to be at Pittsburgh in five days; when the Detachment for Niagra will immediately March off; for I don't at present See much like:lyhood of my being able to take Post at Presque Isle at the same time. As the transporting of Tools, provisions, &cª to that Post, will be at:tended with much difficulty. —

Besides, Sir, I am fearfull that the Indians would be too Jealous of our taking such a Step immediately and indeed I should not be able to force them to it, should they take it into their heads to be displeased, as I Learn (though I give no Credit to it Myself) that they are made to believe great Succours are Arrived at the head of the Wabash and many other things

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to Our Disadvantage – All which will add much to their Jealousy.

I Flatter Myself, Sir, that You will think that I shall leave no Stone unturned for the good of the Service – but that it is but prudent at this time, whilst these Indians are so Wavering, and our Force not great, to be Cautious in our Motions." –

Robt. Monckton.

His Excellency General Amherst

Endorsed. Extract of Letter from Brigr. | General Monck:ton to M. Genl. | Amherst | Dated Fort Bedford 23d June 1760 | That he Expected to be at Pittsburgh | in five days, when he should | immediately Order the Detachment | for Niagara to March off; and Com:plaining of the Continued | Delays of the Provincials, &ca. | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26: 1760 | No. 31.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract/

Fort Pitt – Pittsburgh.
July ye 4th 1760 –

Sir,

I Had the Honour of Acknowledging the Receipt of Your last Letter of the 11th. Past, from Fort Bedford.

I Was not able to Reach this till the 29th and then without any of the Pensilvanians – as I was Obliged to leave those I brought with me from Carlisle, on the Communication, that the R. As might all March here.

The Relief for Niagra will March the 7th and a Detachment to take post at Presque Isle – I am disappointed in my Expectations of being able to make Use of the Ohio to Venango – We have try'd it, but the Water is at present so low, that We have not been able to Succeed – So that we are Obliged to make Use of pack Horses for this first trip but I am hopefull that by the Assistance of an Indian I have Employed, We shall soon be able to make Use of the River.

This has delay'd Us some days; neverthe:less I think they will be there very near in time. –

Major Walters Commands the Detachment

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for Niagra; he is a very Carefull Officer, and will I believe do very well — Colonel Bouquet Commands the Whole to Presque Isle, is to See the Detachment off for Niagra and to Establish that Post.

I Should have Undertaken this Myself — but there are so many things in this Department that want fixing that it is absolutely necessary that they should be put into some Order.

Nor indeed, should this March be attended with much fatigue, do I think that I could have been of much Service, as my Journey here had brought on some pains from my Wound, but they are now, I hope, going off, and Exercise may be of Service.

Colonel Byrd, in Consequence of Letters from Govr Fauquier, left me at Bedford, to take the Command of that Expedition.

The Reports about Quebec has put the Indians in better Temper — I hope that We shall now be able to make them of some Use.

As We are much hurried, and I shall so soon have the pleasure of Writing You again by the Way of Niagra, You will be good Enough to Excuse my not being more particular in this.

Robt Monckton.

His Excellency General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./

Oswego July 24th 1760._

Dear Sir,

On the 14th of this Instant I was favored with Your Letter of the 23d of June from Fort Bedford, and this Morning, I had the Pleasure of receiving Yours of the 4th of this Month from Pittsburgh._

I hope You will have received my Letter, Which I wrote to You on the 1st of July, When I was on the March as I was glad to give You the Earliest Intelligence I could of Our Successes at Quebec..

It gives me great Satisfaction, that notwithstanding the delays You have met with in the Motions of the Provincial Troops, You are Safe Arrived at Pittsburgh and that You intended the relief for Niagara with the Detachment to take Post at Presqu' Isle Should Set out on the Seventh of this Month.._

The Party I Sent with the Whaleboats did not make quite so much Expedition, as I thought they would but they will have certainly been there Several days before the relief Arrived, as they Set off on Lake Erie, on the 30th June, and I am hopefull they will have taken a good Post for You to keep possession of, and have lessened the Work that

Colonel Bouquet may have to make there.—

I am glad You did not Undertake to go with this party Yourself, as Your presence at Pitts:burgh must certainly be necessary, till You have fixed every thing for the Communication to Your Liking, besides the fatigue might have Encreased the remains of Your pains, from Your Wound, Which I am Sorry to hear Still continue, but I am in hopes Moderate Exercise will entirely rid You of them, and that You will guide Yourself Accordingly."—

Jeff Amherst

Honble Brigr Genl Monckton.

Endorsed. Extract. Letter from M. Genl Amherst,| To Brigr General Monckton | Dated Oswego 24th July 1760.| In Answer to the Brigrs of the 23d June &| 4th July;— That it gave him pleasure | to hear of his Arrival at Pittsburgh; | and that he Intended the Re:lief for | Niagara, &ca, should set out on the | 7th July:— That the party with the | Whaleboats having Sett off on Lake | Erie on the 30th June, he was hopefull | they would have taken Post at | Presqu' Isle several days before the | Arrival of the Relief, &ca.— | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: 1760 | No 33

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Fort Pitt July ye 9th 1760.

Sir,

I Wrote You the 4th Instant by the way of Philadelphia; this You will receive by Niagra, to Acquaint You that Colonel Bouquet with 400 of the Royal Americans, and 100 Virginians, Marched the 7th And as about 500 Pensylvanians came in the Same Evening, Colonel Mercer Marches this Morning with 150 - and will be followed by another 100 in a day or two: I am obliged to March them in small Detachments on Account of their taking Provisions with them - As We are under a necessity of Carry:ing our Flour on Horseback.

The Indian & Men I Sent up the River, though in a Birch Canoe & very light Battoe, Could not get up above 30 Miles, which is not above One third of the Way, so that, till the Fall, I am afraid the River will be but of little Service to Us.

Should the Whale Boots be Arrived at Presqu' Isle before Colonel Bouquet, and all the Royal Americans taken away immediately, that Post might be left too weak - I have therefore Wrote to Major Gladwin, that 100 or 150 Men, what 6 or 8 Whaleboats will Carry, might be left behind for a Couple of Days, till Colonel Mercer could get up;

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

for it will be no loss of time, as they can Easily Overtake the Others, before they can get the Whaleboats back, over the Carrying Place and the Boats may be those You Allow Major Gladwin to leave on the Lake, to keep up the Communication, till such time as I can get Battoes made - but as Colonel Mercer Marches light, I think he will get in the same day (or at furthest the Morning after) as Colonel Bouquet's Detachment, so I believe that there will be no Occasion for detaining any of them. -

From hence, after the last Detachment is Marched for Presque Isle - I purpose taking Post at Venango.

As the Royal Blockhouse, of which You gave me a Plan, Sir, would require a great deal of Labor, I have Ordered a good & Large One, much upon the Same Plan as the Other, to Contain about 150 Men, which will be much Easier Compleated, and will be fully Sufficient to Contain such a Garrison, as I dare Say You will think necessary there for the Winter - Any Others during the Summer may be within the Intrenchment.

I Should think, Sir, that that Garrison, would be the Easiest Supplied by Niagara; but shall take Care that they shall not want from hence, till You

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

are more at leisure to determine on that Head.— In re:
:gard to this Garrison, I will Answer for Supplying it
far Cheaper this way, than by the Way of Niagra.—

I Shall send You a Return of the Troops in
this Department, by the way of Philadelphia — The Ameri:
:cans Mustered the Other Day 801 Rank & File, and
indeed a very fine Batt^n. The Virginians are about 400;
And I can Assure You do their Duty as well as any
Old Reg^t. — As to the Pensylvanians, their Returns, by
which We can be at any Certainty, are but just
come in — They rather Diminish than Encrease.—

Colonel Mercer, who goes to Presque Isle, is
the same Gentleman that was here the Winter
before last; he is a very good Officer; and much to
be depended upon.

I Have recommended to Major Walters, to Ob:
:serve a very strict Discipline; and to take Care that
by frequent Scouts, he has timely Notice, should any
Enemy be in that Quarter.

I Have likewise desired, that Major Gladwin
will give me all the Information he can, about
his Passage to Presque Isle, and about the Situation
of the Ground below the Falls — As, if there is not
a Post already there, You will, I dare Say, think it
necessary that there should be One.—

Captain Croghan went with Colonel Bouquet

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

with a few Indians _ I Have directed him to Invite the Chiefs down here _ They are in a much better humour than I Expected to have found them _ I shall, when more at Leisure, Write You more particularly in regard to the Presents _ as the Expence will still be great _ Notwithstanding the Immense Sum that was laid out last Year, and this Spring _ Croghan has sent two Indians to Detroit.

By an Account that came here Yesterday, my Fears about Quebec are over; but I wait impatiently for a Confirmation under Your hand.

I Remain,

Sir,

with much Respect,

Your most Obedient

Humble Servant,

Robt. Monckton.

P.S. I must beg Your Excuse for the Incorrectness of my Letter, as I am much hurry'd.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Brigr. General | Monckton to Mr. General Amherst, | Dated Fort Pitt 9th July 1760. _ | Informing him of the March of | the Detach.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Camp at Oswego, 2d August 1760.-

Sir,

Major Gladwin, with the late Garrison of Niagara Arrived here on the 31st And by him I was favored with Your Letter of the 9th; At the Same time I received One from Major Walters, Acquainting me, that He Should report to You his passage to, And Arrival at Niagara, So that I will not trouble You with a Repetition of it.- Enclosed in the Major's, came a Copy of One Wrote him by Colonel Bouquet, demanding a Number of Engineers Stores & Tools Which he cannot be all Supplied with; however Col: Eyre ordered the Engineer to Send him all that could be Spared from that post, the rest I am apt to think may be well done without, as Lt. Col: Eyre Assures me it May.-

Colonel Bouquet likewise Makes a Demand of Flour Pork and Ammunition: There is Pork in Abundance at Niagara, but not Flour in proportion; And as I find that thro' the lowness of the River, it would be difficult to get up any thing from Pittsburgh to Presqu' Isle I propose to Victuall the Garrison of the latter from Niagara And for that purpose, I Should immediately have Sent One of Our Snows thither, with a Supply of Flour; but as

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

there is already a Sufficiency, and that I am afraid She would not be back by the time of My De:parture for the River St Lawrence, and that I cannot well proceed without them both; I have therefore wrote Some days Since to Major Walters to Send me the Sloop that is building there, So Soon as She is finished, and immediately after her Arrival, She Shall be kept plying between this & that Post, with every thing that may be Neces:sary either for Niagara or Presqu' Isle: Mean:while I have directed the Major to keep his horses and carriages constantly going, with Provisions, between his Post and the Landing place at Lake Erie, Where there is a Guard of a Serjeant and twelve Men, that is always to be kept up, for taking care of Said Provisions, & delivering it to the Battoaus, Which Colo. Bouquet Shall Send for them of Which I have desired the Major to give him Notice. With regard to the Ammunition he requires, I can:not See Any Occasion for it, the rounds his Detach:ment are doubtless Supplied with, being certainly Sufficient against any thing he has to fear, and Major Walters will Send him spare Cartridges, or Ammu:nition to Make them, for as to any for presents to the Indians, I do not Mean to give them at Presqu' Isle either Provisions or Ammunition, Pittsburgh

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

or Niagara Should be the only places to Supply them from; If we Supply Indians from every post we have there is no end to it.—

I Approve Much of Your Orders about the Blockhouse there were Several Gim Cranks in the plan I gave You Which I thought More Ornamental than Usefull, and Might therefore be well dispensed with. A good large One capable of Containing 150 Men, will Answer every purpose it can be wanted for, either in Summer or Winter; thirty or forty Men will defend a Blockhouse of that kind Occasionally.—

As I find that You can Answer Supplying Your Garrison far Cheaper Your way, than by the way of Niagara (Which I am extreamly glad to hear) I shall drop all thoughts of Supplying from thence, Which was only intended by way of Saving.—

Your Orders to Major Walters are very proper; to these he has received from Lt. Col. Eyre all the Instructions he had had for the Defence of that Post and every other Orders relative to that Command, together with every Observation that Col. Eyre has had Occasion to Make during his Stay there, So that the Major cannot want for Intelligence.—

The Post above the Falls You mention has

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

been made there Some time Since, and a Serjeant & twelve Men Occuppy it, it is Guard enough, and Answers for the protection of the Provisions.—

I am glad to hear Your Indians are in so good a humour; Ours here, are likewise very quiet, & I can't Say but What they are Much More so, than I Expected; they are upwards of 1300, it is true that there are more than 600 Women and Children among them, but these are for the most part going home; the Sooner the better, for tho' they are all of them Satisfied with the Soldiers ration (for I allow them no more) the Consumption of Such a number of useless Mouths is Considerable; And I must recommend it to You, to allow Yours no more, than I do those here; As likewise to be Watchfull, Whom of them You make presents to, Ob:serving to distinguish as nearly as You can between Friends and Foes, of Which You will See the greater Necessity from the following little Account, Which I cannot refrain from reciting to You upon this Occasion. viz.t—

"A German here, Who was in the Pensylvania Troops And has now Made his Escape from the Indians, Says, he was taken at Fort Ligonier about a twelve Month Since by Seventeen Indians of the Miamis & poux Nations, & two french Men in Company

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

with them; the Indians had been in Fort Ligonier, as Our Friends, got Provisions and Necessaries, and on leaving the place took this Man at a Small distance from the Fort, Wounded him very Much, killed and Scalped Another Who was with him, then marched him thro' the Woods, and when they Arrived near Pittsburgh, they left him tied with two Men to Guard him, and to take Care of the Scalp of his Comrade; the Indians then went into Pittsburgh, got Shirts, Cloaths & Provisions, then came away. And at a distance from the Fort, saw a Man of Montgomery's Which they likewise brought off; that after Eight days March, the Man of Montgomery's made his Escape, the In:dians pursuing him for two days, but not Overtaking him; he (the German) was taken over Lake Erie to St Joseph, from thence he made his Escape.—

I propose to Set out from hence by the tenth at farthest, the New Jersey Troops & Murray's Regt being the only Ones now that are to Joyn me, & I expect them immediately. And I flatter myself I shall soon be able to Send You Some Account of our Success in Our way to Montreal.—

I Enclose You a Duplicate of my Letter of the 24th Ultimo, Which went by the way

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of Philadelphia —

I am, with great truth and regard,

Sir,

&c.a

Jeff: Amherst

Honble. Brigr. Genl. Monckton —

Endorsed. Copy Letter from M. Genl. Amherst. | To Brigr. General Monckton | Dated Camp at Oswego 2d. August 1760. | In Answer to the Brigrs. of the 9th. July | That the Relief being arrived at | Niagara, he had given Major | Walters the necessary Orders for | Sup:plying the Detachment at Presqu' Isle | with Provisions, &c.a; and hints how | to treat the Indians in re:lation to | Provisions & Presents. — | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26: 1760 | No. 35

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./ Camp at Oswego. 29th July 1760.

"Agreable to my Instructions, I am now to Inform You of my Intentions soon to proceed against the Enemy, the Army being Assembled, all to the Garrison of Niagara, and Troops I sent from hence to Presqu' Isle, which I Expect daily, as I have had Intelligence the Relief from Pittsburgh is Arrived at Niagara; The 46th Montgomerys, & Schuylers, are on the Road, and will, I hope, be here eere long, but whether they are or are not, I propose to be gone from hence by the 10th of next Month at farthest; perhaps sooner, but You may Rely on the former, and therefore I would have You proceed down the Lake on that day, or as nearly as You can to it."

"I Shall proceed down the River, to wherever the Enemy may be, and Endeavor to Dislodge them from the Isles Royal & Galot, or give them Battle, if I should find them on my way; Whatever my Operations, or the Suc: :cess of them may be, I shall Acquaint You therewith by Letters, when I think necessary, which I shall send to You across the Country, and You will do the Like to me directing Your Messengers to follow the Path that Captain Txite did last Year from Lake Champlain to La

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Galette, which any two or three Men may do without fearing to be Intercepted, when the Army from hence is Advanced from Oswegatchie."

Jeff: Amherst.

Colonel Haviland.

Endorsed. Extract General Amherst's | Orders | To Colonel Haviland. | Dated Camp at Oswego, 29th July 1760. | Fixing the time for his Moving | down Lake Champlain. | in M. G. Amhersts of Aug: 26: 1760 | No. 36.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Oswego 20th July 1760. Eleven o'Clock A.M.

Sir,

Two Vessels appearing off this Place this morning, which Lt Phipps Assures me to be a Brig and a Schooner, I have directly Ordered three Whaleboats to be Manned, in One of which I shall send Capt: Thodie, as he knows the Lake, in the Second Lt Phipps will go, and he will take the third with him, to Send out as he may see Occasion, and I am hopefull One of these Whaleboats will reach You soon.—

The Vessells after standing in to look at this Place seem now to be standing over to the North Coast, I take it for granted they cannot Cruize many days on the Lake, as they certainly will not have great Store of Provisions.

I am in hopes that You have taken such a Station that they cannot pass You and get into the River, which is the only certain method of forcing them to an Engagement, and Insuring to You the honour of taking them.—

If You was to follow them on the Lake, You would run great risk of passing them, and give them a Chance of Avoiding You, and flying into their Port, I must therefore most particularly

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

recommend it to You, and I don't doubt but You will be of my Opinion, to take the best Station You can, so that the Enemys Vessells may not pass You; and that Nothing may hinder You from Shutting the Door of the River to them, I shall tomorrow morning Send a Detachment of 120 Men to the Great Island, or what is Called by the French Isle aux Iroquois; this Detachment shall take Provisions with them for You, in case Your Pro:vision should fall short before the Enemys Ves:sells Attempt to Return to their Port, the De:tachment shall remain there, and at any time, on Your sending a Whaleboat, shall forward Pro:visions to You in Batteaus, on Your sending a Note to Capt: Wllyamoz, to whom I shall give the Command of this Detachment, and Lt Phipps takes with him a Soldier Named Marin, who knows the Island, and the Spot where Captain Wllyamoz will Encamp.–

I Rejoice to See the French Vessels here; I was Afraid they would have got into their Harbour, before You could have reached Your Station; I think now they cannot possibly Avoid You, and I hope soon to See You bring them in here, from the great Credit You will deserved:ly thereby gain to Yourself, as well as the good

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

that must Accrue therefrom to the Operations of the Campaign. I most heartily Wish You Success, and am, with great Truth,

Sir,

Your most Obedient

Humble Servant

Jeff: Amherst.

Captain Loring

Endorsed. Copy. General Amherst's | Orders to Captain Loring. | Dated Oswego 20th July 1760. | That the French Vessels appearing off | Oswego, he dispatches three Whale: :boats | to the Captain, One of which he hoped | would reach him, with the Intelligence; | That he should take such a Station | as to prevent the Enemy from getting | into their Harbour: And that No: :thing | might hinder his keeping said Station, | he should next morning send a | Detachment of 120 Men under the | Command of Capt. Wllyamoz to the | Great Island, with Provisions, &ca, there | to wait in order to Supply him with | the Same as he might have Occasion. | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: 1760 | No. 37.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

59

133

Copy./

Oswego, July 24th 1760.

Sir,

I am this moment favor'd with Your Letter of Yesterday's date by Lieut. Kennedy; I Grieve that the Enemys Vessells have Escaped You; If You could have Cut them off from their Harbour the Conquest would have been very Easy; I doubt not in the least but You have Used Your best Endeavors to Effect it, and I am Sorry they have not been Attended with Success. — When You are sure the Enemys Vessells are got into the River, I think it is very Certain they will not come out again to give You an Opportunity of Attacking them, I therefore think it best that You should take this Occasion of Viewing the Islands with the Entrance of the River, and then Return with the Vessels under Your Command to this Place. — You will please to give Captain Willyamoz, who I shall Order to Return with his Detachment to this Place, any Assistance he may want in Reconnoitring the Islands, and getting such Information as he judges may be of Use to the Army when it proceeds from this Post, as likewise any help he may want in coming back to Oswego. —

I am, Sir, &ca.

Captain Loring.

Jeff: Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Oswego July 20th 1760.–

Sir,

You will take the Detachment of three Sub:alterns Seven Serjeants, And One hundred & thirty four men, Under Your Command, the above Detachment being ordered this Night, and to Parade to morrow Morning at four o'Clock, at the Navy Yard.–

You will Apply to Mr. Cuyler for ten Bat:teaus and two Whaleboats and to the Commissary of Provisions for Thirty Six Barrels of Pork, and Ninety Barrels of Biscuit or Flour, Loading Nine of Your Batteaus, with four Barrels of Pork & Ten Barrels of Biscuit or Flour to each Batteau.–

You will Apply to Capt. Lieut. Sowers Engin:eer, for Twenty Axes, As many Spades, and as many Pick Axes, Which Tools You will put in the Tenth Batteau, with Such Necessaries as You may want to Carry with You for Your Detachment, and You will put Twelve men with an Officer, or Ser:jeant to each Batteau.–

You will mann the Whaleboats with the party's ordered from Ogden's & Waite's Companies for that pur:pose, and the above Detachment is to receive three days Provisions before they Sett off, Which will Compleat them to the 25th Inclusively.–

So Soon as the Detachment is ready, You will proceed along the East Coast, And Make what

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Expedition You can, consistently with a due Care of Your Men to La Grand Isle or Les Isles aux Iro:quois, Where You will take the properest post You can for Your own Security the Safety of Your Bat:teaus, & care of Your Provisions, Which You will do, by throwing up any Such Work for the defence of Your Post, as You shall Judge Necessary and putting Your Provisions under Such cover that they may come to no Damage; And You will at the same time try to fix Your Post in Such Manner that the Soldier Who is gone to Captain Loring may not fail of finding You.—

For Your full Information of my Intentions, I Enclose You an Extract of my Letter to Capt Loring by Which You will Guide Yourself; You will take What Opportunity's You can of Reconoitring the position of the Islands, the Depth of the Bays, and Entrance of any Rivers into the Lake, and if You Should find any other place than the Isle aux Iroquois that may better An:swer the Intention for Which You are Detached, You will post Yourself Accordingly taking care at the Same time, that Capt Loring may know Where You are Posted, and that You may be Sure of Supplying him with Provisions, in case he Should want any.—

When Capt Loring has taken the Enemy's Vessells You then may return to this Place, or if from

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

any Unforeseen Event, the Vessells Should Escape him and he Should return, You will then Come back; Your Stay there must depend on the Motions of Our Vessells, in which You will Guide Yourself to the best of Your Judgement for the good of the Service; And if any thing Material Should happen, that You think necessary to make me a report, You will Detach a Whaleboat to me here, and When Your Stay there can be of no further Service, You will return with Your Detachment to this Camp.—

I am,

Sir,

&ca

Jeff: Amherst

Captain Wllyamoz

Endorsed. Copy General Amherst's | Orders | To Capt. Wllyamoz of the | 4th Battn Roy. Amn Regimt | Dated Oswego 20th July 1760. | That he should with the Detachment | under his Command, proceed in Ten | Batteaus & two Whaleboats, loaded | with Provisions, &ca, to La Grande Isle | on Lake Ontario, take Post there, & | be ready to Supply Captain Loring, | upon his Application, with what | provisions he may want; and that | his Stay there must depend on the | Motions of our Vessels, &ca.— | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26: 1760 | No. 37.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy 1.

Oswego July 24th 1760

Sir,

To my great Mortification, I this Moment receive Advice from Capt Loring, that the Enemy's Vessells have Escaped him, & got into the River St Lawrence notwithstanding all he could do to try to cutt them off and bring them to Action. Capt Loring likewise writes me word, he Shall repair to the Island Where You are, to wait for further Orders; — it is now but too Sure, that the Enemy's Vessells will not Venture out, I therefore Desire Capt Loring to return here, when he is certain that the Vessells have got into the River but that he Should take this Occasion of View:ing the Islands, & Entrance of the River, and that he Should give You any Assistance, You may want in reconoitring the Islands, or getting any Such Information of the Coast, as You Judge may be of Service to the Army, When it pro:ceeds from this to the River St Lawrence. You will therefore Apply to, and Settle with Capt Loring, What You Imagine will be most Con:ducive to that End; And when You think You have got all Such Intelligence, as You can without any risk, that may be of Service

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to the Army. You will then return with Your Detachment to this Camp, & Capt Loring will give You any help You may want in Your passage.

I am,

Sir,

&ca,

Jeff: Amherst

Capt Wllyamoz.

Endorsed Copy General Amherst's | Orders | To Capt. Wllyamoz of the | 4th Battn Roy: Amn Regt | Dated Oswego 24th July 1760 | That the Enemy's Vessels having | Es:caped Captain Loring, he had | Ordered him to take a View of the | Islands & Entrance of the River &ca | - That Capt. Wllyamoz should | Apply to Capt. Loring for Assistance | in reconnoitring said Islands, &ca, | and after getting all the Intelligence | he could, without Risk, that might | be of Service to the Army, he should | Re:turn with his Detachment to | Oswego.— | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26. 1760 | No 40.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract.

Camp at Fort Prince George July 2d 1760.

Sir,

We marched the 24th, as I had the honor to Inform You in my Letter from Keowee Town; I Soon perceived the Guides had Misinformed me about the Roads, which perhaps they did from Ignor:ance; tho', it is not unlikely that there was Some little design in it.—

So difficult and Strong Country I never Saw; Passes innumerable, which would Make the March of a body of Troops Almost impracticable, if the People who are in possession of the Country had Spirit to Defend it;— I am convinced two hundred Men properly Conducted, might make the passage of two Thousand a Very difficult Mat:ter.— however the Cherokees were good enough to give us no trouble, till We got near Etchoe the beloved town of the Middle Settlements About Six Miles from that place, We found a very Con:siderable body of Indians, consisting of the Lower & Middle and Some of the upper Settlements, & like:wise Some Creeks & Chactaws, if We can believe Our Interpreters, the Whole posted upon very ad:vantagious ground, and every of Which there are many possessed by them; they certainly

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

made the best they could to save their Town, but the Troops behaved with so Much Spirit & Cool:iness, that they were drove from Post to Post, and the Detachment Arrived at Etchoe in very good Order, after a troublesome March, of which great part must be imputed to the natural dif:ficulties of the Country; the Savages indeed kept firing constantly upon us, and tho' often at a Distance, As they have a Number of Rifles they did Execution; Poor Capt. Williams was killed, Capt. Sutherland, Lieut. Mc Martin & Mckinnon of the Highlanders Capt. Peter Gordon & Ensn. Edinton of the Royal & the Surgeon's Mate Monro of the Light Infantry Wounded, with about 16 Serjts. & Rank & File killed & near Sixty wounded as You'll see by the Enclosed Return; besides there were a few Packhorsemen & Rangers killed & wounded, tho' to do the last justice they got to the places of greatest Safety as fast as possible.—

The Indians upon finding that they could not prevent Our getting to the Town, endeavored to Cutt off our Packhorses & Cattle but Capt. Peter Gordon of the Royal who had the Rear Guard, prevented their doing us any harm in that way, he very properly took post & Sustained their At:tack, till a reinforcement was Sent back to his

Assistance, and then he brought up the Whole to the Camp of Etchoc Town. The Indians I fancy will not Soon forget us; they could not lose Under Fifty Men that Day; About forty of their bodys were found in three different holes, Where they had placed them Standing which is their Me:thod of burying Warriors. I do not believe that they have a proportionable Number wounded, for as our men never fired but When they were near them, most of the Shots Which took place I fancy did the business.

We found a Considerable Quantity of In:dian Corn in the Town, every thing else was Carried off, tho' Numbers of the Inhabitants Made their Escape Just as we were entring the Town, which is a proof, they had taken the precaution to Carry off their Effects, for fear of Accidents; they were not so Carefull about their Provisions, as about their Other Effects for a Considerable Quan:tity of Indian Meal was found Scattered about Trees near the Town.

The Destroying An Indian Town, When the Savages have time to Carry off their Effects, is a Matter of no great Consequence; this one rather Cost us too dear; We Should have found the next Abandoned, but we must have lost Men in getting

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to it, and the Same thing if we had gone to a third & a fourth Town. The Advantage of burning a few empty houses, did not Appear to me to be equal to the loss, which we must Sustain in that impracticable Country ; besides the Consideration of the Wounded was very distressing, We had brought them up from the different places Where they fell, not a Man was left alive upon the Ground; We was Sixty Miles from Fort Prince George, And Consequently they could not be Sent back, it would have been inhumane to Abandon them, and it was impossible to proceed with them as many of them were to be Carried on Litters and the Others on horseback And I was obliged to destroy Some Flower that they might have the horses. And if the Number had increased, it would have been impossible to Carry them off — So that all those things Considered I determined to return to March down the Country and Embark directly for York, being Convinced that we have done as Much as You intended When You honored me with Your Instructions; We extended the Frontier of this Province; We Succeeded in every thing We have Attempted but 'tis impossible for this Detachment to extirpate them, & they will not treat with Us for fear of being Made Prisoners- for which reason a peace

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

is at present impracticable - After halting two days at Etchoe to recover the Troops from the great fa:tigue they had Suffered, We Stole a March upon them in the Night, in Order to get clear, with our Wounded & provisions of the many dangerous passes near that town. -

That day, they gave us no trouble, the 2d they intended to harrass Our March with three different parties, but our Flankers fell in with them & beat them off; One of their three Parties was Sur:prised in their Camp; they abandoned two bags of Flower, a bag of Salt, One of Ammunition; their Tomyhawks, Pipes, Some Wampum & about Sixty blankets So that it was intended for a formidable Scout, in that end, the Other Attacks upon that March they lost at least a dozen of Men, which I imagine disconserted them for We have heard No:thing of them Since. - I had almost forgot to tell You, that they fired upon Our Camp at Etchoe from a Hill on the Opposite Side of the River but were beat off, a party having been Sent over the River they immediately retired. -

I Shall leave about Six Months Provi:sions in this Fort, and I shall march down the Country to Morrow or next day. -

I cannot Say enough of the good behavior

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of the Officers and Men of the Detachment: they do every thing with pleasure and Chearfullness, they were as happy without Tents or baggage as with them, And I must do them the Justice to Say, that I have not heard of a Murmur or Griev:
:ance, Since we Landed.__

Archd. Montgomerij

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Extract Letter from Colonel | Montgomery to Genl. Amherst | Dated Camp at Fort Prince George | 2d July 1760 _ | Containing a Relation of his | Second March into the Cherokee | Country; of his Success in | destroying their Towns, &ca. | & of his Intentions of returning | to New York | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26. 1760 | No. 41.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy. Return of Killed and Wounded of the Detachment of the Royal and First Highland Battⁿ under the Command of The Honᵇˡᵉ Colonel Archᵈ Montgomery. – Camp at Fort Prince George July 2ᵈ 1760. –

Corps –	Killed							Wounded.							
	Captains	Lieutenants	Ensigns	Serjeants	Corporals	Drummers	Private	Captains	Lieutenants	Ensigns	Surgeon's Mate	Serjeants	Corporals	Drummers	Private
Royal	1	..	..	..	..	..	8	1	..	1	..	1	..	..	32
Highlanders .	..	..	..	2	..	..	6	1	2	..	1	1	2	1	23
Total	1	..	..	2	..	..	14	2	2	1	1	2	2	1	55

Archᵈ Montgomery Coll.
1ˢᵗ Hᵈ Batt.

Endorsed. Copy. Return of the killed | & Wounded of the Detachment | of the Royal & 1ˢᵗ Highlᵈ Batt: | under the Comᵈ of the Honᵇˡᵉ Colonel | Montgomery – Dated | Camp at Fort Prince George 2ᵈ July 1760. | Enclosed in Colˡ Montgomery's Letter | to Genˡ Amherst of same date. | in M. G. Amherst's of Augᵗ 26: 1760 | Nº 42.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

River St Lawrence below the Isle Royale
26th August 1760.

Sir,

On the 10th Instant, I Embarked the Army, and proceeded with the Same, across Lake Ontario into this River, Where on the 16th in the Evening, off Oswegatchie the Advanced Guard des:cried One of the Enemy's Vessells but it being Soon after duskish, Nothing could be Effected that Night, tho' we tryed as much as possible to Attack her: At Day break, on the 17th Our Row Galleys Engaged her, & by Seven in the Morning She Struck: Her Name was the Ottawawa, Mounting ten, twelve Pounders, and one hundred men Officers Included, besides Monsr de La Broqueri, Who Commanded her: in the Engagement We had only One Man killed, & Another wounded, And the Enemy thirteen of both.—

The Army Which the preceding Night had Encamped on the Pointe du Baril, then moved down to Oswegatchie, a very good Indian Settle:ment with a Block house Fort but Abandoned, the Enemy being posted on an Island, between four & five Miles further down the River, Where they were reported to be very Strongly

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

fortified; both Shores were reconnoitred during the night, and early the next Morning, and the Engineers having reported to me the Situation of the Coasts & Islands nearest the Fort; immediately on the return of the Engineers on the 18th a part of the Army passed down on each Coast, and after Some Opposition by a Smart Cannonading, the Fort was compleatly invested, so that none of its Garrison could make its Escape: the four following days were employed in raising My Batteries, Which being finished on the Morning of the 23d in Concert with our Shipping, I began to fire on the Fort, Which lasted till Yesterday afternoon, When the French beat a Parley, desiring to know what terms Should be granted them: My Answer was, that the Garrison Should be Prisoners of War; that every thing in and depending on the Fort, Should be delivered in its present State, And that I gave them only ten Minutes to Accept of, or dissent from these proposals; They Accordingly Yielded to these Conditions, and I have the Satisfaction to Inform You, that His Majestys Troops are now in possession of Fort Levis.–

Our loss upon this Occasion has been very inconsiderable; that of the Enemy (Whose Garrison Consisted of about three hundred Men) about twelve killed and Forty wounded; Mr. Pouchot the Same

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Gentleman that was last Year taken at Niagara Commanded them.—

I am, with great regards.

Sir, &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Circular to the Governors of the Continent.

The following Additional Paragraph to the President of the Council of New York only.—

"This Success of His Majesty's Arms fills me with the greater pleasure as it Effectually Secures & protects the Settlements & Inhabitants of the Mohawk River—Which Nothing but a post either here or at Oswegatchie could perfectly Effect: And as the Improvement of the Settlements already along that River, & the Cultivation of the Uncleared Country, cannot but prove of the greatest Advantage to the province, I would recommend it to You the Issueing a Proclamation Inviting the people thereto & Assuring them of a Quiet and peaceable Abode in their Habitations"—

The following Paragraph to the President of the Council of New York & to the Governor of New Jersey.—

The Prisoners above mentioned both of the Garrison and Vessell, I now send Under the Care of Lieut. Small to New York, to be, by him delivered

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

over to Captain Wheelock the Commissary for the Exchange & Ransom of Prisoners, with directions that he disposes of them, untill they are Exchanged on Long Island and in the Jerseys, Which are the two Most Contiguous & Convenient places they can be left in, untill Such an Exchange can take place; I must therefore request, that upon Any Application to You from Capt. Wheelock, You will be so good as to give him all the Aid and Assistance he may Stand in need of, for the disposal of Such of these prisoners within Your Government, as he Shall See Occasion for." —

Endorsed. Copy of General Amherst's | Circular Letter to the | Governors of the Continent | from Cape Breton to Georgia | Inclusive — Dated | River St Lawrence below the Isle | Royale 26th August 1760. — | Acquainting them of the | Reduction of L'Isle Royale | &ca. | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26: 1760. | N. 43.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

153

Copie /

in Fort Levis Le 25. Aoust 1760.

Monsieur,

Je Viens de m'aperçevoir dans le Moment que L'on Battoit La Place ou j'ay L'honneur de bommander pour Le Roy Mon Maître à Boulets Rouge. Je ne broyois pas avoir mérité de Vôtre Excellence un traitement aussi dur.

J'ose, Monsieur, me bonfier sur Vôtre Générosité En Matiere De Guerre, et je ne brois pas m'etre mis dans Le bas de la Démériter. S'y La Nécéssité me mit dans le bas De Rendre La place j'espere de mériter un traittement favorable, Sy vous Voulés Bien que Je vous Demande Des bonditions.

Je suis, avec un trés profond Respect,

Monsieur,

Vôtre trés humble Et trés

Obeissant Serviteur

Pouchot.

Endorsed. bopy. Letter from Mons.r | Pouchot to General Am:herst, | Dated Fort Levis 25th Augt 1760. | 1 | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: | 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie./

Lundy ce 25e Août 1760.

Monsieur,

Je Viens, dans le moment, de recevoir Votre Lettre; Je me prête, sans delai, à vous faire parvenir les Conditions sur les quelles Je m'attends que vous rendrez la place dans laquelle vous Commandés; Vous les avez ci incluse, et Je m'attends à Votre décision definitive, sous dix minutes, après que vous les aurés reçües: Moyenant quoi, vous aurés la bonté de dire Oüi ou Non.

Je suis très parfaitement,

Monsieur,

&c.

Jeff: Amherst.

Mor. Pouchot.

Endorsed. Copy - Letter from General / Amherst to Mor. Pouchot, / Dated 25th August 1760. / 2 / in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26: 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie./

Conditions Offertes à Mon: Pouchot Commandant, de la part de S. M. T. C. le Fort Levis, dans la Riviere St Laurent.

1°. . . . Que la Garnison soit Prisonniere de Guerre.

2°. . . . Qu'il ne se fasse pas le moindre Dégât à ce qu'Elle peut Contenir: soit au Fort, aux Cannons; aux Munitions de Guerre ou de Bouche; Aux Ornements, et Instruments de Guerre: Et Gener: :allement tout ce qui se trouve sous le Commande: :ment du dit sieur Pouchot.

3°. . . . Que tous Deserteurs des Troupes du Roy, Mon Maître, ou Sauvages, sous la puissance du dit Commandant, ne seront pas Compris sous ces Conditions.—

Fait au Camp ce 25e Août 1760.—

Jeff. Amherst

Endorsed. Copy. Articles of Capitulation / of L'Isle Royale.— / 25th August 1760. / Enclosed in the Generals to Mon: Pouchot / of same date. / 3 / in M. G. Am: :herst's of Augt. 26: / 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie./

1. La Garnison du Fort Levis restera Pris:onniers de Guerre.

2. Il ne sera fait le moindre degat en ce que le Fort peut Contenir, soit au dit Fort, aux Canons, aux Munitions de Guerre, ou de Bouche, aux Armements et Instruments de Guerre, et generalement tout cequi se trouve sous mon Commandement.

3. Tous les Desenteurs des Troupspes de Sa Majesté Britannique, et les Sauvages ne sont point compris dans la dite Capitulation; fait au Fort Levis ce 25. Aoust 1760.

Celeron　　Pouchot Commandant

Lapotrie　　du Fort Levis.

L chr. De la Bor

chr. Depoïlly　　Bleury.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy of the Capitulation | Signd by the Officers of | Fort Levis 25. Augst. 1760 | 4 : in M. G. Amhersts of Augt. 26: | 1760

Copy./.

Inventory of Artillery Stores Ammunition &c. Remaining at Fort Levee, after the Capitulation made the 25th August 1760. – viz.

Iron Guns mounted on Ship Carriages	12 Poun.	12	
	8 Do.	2	
	6 Do.	2	
	4 Do.	13	
	1 Do.	4	
Brass Guns Mounted on Travelling Carriages – 6 Poun.		4	One of Which is French & destroyed taken on board
Cannon with the Trunions broke off viz.	11 Poun.	2	
	8 Poun.	1	
	6 Poun.	2	
	4 Poun.	5	
Without Chambers – Pateraroes		5	
Small Grenade Mortars with the Trunions knock'd off		9	
Fowling Pieces		75	Those 272 are Reported to be Exclusive of what the Officers & Soldiers laid down when Surrendred. –
Musquets Butt		28	
Grenadiers Do. with Bayonets		49	
Fowling Pieces for the Service		120	
Slow Match – lbs		200	
Powder Barrels		31	
Ball – in Barrells lbs		20,000	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sand Bags	2000
Powder Measures	6
Wood boxes to Carry 12 Poun Cartridges	12
Funnells for Powder	2
Cartridge Paper . . Ream	6
Spare Lock for Fuzees of Grenadiers	20
Spare Lock for Fuzees of Fowling	12
Spare Lock for Fuzees of Bullt	13
Fire Steels	140
Spare Cocks for Locks	60.

I the Underwritten Clerk of Artillery do Certifye that the above Artillery Stores are in Fort Levee this 25th of August 1760.–

Ch: Sanguinio

Certified ⅌

Will: Saltonstall

Commissary Royal Artillery.

Two other Vessell's taken at Anchor under the Fort, One a New Vessell that was not finished, the Other the Vessell that had run aground, and was not repaired.–

Endorsed. Copy. Inventory of | Artillery Stores, Ammunition &ca | Remaining at Fort Levee after | the Capitulation made | 25th August 1760.–| 5.| in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: | 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

A Return of Provisions on Isle Roy: 26th August 1760.

	Pork Barrels	Flour Barrels	Pease Barrals
In Store - - - - - - - - - - - - -	14	160	57

William Sheehan

Dep: Commissary of Stores.

To His Excellency General Amherst
Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's
Forces in North America, &ca, &ca, &ca.

Endorsed Copy - Return of | Provisions on the Isle | Royale 26th Augst 1760. | 6 | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: | 1760

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

A Return of the State of the Garrison Which Capitulated at Fort Levis August 25th 1760 –

Captain Commandant Pouchot	1.	
Captain of the Marine	1.	
Lieutenants	4	
Ensigns	2.	
Chaplain	1.	
Voluntier	1.	
Gunners	10.	
Serjeants	3.	
Corporals	6.	
Privates	102.	
Canadian Militia	95.	
Artificers	21.	
		247 –

Crew of the Iroquoise Brig.

Captain La Force	1.	
Master	1.	
Mate	1.	
Master Gunner	1.	
Sailors	32.	
		36.
Women and Children		8.
		291.

Crew of the Ottawawa.

Captain La Broqueri	1.
Master	1.
Petty Officers	7.
Sailors	27
Marines	65.
	101

N: B: of this last mentioned Crew three were killed, & twelve wounded, and out of the remainder I have taken 22 to Serve as Pilots down the River.

Turn over

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Killed & Wounded of Fort Levis during the Siege.

Killed	Lieutenant of Artillery	1.
	Gunners	2.
	Private Soldiers	3.
	Canadians	6.
		12.
Wounded	Lieutenant of the Marine	1.
	Private Soldiers of D^o	12.
	Canadians	22
		35.
Total Killed & Wounded in the Garrison		47

Endorsed List of the Prisoners / of the Garrison of Fort Levis, / and the Ottowawa Brig, / together with the killed & / Wounded in Each. — / 7 / in M. G. Amherst's of Augt 26: / 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Return of The Kill'd & Wounded in the Army from the 16th to the 25th August Inclusive 1760 —

Regiments	Kill'd			Wounded		
	Officers	Serjts	Rank & File	Officers	Serjts	Rank & File
Royal Artillery	"	1	2	"	"	"
1st Battn Royal Highlanders	"	"	4	"	"	2
2d Battn Ditto	"	"	1	"	"	"
44th Abercrombies	"	"	"	"	"	2
46th Murrays	"	"	2	"	"	"
55th Oughtons	"	"	2	"	"	"
60th 4th Battn Royl Americans	"	"	2	"	"	3
77th Montgomerys			1	"	"	4
80th Gages	"	"	"	"	"	3
New York Troops	"	"	3	"	"	1
Schuylers			1	"	"	4
Woosters	"	"	2	"	"	2
Fitch	"	"	1	"	"	2
Total	"	1	21	"	"	23

On Board the 3 Vessels, Capt Loring, Capt Phips, Lieutent McLeod and 16 Seamen Wounded — 4 Seamen Killd, ... And of the Troops Five of the above kill'd & 14 of the above Wounded Were on board the Vessells

Jeff: Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed Return of | The Kill'd & Wounded | in the Army from the | 16th to 25th August Inclusive | 1760 | 8 | in M. G. Amherst's of Augt. 26: | 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Embarkation Return of His Majesty's Forces under the Camp at Fort Ontario 9th of August 1760.

Regulars

Corps.	Commission Officers	Non Commission & Rank & File.	Totall
Royal Artillery	13	124	137
1st Battn Royal Highlanders	30	462	492
2d Battn Royal Highlanders	29	391	420
Abercrombie's	27	599	626
Murray's	25	499	524
Oughton's	23	505	528
4th Battn Royal Americans	31	439	470
Montgomery's	33	506	539
Gage's	21	454	475
Grenadiers	2[illegible]	568	592
Light Infantry	24	568	592
Rangers	7	184	191
	287	5299	5586

Provincials

	Corps.
New York	Le Roux
	Corsa
	Woodhull
New Jersey	Schuyler
Connecticutt	Lyman
	Whiting
	Wooster
	Fitch

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Command of Major General Amherst from

			Two Armed Snows		Indians		Total Numbers of the Army
Commission Officers	Non Commission & Rank & File	Totall	Names	Number of Men	Names of the Different Nations	Numbers	
25	471	496	Onondago	100	Mohocks & Conajoharees	120	
30	567	597	Mohawk	90	Scoharees & River Indians	41	
27	458	485			Oneidas	56	
26	496	522			Canaghserageys	20	
44	594	638			Aughquageys & Chugnutts	35	
45	549	594			Tuscaroras	30	
45	538	583			Onondagas	116	
45	519	564			Cayugas	115	
287	4192	4479			Toderighroonos	11	
					Senecas & Chenessios	162	
						706	

Total of Indians 706
Crews of the Vessells . . . 190
Provincial Troops 4479
Regulars 5586

Total Numbers of the Army . . . 10,961

Jeff: Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Return of the Number of Whale Boats & Batteaus Delivered to Each Corps at Fort Ontario, on or before the 9th of August; & what they have at the Camp Before Fort Levy the 20th Instant 1760 —

Corps —	Whale boats Remain	Whale boats Store	Total Received	Batteaus Remain	Batteaus Store	Total Receiv'd
Royal Artillery ..	1	„	1	127	4	131
1st Royl Highlanders	1	.	1	27	6	33
2d .... Ditto ..	1	.	1	25	.	25
Grenadiers	1	„	1	31	10	41
Light Infantry ..	41	1	42	3	„	3
Abercrombies ...	1	„	1	35	.	35
Murrays	1	.	1	37	.	37
Oughtons	1	.	1	40	„	40
Royal Americans .	1	.	1	24	1	25
Montgomerys ..	1	.	1	36	.	36
Gages	32	„	32	4	„	4
Rangers	14	.	14	1	.	1
New Jersey, Schuylers	1	.	1	38	„	38
Connecticut: Lymans	1	„	1	45	.	45
Connecticut: Whitings	1	„	1	40	.	40
Connecticut: Worsters	1	.	1	37	.	37
Connecticut: Fitch's	1	„	1	40	„	40
Sr Willm Johnson's Indians ..	51	.	51	3	1	4
The Generals Family	9	.	9	13	.	13
Brigadr Genl Gages	1	„	1	3	„	3
Engineers	1	„	1	10	.	10
General Hospital	.		.	8	„	8
Commissrs & Carpenters	1	„	1	7	„	7
Provost	1	„	1	„	.	„
	165	1	166	634	22	656

The Artillery Boats are Man'd by The New York Forces —

Jeff: Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Quebec October 4th. 1760.

Sir

I am in hopes Major Barre will have had a short passage, with the dispatches, I did myself the honour to transmit to you of the 8th Septr.

On the 9th the ten French Battalions layed down their Arms, and delivered up two Colours, which had been taken from Pepperels and Shirley's Regts. at Oswego, the Marquis de Vaudreuil, Generals, and the Commanding Officers of the Regts. giving their words of honour, that the Battalions had not any Colours; they had brought them six years ago, with them, they were torn to Pieces, and finding them troublesome in this Country they had destroyed them.

I wrote circular Letters to the several Governors to inform them of the Success of His Majesty's Arms.

10th I ordered the Cittadel to be put in good order, and Barracks for a small Garrison, it commands the Town entirely. the Massachusett, Newhampshire, and Rhode Island Troops marched back to Chamblay, to proceed to Crown point to finish the works of that Fortress. I waited on the Marquis de Vaudreuil.

11th. I had the Line turned out to receive

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Monsieur de Vaudreuil who came to me in Camp, was very communicative, shewed me a Letter he had received from the French Ministry, in answer to what he had wrote by Monsieur Mercier, Engineer, who arrived in France the 25th December, with the Vessels that passed Quebec: the Minister therein acquaints him, that he would send the Vessels, with such Stores &ca of which a Part arrived in the bay des Chaleurs, that it was impossible to send all the Marquis de Vaudreuil demanded, but the French King depended on his defending the Country, and he might assure himself there would be a peace in the beginning of August. I received the List of the ten Battns and what was intended to pass to France the whole consisting of above 4000 Men. I sent away the Connecticut Troops to Oswego, and Fort Stanwix, to compleat the works of those two Forts.

12th I ordered the New York and Jersey Troops to Fort William Augustus, and to Swegatchi, to compleat the Repairs of those Places, and put the Shipping in good order. the proper Engineers marched with the above Corps. I sent an order to Col: Montgomery at New York, who I heard was come there, to proceed to Halifax with the Corps under his command. I sent Major Rogers with 200 Rangers

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to the Posts of Fort Detroit, Miamis, St Joseph, Mi:
:chilimakinak &c.a on the Frontiers of Canada, with
Letters from Monsieur de Vaudreuil, to the comanding
Officers to give up those Posts according to the Capitu:
:lation, I sent an Engineer with Major Rogers to ex:
:plore the Country, and I wrote to Br. General Monck:
:ton, as he is so much nearer, to send some Regular
Troops with the Rangers to take Possession.

13th I changed my Camp, received a list
of the Transports which came up with Governor Mur:
:ray, with what were here, I distributed the Troops
on board them, and ordered the Embarkation to begin
to morrow

14th I wrote to Lord Colvill, that there would
be 1400 men more than could be taken in the
Transports from Montreal, which I would send to
Quebec in batteaüs, desired his Lordship to take up
Transports for them at Quebec, if there was not
a Sufficiency of Tonnage, to take them in such of
the Men of War as ordered to England. two Bat:
:talions embarked this day.

15th three Battalions were embarked. I
fixed the Winter Quarters for the Army, sent Of:
:ficers with Detachments to the several Villages,
to take in the Arms, and to administer the Oath
of Allegiance. I had received a Message from

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Monsieur de Levis, by Lt Col: Robertson, to express his misfortune in being debarred serving so long as the War lasts, and to hope, as it was well known, that he had had no hand, in the Barbaritys and Crueltys that had been committed, he might be excepted in the Capitulation, and permitted to be exchanged, and Monsieur de Bourlemaque came to me requesting the same for Monsieur de Levis and himself, I told him I could make no change, the Capitulation must remain as it is, but if he desired it, I would write to the Kings Ministers what he said. I ordered eight months Provision for 5000 men from Quebec to Montreal.

16th I appointed Col: Burton Governor of trois Rivieres, ordered Webb's Regt there, I called the comanding Officers together, to acquaint them of the destinations of their Corps, and that they should immediately provide the necessary warm cloathing for their men. I ordered the Troops allotted for Quebec to that Government

17th all the french Troops were on board. I had intelligence a part of the Enemy was still remaining in the bay des Chaleurs, I had represented this, before, to the Marquis de Vaudreuil, who had information they were returned to France, but on my communicating to him the report, I now received, he sent an Officer to the bay des Chaleurs, with

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

orders for the Troops to lay down their Arms according to the Capitulation. I ordered a Major with a detachment from Quebec to attend the French Officer for this service, and wrote to Lord Colvill to desire he would send Transports and a man of war that it might be executed.

18th very wet and cold Weather, I ordered the Companys of the Royal and Montgomerys, which have served here, to New York to embark for Halifax.—

19th I was honoured with Your Letter, Sir, of 23d July, which gave me great satisfaction, as it assured me of the King's approbation of the measures I had taken, on receiving Governor Murray's Letter of the 30th Aprill. I gave an order for the Militia of the Town & Suburbs to give up their Arms and take the Oath of Allegiance tomorrow, so soon as Monsieur de Vaudreuil is embarked.

20th The Marquis de Vaudreuil embarked on board the Marie a french Frigate which was pursued up the River by the King's Ships, I therefore, on the Capitulation, gave her up to the Navy, her Guns to be taken out, and the Vessel sold to the Master, on condition he serves as a Transport to France. I ordered the 1st Battn of R: Highlanders, and 4th of R: Americans into

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

their Quarters.

21st a continuance of bad weather, Colonel Haviland with the Inniskilling and Whitmores to march to Crown Point.

22d I appointed Br General Gage Governour of Montreal, issued a proclamation of several things I thought right to be made publick. ordered the 2d Battn of R: Highlanders into their Quarters Abercrombys and Murrays crossed the River to proceed from thence to their Quarters. I gave our Indians, as a Reward for their behaviour as many necessarys and trinkets out of the Stores, as Sr Wm Johnson thought necessary, and ordered them home. Sr William visited the Indian Nations settled here, to regulate and put every thing in a proper channel for them during the winter. a number of Prisoners Men, Women, and Children brought in from the Country, which I send home to the Provinces.

23d I ordered Barringtons into their Quarters

24th I visited some of the Quarters on the Islands of Montreal and Jesus, found them very good, the last Island is reckoned the best part of Canada.

25th & 26th I remained at Montreal and having settled every thing there, on the 27th I sat out for the Governments of Trois Rivieres and Quebec, passed Monsieur de Vaudreuil who had run aground

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

and was stopped by contrary winds, and I arrived at trois Rivieres on the 28th and remained there the two following days I went to see the Kings Forges at St Maurice, and as I found there a great deal of the Mine ready, and that the People will much more than earn their pay by the produce of the Iron, I have continued some at work; and it may be improved or dropt, as His Majesty shall please to order.

on the 1st & 2d of October I went to De:schambeaü and Jacques Quartier, passed most of the Vessels with the french Troops, which were stopped by contrary wind, and I arrived at Quebec yesterday in the morning, where the french Troops which came down the River in Batteaüs are em:barking.

Lord Colvill intends taking the Northum:berland, three fiftys, three Frigates, and two Sloops to Halifax, and that the remainder of the Fleet should return to England. I therefore desire his Lordship to dispatch one of the Men of War destined for England that I may transmit You, Sir, a duplicate of what I sent by Major Barré and give you an account of the Situation I find this Country in.

State

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

State of Canada

Government of Montreal

Parishes	Compys Militia	Number Militia	Total of Souls
46	87	7331	37200.

Government of three Rivers

19	19	1105	6388

Government of Quebec

43	64	7976	32584

Total of Canada

108	170	16412	76172.

The Government of Canada includes Lakes Huron, Michigan, and Superior, as you will see by the enclosed Sketch, the Red Line, being marked by the Marquis de Vaudreuil.

The above State is taken only from the Part beginning above the Island of Montreal, with the Cedars and Vaudreuil on the North West of the River St Laurence, and Chateaügay on the South East, and ends with Berthier on the North West of the River, the Island of Dupas, and Sorel on the South East.

The Government of Trois Rivieres joyns that of Montreal with Maskenongy on the North West, and Yamaska on the South East, and ends with Ste Anne on the No West and St Pierre de Becquit on the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

So East of the River St Lawrence.

The Government of Quebec begins with Grondines on the N. West and de Chaillon on the So East, and takes in all the Parishes from them down the River St Lawrence.

Canada does not appear to be in want of Cows, Bullocks, Sheep, or Poultry, Horses there are too many, and if the Farmers had not been most abundantly stocked with Cattle, they would not now know the want of any. The Inhabitants dont brew beer from Malt, and for want of Molasses they have had nothing but Water to drink, and dry Goods of all kinds have been extreamly scarce, these will now be brought from the other Colonys. The Houses throughout the Country are mostly built of Stone, and good. the Troops are very well quartered in the several Parishes in the three Governments, they receive the Kings Provision and live in great harmony with the Country People.

The Inhabitants manufacture a small quantity of course Linnen and a little Stuff that serves for cloathing. the Fur trade, from the vast profits, has engrossed all attention to commerce, and, 'tis said, the Governor General, Intendant, and the principal People have made immense sums by

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

levying Taxes on the Traders, thô since Niagara has been taken, the Pound of Beaver has fallen at Albany and New York, from 16 & 17 Shillings ℘ Pound to 6 & 7 which must have hurt the trade here.

I don't find any Taxes have been raised in the Country for the French Government, more than what is included in the enclosed Extrait des Registres du Conseil Superieur de Quebec.

The method of settling the Inhabitants by giving each Settler three Acres in Front by the River side and forty or fifty Acres back in depth, appears to be a very right one, and the forming the Militia has been well executed.

the Communications by Roads have been neglected, and the advantages of water carriage by the Rivers has not been known; it is true, thô hardly to be credited, that 'till last year, no one knew a Vessel could come up to Montreal or Trois Rivieres.

I have fixed the form of Government that I judged would be easiest and best 'till the King's Pleasure is known, and if it meets with His Majesty's approbation, I shall be very happy.

As I can assure you, Sir, this Country is as quiet & secure as any other Province of His

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Majestys Dominions, I shall set out to morrow for Crown Point where I shall keep the Troops employed so long as the Season permits and then send the Provincials to their homes.

I have ordered the Provincial Troops from Fort William-Augustus & Oswego to march to their Provinces the beginning of November. I shall proceed to Albany to clear the Accounts of the Campaign, and I shall go from thence to New York, that I may be the more ready to obey any orders the King may have for me.

I enclose a Sketch of the River St. Lawrence from La Gallette to the Island of Perrot which is very exact, as likewise a draft of Fort William Augustus, the proper Engineers are employed in taking a survey of the River from the Island of Perrot to Quebec. I am with the utmost Respect Sir

Your most Humble
and most Obedient Servant
Jeff. Amherst.

Rt. Honble. Mr Pitt.

Endorsed. Quebec. Octr. 4th. 1760. | Majr. Genl. Amherst | Ry. Novr. 17th. by Capt. | Perry of the Kingston

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS.

Schedule of Papers referred to, in Major General Amherst's Letter to the Right Honble Mr Secretary Pitt, Bearing date Quebec 4th October 1760.

No 1. Copy.	General Amherst's Circular Letter to the Govrs on the Continent from Cape Breton to Georgia Inclusive Acquainting them with the Entire Reduction of Canada by ye Capitulation &ca.	9th Septr 1760.
No 2. Do	Do to the Govrs of New hampshire, Massachusetts bay and New York; Requesting them to Invite the Traders of their Several Provinces, to Transport into Canada All Sorts of Provisions & Necessaries, for Which they might Expect a good Markett & for the Transportation of Which the General would Order the Necessary Assistance to be given at the Several Posts	13th Septr
No 3. Do	Letter from Govr Whitmore to the Genl; Giving an Account of the Success of His Majesty's Ships under Capt Byron, against the French Fleet, in the Bay of Chaleurs &ca.	3d Augt
No 4. Do	of the General's Answer; That he did not Doubt but Capt Byron's Success, had put an end to the Depredations the Enemy had so long made in the Bay of Chaleurs. And that, as by the Capitulation, All Canada was Subjected to His Majesty's Dominion,	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

All Apprehensions on Acco.t of the French at Ristigoush, Must Subside &ca. - - - - 9.d Sept.r

N.o 5. Extract Letter from Gov.r Lawrence to the Gen.l; Representing the Danger he Apprehended the Province of Nova Scotia was in, from the Shamefull Desertion of the New England Troops, & the Number of French lately landed at Ristigoush - - - - 6.th Aug.st

N.o 6. Extract of the Gen.ls Answer; That Whatever Number of French might be Landed at Ristigoush, they were Included in the Capitulation of Canada; And that he (the General) Should, with Lord Colvill, take the proper Measures for transporting them to Europe &ca. - - - - - - - - - - - - 9.th Sep.r

N.o 7. Copy Letter from the Gen.l to Gov.r Lawrence; That he had Dispatched Orders to Colonel Montgomery, with the Detachment under his Command Arrived at New York from Carolina, immediately to Proceed to Halifax, and that the Gov.r Should dispose of him and Said Detachment, in Such Manner as he Should See best for the Defence of Nova Scotia. 12.th Sept.r

N.o 8. Copy Letter from Gen.l Amherst to Col.o Montgomery, or Officer Commanding the Detachm.t returned from Carolina; Directing him

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

immediately to proceed with all, or such part of his Detachment as were Arrived from Carolina, to Hallifax in Nova Scotia; And on his Arrival there, to follow & obey all such Directions as he should receive from Govr. Lawrence . . . . Same date

No. 9. Extract. Letter from Colonel Montgomery to the Genl.; Containing An Accot. of his Operations in Carolina, of his Embarkation for, & Arrival at New York and since that at Albany; from Whence he intended to pursue his March to Join the Army . . . . . 11th. Sepr.

No. 10. Do. of the General's Answer, Approving of the Colonel's Conduct, but that he would see by the Genl's orders of the 12th. (Duplicate of Which he Encloses) that his Route was Changed, and agreable thereto, recommends to the Colonel to Use all possible dispatch in Proceeding to Halifax. _ And likewise Informs him of having Ordered the remainder of his Regt., with that of the Royal, to proceed on that Service . . . . 17th. Sepr.

No. 11. Copy of the General's Instructions to Major Campbell, Command.g the Eight Companies of Montgomery's Regt. for Marching immediately with said Companies to Crown Point, &

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

from thence to New York, in order to Embark for Halifax Enclosed in the foregoing - - - - Same Date

No. 12. Do. Do. Colonel Forster for Marching immediately with the Four Companies of the Royal under his Command to New York, in Order to Embark for Halifax; also Enclosed in the foregoing - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 18th Sepr.

No. 13. Copy Letter from Brigr. Monckton to the General, Containing the State and Situation of the Troops, in his Department and the Steps he was taking for Securing the Country &ca. . . 30th July.

No. 14. Do. of the General's Answer; Approving of the Brigrs. Conduct; - That the Provinces ought to Contribute towards Garrisoning the Several Forts, Which he did not doubt but they would, upon Application from the Brigr. And Enclosing a Copy of his Circular to the Govrs. of the 26th August, by Which he would See the progress of the Army &ca. - - - - 31st Augt.

No. 15. Do. Letter from the Genl. to Brigr. Monckton; Enclosing a Copy of his Circular to the Several Governors, on the Capitulation he had made with the Mis. de Vaudreuil, by Which he would See all Canada was added to His Majesty's Dominions; That the Mis. de Vaudreuil, had given Orders to the Officers Commanding at

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Detroit & Michilimakinac, to lay down
their Arms &ca agreable to the terms of
Capitulation; Which Orders the General
Encloses; as also, a Copy of the Capitula:
:tion; And for the better Execution of
Which he Sends Major Rogers with two
Companies of Rangers to be employed in
disarming the Inhabitants, tendering the
Oath of Allegiance, & getting all the In:
:telligence that might be necessary .. 12th Sepr

No. 16. D. Letter from the Mis de Vaudreuil to Mr
de Belêtre Commandant of the Detroit &
to Mr Beaujeu, Commandant at Michili:
:makinac, being Orders for the Execution
of the Capitulation, Enclosed in the fore:
:going - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 9th Sepr

No. 17. Form of the Oath of Allegiance to be taken
by the Canadians also Enclosed in the fore:
:going. –

No. 18. Copy Letter from the Genl to Capt Joshua
Loring Informing him of the Disposition
he had made of the Shipping On the Lakes - 23d Sepr

No. 19. Copy Letter from the Genl to Lord Colvill;
Desiring His Lordship to Send Major
Barré, who Carried the Genls Dispatches
to England, in One of His Majesty's Ships

FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS.

of War, as soon as possible . . . . . . 8th Sepr

No. 20 Copy of Lord Colvill's Answer; That Major Barré Sailed in the Vengeance that Morning; That the Ships going home to England might carry near 1000 Prisoners, which on their Arrival Might easily be Sent over to France. 13th Sepr

No. 21. Do. Letter from the Genl. to Lord Colvill; Enclosing List of the Transports at Montreal, with the Disposition he had made of them, but as there was Still a great Deficiency, he begs his Lordship to give the necessary Orders for fitting up Transports at Quebec . . 14th Sepr

No. 22 Copy List of Transports, Enclosed in the foregoing.

No. 23. Do. of Lord Colvill's Answer to the foregoing; That the Transports were Equipping with the greatest diligence and that the Prisoners Should be Embarked & Sent away as Soon as they Arrived &ca. . . . . 16th Sepr

No. 24 Do. Letter from the General to Lord Colvill; That Mons. Vaudreüil having Sent an Order by a French Officer to the Commanding Officer of the Troops, Landed in the Bay of Chaleurs, directing him to Comply with the terms of the Capitulation, the Genl. had ordered a Field Officer with a proper Detachment to Accompany him; And therefore desiring His Lordship, to Order Such

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Vessels, as he should judge proper, to take Said Detachment to the Bay of Chaleurs, & back again, with all the Arms &ca that might be found there, with as many more Transports, as he might judge Ne:cessary to Convey the French Troops, Which were Supposed to be about 300 to Rochelle in Old France - - - - - - - - - - - - - 15th Sepr

No 25. Do Letter from the Genl to Lord Colvill; Thank:ing His Lordship for the Dispatch with Which he had forwarded Major Barré & Enclosing a Copy of the Capitulation - 19th Sepr

No 26. Copy. Letter from Lord Colvill to the Genl; That he was preparing Vessells to Carry the Troops to the Bay of Chaleurs, & Trans:ports to Carry the French from thence to Rochelle: that he was afraid he Should be Deficient in Transports for the Number of Prisoners from Montreal, altho' every Vessell that would Carry 80 men, or upwards was taken into the Service, &ca - - - - - - - - 18th Sepr

No 27. Do of the Genl's Answer: thanking His Lord:ship for the Orders he had given for pre:paring the Vessells, for the Bay of Chaleurs &ca - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 21st Sepr

No 28. Copy Letter from the Genl to Govr Murray;

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Directing him to send Eight Months Provisions for 5000 Men to Montreal, & likewise a sufficiency to Trois Rivieres to Victual Webb's Regiment during the Winter . . . . 15th Sepr

N.29. Do from Do to Do; Directing the Govr to order a Field Officer with a Detachment of 150 Men to Accompany a French Officer sent by Mr Vaudreüil to the Bay de Chaleurs with his Orders to the Commandt Officer of the French Troops Landed there, to Comply with the terms of Capitulation &ca to see said Troops Embarked on board the Transports Lord Colvill would Order for that Purpose, and then to Return with what Arms Ammunition &ca, might be found there . . . . Same Date.

N. 30. Copy of the General's Instructions to Colonel Burton, On his being appointed Governor of Trois Rivieres . . . . 16th Sepr

N. 31. Do Additional Instructions to Do . . . . 23d Do

N. 32. Do The General's Instructions to Brigr Genl Gage, on appointing him Governor of Montreal . . . . 21st Sepr

N.33. Do Instructions to Govr Murray; Containing the necessary Regulations to be observed within the Government of Quebec, agreable to those of the Trois Rivieres & Montreal . . . . . 23d Sepr

N.34. Do of the Genls Appointment of Govr to Do over

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Dependencies of the Government of Quebec. 3d Octor

No. 35. Form of the Commissions to be Granted by the Govrs of Canada, to the Captains of the Militia; Delivered with the General's Instructions, to the Govrs of Quebec Trois Rivieres, & Montreal.—

No. 36. Copy of the Genls Instructions to the Officers Sent by him to Collect the Arms of, & Administer the Oath of Allegiance to, the Inhabitants of the Government of Montreal delivered also to the above three Govrs with their Instructions.—

No. 37. Do The Genls Proclamation to the Inhabitants of Canada likewise delivered in the Same Manner.

No. 38. Copy Orders from the Mis de Vaudreuil, to a French Officer directing him to Accompany the Detachment Sent by Genl Amherst to Ristigoush & Deliver his orders to the Officer Commanding the French Troops at that place, to Comply with the terms of the Capitulation &ca. 15th Septr

No. 39. Return of Ordnance and Stores taken at Isle au Noix - - - - - - - - - - - - - - 28th Augst

No. 40. An Account of all the Guns, Stores, Ammunition &ca taken at Montreal - - - - - - - - - - - 8th Septr

No. 41. Copy Inventory of Merchant Goods &ca Found in the Stores at Montreal - - - - - - - - 12th Septr

No. 42. Copy Articles of the Capitulation of Canada &ca 8th Sept

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N.° 43 .. Inventaire des Munitions qui restent dans Les Magasins du Roy aux Trois Rivieres .... 12. Sep.r

N.° 44 .. Inventaire des Effets, Et Munitions de L'Artil:lerie, aux Trois Rivieres .... 13 Sep.r

N.° 45 .. Inventaire des Fers, Fontes, Mines, Bois pour Char:bon, Maisons, Batiments, Ustenciles, appartenants aux Forges S.t Maurice ....

N.° 46 .. Liste des Particuliers du Canada, qui ont per:mission de passer en France sur les Vaisseaux de Sa Majesté Britanique ....

N.° 47 .. Liste des Officiers de L'Etat Major de Mon:treal, & Capitaines Reformées, qui sont à passer en France ....

N.° 48 .. Rolle des Officiers Maj: & Mariniers, Et Matelots de La Flouque du Roy L'Enguille ....

N.° 49 .. Rolle des Officiers Majors & Mariniers de La Flouque du Roy Le Cerf Volant .....

N.° 50 .. Liste des Officiers de Plume, Et Autres Em:ployés au Service de Sa Majesté Trés Chre:tienne, qui doivent passer en France ..

N.° 51 .. Extrait des Registres du Conseil Superieur de Quebec Fixing the Duties upon Sundry Imports into Canada ....

N.° 52 Disposition of His Majesty's Troops in N.° America. 4.th Oct.r

N.° 53 .. Distribution of the Eight Companies of Royal Artillery in N.° America for the Winter Quarters of the Year 1760.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

N.º 54 .. Disposition for the Engineers Employed in North America . . . . 20th Sepr.

N.º 55 .. Distribution of the Officers of His Majesty's Hospital in North America . . . 18th Sep.

N.º 56 .. Duplicate of General Amherst's Dispatch to the Rt Honble Mr Secretary Pitt of the 8th Sepr 1760

N.º 57 .. Return of the Number of French Officers, Non Commission Officers & Private men, of the ten Battns made Prisoners at Montreal, Who are not to Serve during the present War . . . . 4th Octor.

Endorsed. Schedule of Papers Referred/ to, in Major Genl Amherst's/ Letter to the Rt Honble/ Mr Secretary Pitt, bearing date/ Quebec 4th October 1760.—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy/.

Camp of Montreal 9th. September 1760.

Sir,

In Mine of the 26th. Ultimo, I Acquainted You with the Progress of the Army, after their De: :parture from Oswego, and with the Success of His Majesty's Arms against Fort Levis, now Fort William Augustus, Where I remained no longer than was requisite, to Make Such Preparations, as I judged Essentially Necessary for the passage of the Army down the River, Which took me up till the 30th.—

In the Morning of the following day, I Sat out, and proceeded from Station to Station to Our present ground, Where We Arrived on the 6th. in the Evening; after having in the passage Sustained a Loss of Eighty Eight men Drowned; twenty Nine Batteaus of Regiments: Seventeen of Artillery with Some Artillery and Stores; Seventeen Whaleboats, and One Row Galley Staved, Occasiond by the Violence of the Current, and the rapids be: :ing full of broken Waves.—

The Inhabitants of the Settlements I passed thro', in my way hither, having Abandoned their Houses, & run into the Woods, I Sent after them; Some were taken, And Others came in of their own accord; I had them disarmed, And Caused the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Oath of Allegiance to be tendered to them, Which they readily took; And I Accordingly put them in quiet Possession of their habitations, with Which treatment they Seemed no less Surprised than happy. —

The Troops being formed, and the Light Artillery brought up; the Army lay on their Arms the Night of the 6th. —

On the 7th in the Morning two Officers came to an Advanced Post, with a Letter from the Marquis de Vaudreuil, referring me to What one of them Colonel Bouguinville, had to Say. The Conversation, with a Cessation of Arms, till twelve o'Clock When the proposals were brought in: Soon after I returned them with the terms I was willing to grant; Which both the Marquis de Vaudreuil & Monsr. de Levis the French General, were very Strenuous to have Softened; this Occasioned Sundry Letters to pass between Us, during the day as well as the Night (When the Army again lay on their Arms) but as I would not on any Account deviate in the least from My Original Conditions, and Insisted on an immediate, and Categorical Answer; Monsr. de Vaudreuil Soon after day break, Notified to me that he had determined to Accept of them, And two Setts of them, were Accordingly Signed by him and Me, and Exchanged Yesterday,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

When Colˡ Haldimand with the Grenadiers and Light Infantry of the Army, took possession of One of the Gates of the Town, and is this day to proceed in fullfilling the Articles of the Capitulation; by Which the French Troops are all to lay down their Arms; are not to Serve during the Continuance of the present War; And are to be Sent back to Old France, as are also the Governors, and principal Officers of the Legislature of the Whole Country, Which I have now the Satisfaction to Inform You, is entirely Yielded to the Dominion of His Majesty, On Which Interesting & happy Event, I most Sincerely Congratulate You.—

Governor Murray, with the Troops from Quebec landed below the Town on Sunday last, & Colonel Haviland with his Corps (that took possession of the Isle au Noix, Abandoned by the Enemy on the 28th) Arrived Yesterday at the South Shore, Opposite to my Camp.—

I am, with great regard,

Sir,

&ca

Jeff: Amherst.

Circular To the Governors on the Continent from Cape Breton to Georgia Inclusive.

Endorsed Copy. Circular Letter from | General Amherst

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Camp at Montreal 13th. September 1760.

Sir,

Altho' this Country is, in itself, fruitfull & by What Still remains, it Appears to have been well Stocked with Live Cattle, Poultry, Vegetables, & every thing necessary for the Support of Life; Yet, thro' its not having, for these two Years Past, received from Europe, any of the Usual Supplies of Additional Comforts, it is not only deficient, but almost destitute of Such things as must Prove, most beneficial towards the Mantaining, & preserv:ing the healths of the Troops that are to Winter here; I would therefore, as His Majesty's Troops are to keep possession of these parts, and that the In:habitants are become the King's Subjects, Procure them, as well as the Troops every refreshment possi:ble; for Which Purpose, I would recommend it to You, to invite the Traders, and Adventurers of the province over Which You preside, to transport themselves hither & to Quebec, with Quantitys of Molasses, Salt, Wines, Teas, Sugars, and all kinds of Grocery, as likewise Sheep and every thing else that may Occurr to them to be usefull; for all Which they may depend upon finding good mar:ketts; and every Encouragement, they can, in reason

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wish or Desire. – If the Season would Admit of their freighting Ships to Send by the River St Lawrence to Quebec, it would doubtless be Much the Shortest and most Expeditious way of Conveyance, but I am afraid it is now too late for that; Wherefore as a further Encouragement to these Adventurers, I Shall leave Orders with the Commanding Officers at Fort George, Ticonderoga, & Crown Point, to furnish Said Adventurers with Batteaus & hands to Man them as far as Chambly, Whence to this Town is only Fifteen Miles Land Carriage, Which the Inhabitants Shall be Obliged to furnish them at an easy rate: but these Adventurers are to Observe, that the Batteaus, Which will thus be furnished them, are to be taken proper care of by them, and that they are to return them at the Posts, from Whence they Shall have been furnished them. The Same Route may be taken, by Slays in the Winter when the Frost Sets in, and they may be Assured, the Whole Communication, will be as Safe, and Secure, as any road, in the Other Colonys.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir, | &ca | Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Govr Wentworth. | New hampshire.

The Like Letter to the Governors of, the Massachusetts Bay, & New York. –

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Louisbourg 3rd August 1760.–

Sir,

I did myself the Honour of writing to You o' the 16th Ulto of Which I Inclose a Copy, Since then vizt o' the 17th I received Yours Dated 26th June, the Contents of Which I shall pay due regard to: Only as the difference of paying Artificers According to Your Regulation, and as We have been Accustomed here is but Small, And as it might much retard the Service, to make any Alteration for the little time it will Continue, I thought it best to go on as formerly which I hope You will Approve of.–

Inclosed in the Letter I had the honour of writing to You o' the 1st Ulto was an Account that the Chief of the Tribe of the Richibucto Indians, Who had made peace with Governor Lawrence, had given Information to Capt Adlam, that there was on the 3d of June at Mirimichi, a great Force of French in Arms, and Several Armd Vessells, and that at Rastagoush, in the Bay de Chaleure there were lately Arrived from France, Several men of War, with Land Officers on board, And the Same Intelligence (only with Some Variation) was also Confirmed to Capt Adlam, by the Chief of the Tribe of the Mirimichi Indians; At same time I Informed

You that I communicated this Intelligence to the Honoble Capt Byron, of His Majesty's Ship Fame, who next day, vizt the 18th June, Sailed with the Dorset-shire, and Achilles Men of War, & Scarborough & Repulse Frigates, in Quest of them — I have now to Inform You, that on the 24th Ultimo, Capt Byron returned into this Harbour with all the Ships (except the Repulse who being much damaged was Sent to Halifax to Refitt) He Informed me that high up in the Bay of Challeure he discovered about Thirty Sail of Vessells among whom was a Frigate of Thirty Six Guns & two Large Letter of Marque Storeships; The Enemy warped them as high up as they could, and got three Batteries Erected on the Shore to defend them. Our Ships thó often aground, and their Men Carrying Warps out in Boats, exposed to a hott fire from the Shore, Yet got up so as to Silence the Batteries, and the Frigates got up to, & Engaged the Ships untill they Struck, but in about an hour after, the Enemy themselves blew up the Frigate, and Sett fire to the rest so that they were all burnt. They released about Sixty English Prisoners taken in Several Vessells going to Quebec, and retook a Small Schooner belonging to New England — There were about three or four Hundred Regular Troops, and a Thousand Canadians who all fled into the Woods. — The great

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Quantity of Stores destroyed with these Ships, & the demolishing Such a Number of their Vessells, will doubtless in a great Measure disconcert any Scheme the Enemy may have had of Sending Supplys by the way of the Rivers, and will put an End (I hope entirely) to the Depredations they have Made on Our Vessells going up to Quebec.—

On the 31st Ulto in the Evening His Majesty's Ship Vengeance Arrived off this Harbour, having on board Dispatches for You, Brigr Murray and Govr Lawrence, with the most pressing Orders that they might be forwarded with the utmost Expedition: Those for You and Brigr Lawrence, he left with Commodore Byron, & proceeded to Quebec with the Other. The Scarborough was immediately Dispatched with Yours, Who Sailed next Morning at day light, So that by him I had not an Opportunity of writing to You.—

Inclosed are Monthly Returns of the State of this Garrison. I most heartily & Sincerely Wish You health and all prosperity, and have the honour to be,

Sir,

&ca

Edwd Whitmore.

His Excellency General Amherst.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Camp of Montreal, 9th Sept. 1760.

Sir,

I Am to Return You my thanks for Your Favor of the 3d Ultimo (which came to my hands Yesterday) as also for the Intelligence it Contains of Capt. Byron's Suc:cess in the Bay of Chaleurs, which I doubt not will have put an Entire End, to the Depredations which the Enemy, in those Quarters, had so long, and so frequently made, on our Vessells going up to Quebec.—

By the Capitulation, mentioned in my Other Letter of this day, not only, all the French Troops through out Canada, are to Evacuate the Same, but, in general, Every One of the Inhabitants within the Whole Extent of that Country, are Subjected to the Dominion of Great Britain; Whereby all Apprehen:sions, on Account of those at Rastagoush, must now shortly Subside, as I shall take the proper Measures with Lord Colvill, for Sending the Regulars to France: And Cause the Oath of Allegiance to be tendered to the Inhabitants, after which I dare say, they will be Cautious not to Offend.

You have done very right not to Con:form to the Regulation I Sent You for the Pay of Artificers, Since it might have been Attended with a Retarding of the Service; and Especially

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

as You Say, that the difference between that and Yours is but Small.

I am Obliged to You for the Information You are pleased to give me of the Dispatches that came for me by His Majesty's Ship Vengeance; they came to my hands some days since.

I am, with great Regard,

Sir, &ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

His Excellency Govr. Whitmore

Endorsed Copy. Letter from General | Amherst to Govr. Whitmore. | Dated Camp of Montreal 9th Sepr. 1760. | In Answer to the Govr's of 3d Augst. ; | That he did not doubt but Captain | Byron's Success had put an end to | the Depredations the Enemy had so | long made in the Bay of Chaleurs, | And that, as by the Capitulation | All Canada was Subjected to His | Majesty's Dominion, all apprehensions | on accot. of the French at Ristigoush | must Subside &ca. — | in M. G. Amherst's of Oct: 4: 1760 | No. 4.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Camp of Montreal 12th September 1760.—

Sir,

Enclosed I Send You Duplicates of my three Several Letters of the 26th August, & 9th Instant; by One of Which, of the latter date, You will See, that I intended to Make a Disposition of the Troops, & in that Disposition to have an Eye to Halifax; but the Number of French Troops & Inhabitants, that are to be Transported to France, are so Numerous, that I have Scarce Transports to Accommodate them, Which puts it out of my power to Send You any from hence; however as I Understand, that part if not all of the Detachment, which I last Spring Sent to Carolina, under the Command of Colonel Montgomery are Arrived at New York, I this day Dispatch Orders to him, immediately to proceed to Halifax, and there to put himself Under Your Command; You will therefore, on his Arrival, dispose of him and the Troops he Shall Conduct to You, in Such a Manner as You shall see best for the Defense of Nova Scotia, as well as the quiet & Peaceable possessions of the Inhabitants of that Colony; and You will Order back the Provincials to their homes, if they are not already got there.— If an opportunity Should Offer, and the Winter not too near, You will please to Send away the Detachmt. of the two

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Roy: Am: Batt^{ns} to Joyn their respective Corps at Quebec; but the Season will be so far advanced, before You can receive this, I Apprehend it will be too late, and that We Must wait for the next Spring; of which You will be the best Judge.

I am, with great regard,

Sir, &ca

Jeff: Amherst

His Excellency Governor Lawrence.

Endorsed. Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Gov: Law: :rence.– Dated | Camp of Montreal 12th. Septr. 1760. | That He had Dispatched Orders | to Colo. Montgomery, with the | De: :tachment under his Command | Arrived at New York from Carolina | immediately to Proceed to Halifax | And that the Govr. Should dispose of | him and Said Detachment, in Such | manner as he Should see best for | the Defence of Nova Scotia.– | in M. G. Amherst's of Oct. 4. 1760 | No. 7.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Camp of Montreal 12th September 1760.

Sir,

When I wrote to You on the 10th Instant, to Cantoon the Detachment of Your Corps in the Jerseys and that of the Royal on Long Island, I had flattered myself, that I Should have Troops, not only to Garri:son Properly Quebec, and the late Conquests, but also to Send a requisite Number to Nova Scotia, to re:place the Provincials, Who have Mostly deserted it. But as by the Disposition I have lately Made of the Troops, I have not even Sufficient for the Several Garrisons, exclusive of Nova Scotia; I must therefore desire, that immediately upon receipt hereof, You do proceed with all the Troops under Your Command, or Such part thereof, as shall be Arrived from Carolina, to Halifax in Nova Scotia, Making Use for the Transportation of Said Troops thither, of the Transports that have brought them back, if they are not already discharg:ed; And if they are, in that Case You will Apply to Mr. Hugh Wallace the Merchant, and Mr. Jeffries the Agent, at New York to hire You a Sufficient Quan:tity of Tonnage for that Service, & with regard to Pro:visions, You will Apply to Messrs. De Lancey & Watts the Contractors Agents, for a Sufficient Quantity for the passage. — And as the Season Advances apace, or

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

will do so, by the time this may reach Your hands. You will give a due Attention, that Said Embarka:
:tion do not meet with any delays, on the part of the Merchts or Agents, but that You do Sail, with the utmost diligence, & proceed to Your Destination, Where on Your Arrival, You will Signify the Same to Govr. Lawrence for Whom You have Enclosed my Dispatches, And You will follow and Obey all Such Directions as You Shall receive from him.—

I am,

Sir,

&c.

Jeff: Amherst

The Honble. Colonel Montgomery, or Officer Commanding the Detachment returned from Carolina: at New York Albany, or Wherever the Same may be....

Endorsed Copy Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Colonel Mont:
:gomery, or | officer Commanding the | Detachment returned from | Carolina — Dated | Camp of Montreal 12th. Septr. 1760. | Directing him immediately to | proceed with all, or such part of | his Detachment, as were Arrived | from Carolina, to Hallifax in Nova | Scotia; and on his Arrival there, | to follow and Obey all such | Directions as he should receive | from Govr. Lawrence. | in M. G. Amherst's of Oct. 4: 1760 | No. 8.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract./

Albany Sept.r 11th 1760.—

Sir,

Your Letters of the 18th & 29th June, I had the honor to receive, upon Our March to Chs Town, and at the Same time a Letter from the Lieut. Governor, re:presenting that tho' an Offensive War, had been car:ried on as far, and as Successfully against the Cherokees, as could be Expected, Yet the Province would Still be Exposed, if left destitute of Troops, as the Indians had not come into Terms, Which he imputes not So much to want of Inclination, as to want of Confidence in the publick faith of the Province — He therefore Desired that I Might leave a part of the Detachment to protect the Frontier give a Countenance to their advanced Forts; En:courage the raising of Some Provincials, and in Short, that he might be able to Make peace, with a better Grace, When the Savages were inclined to Treat.—

The Lieut. Governor's Demand Appeared to me to be reasonable, and as it was agreable to Your Instructions to leave a part of the Detachment, I Ordered Major Hamilton to March back the four Battn. Companys of the Royal to the Congarees, to take post, & remain there upon the Defensive, till

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Your pleasure Should be known; He will probably have nothing to do, for We have not Seen an Indian Since We left the Middle Settlements; Not one of them had come near Fort Prince George, or any of the Advanced Frontiers When we Sailed; And Some of their headmen after We came down the Country Sent a Message to the Governor Desiring Peace. —

I flatter Myself that Your Excellency will think I did right in leaving the Province with the greatest part of the Detachment, thó a peace was not Concluded; Had I continued there, Nothing more could have been done; the Rangers Enlisted only to the 1st July, had received no pay for 14 Months, & were all Dispersed. — The few Provincials they had, were neither payed nor Clothed, and Seemed determined not to Serve. — Most of Our Carriages were discharged the few horses of those Which remained, were quite wore out, and the Province trusting entirely to Our Corps, would never have raised a Man, or taken any Step for their own Security; Besides the Sickly Season was Just Comming on, and as our Transports were ready, I thought it was better to take the Chance of being of Some Use to the Northward, rather than remain idle two or three Months in Carolina, as it would be in Your power to Send Troops to Act at that time, if You thought it Proper, and Sooner the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Province will not be able to give any Assistance.

We have almost been a Month on board the Transports and Sloops, had a Slow easy Pas:sage from Carolina, and Contrary Winds from York; The last of Our Sloops came in only last Night, and to Morrow in Obedience to Your Excellency's Commands, Signified to me by Lieut. Coventry I shall March for Oswego, with the Six Companys of the first Highland Battalion, in Order to Join the rest of the Corps as Soon as possible – The Grenadiers & Light Infantry of the Royal, March at the Same time for Crown Point in Order to Join their Battalion –

I am Sorry to Inform Your Excellency, that the Expence of Our Campaign is pretty Consi:derable, Which could not be Avoided, as the rates fixed upon by the Assembly are very high 14 sh. 3d. Sterling for a Waggon; The Horses, Weak, and not able to draw above 1500 lb Weight; The Clause Insert:ed at Major Grant's Desire "That the Crown should only be liable for horses killed or taken by the Enemy," has been of great Use – In place of paying for half the Horses in the Province, I believe there are not above five Charged in the Account, Which is left in the hands of Mr Mortier, Who says it is regular, and I flatter myself Your Excel:lency will be Satisfied with it When Mr Mortier

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

has an Opportunity of laying it before You.

The Transports Continue in the Pay of the Government as I had no power to draw upon the Navy Office I could not think of any Method of Discharging them, for Mr Mortier told me, that the Owners of Transports never received their Money in this Country. —

Archd Montgomery.

His Excellency General Amherst.

Endorsed. Extract Letter from Col. Montgomery | to General Amherst - Dated | Albany 11th Septemr 1760 — | Containing an Accot of his | Operations in Carolina; of his | Embarkation for, & Arrival at N. York; And Since that at Albany, from | whence he intended to Pursue his | March to Join the Army. — | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr 4: 1760 | No 9.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Extract/ Camp at Montreal 19th Sept.r 1760.

"Last Night I received the Duplicate of Your Letter of the 11th Instant, Containing an Account of Your Operations in Carolina; Your Embarkation for, and Arrival at New York; and Since that, at Albany, from which place, agreable to the Directions delivered to You from me, You proposed to Continue Your March to Oswego, and to Send the Companies of Grenadiers & Light Infantry of the Royal, to Crown point: All which, tho' Your March is now Changed, has my Entire Approbation.

Before this reaches You, I Apprehend You will be on Your Return to New York, as from what I Wrote to You on the 10th & 12th Instant, of which You have Duplicates Enclosed, You will have Seen the Disposition I have been Obliged to make of the Detachment under Your Command; and since that I have Ordered the remainder of Your Battalion, as likewise that of the Royal, likewise to proceed on that Service; and that You may be the more fully Informed of Every Direction I have given relative thereto, I also Send You Copies of my Orders to Colonel Forster & Major Campbell, for whom however You are not to Wait; And as I See that Your Transports from Carolina are not Discharged, You will be able to Undertake Your Voyage so much sooner, which I beg may be with all possible Dispatch.

Jeff: Amherst.

Hon.ble Colonel Montgomery.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Camp at Montreal 19th Sep.r 1760.

Sir,

You will, agreable to the Orders of this day, with the Companies of the 77th Reg.t under Your Com:mand, proceed to Crown Point; and on Your Arrival there, put Yourself and them under the Command of Colonel Forster, with whom pursuant to the Instructions he is to receive for that purpose, You are to Continue Your March to Albany; When there, if the Officer of Your Corps who is Ordered to As:semble and Collect all the Men of the 77th Reg.t, at present posted on the Mohawk River, in order to Conduct them to Albany, is Arrived there, You will direct him & them to Join & proceed with You to New York, as must also those that may be at Albany; but if he should not be there, by the time Col.l Forster shall Sail from thence, You will then leave Orders for him to Follow You to New York._ At this last mentioned place, if Col.l Montgomery should not be there, You will likewise follow & Obey the Directions You shall receive from Col.l Forster, for Embarking & Sailing with him to Hallifax in Nova Scotia, for all which he has my Orders; and therefore it is needless for me to add any thing further here,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

than to recommend it to You, to be Aiding and Assisting to Your utmost to Colonel Forster in the Equipment of the Embarkation, and the Expediting the Departure of the Whole.

I am,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Major Campbell, Or Officer Commanding the Eight Companies of Colonel Montgomery's Regiment.

Endorsed. Copy. General Amherst's | Instructions | To Major Campbell, Or Officer | Commanding the Eight Companies | of Montgomery's Regt. | Dated Camp of Montreal 19th Sepr. 1760, | Enclosed to Col: Montgomery same day | For Marching immediately with | said Companies to Crown Point, & | from thence to New York, in order | to Embark for Hallifax. _ | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4. 1760 | No. 11.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Camp of Montreal 18th. Septemr. 1760.

Sir,

Having Ordered Colonel Montgomery and the Corps of Troops under his Command, immediately upon their Return from Carolina at New York, to proceed to Hallifax in Nova Scotia; I now Send Major Campbell with the Remainder of the Companies of the 77th. Regt. under his Command, who are to Join that Corps, to Crown Point, there to put himself under Your Command, and to proceed with You and the four Companies of the Royal to Albany, and from thence to New York.

You will therefore, immediately upon the Arrival of the said Companies of the Royal & 77th. at Crown Point, or so soon thereafter as may be, Embark the Whole in Batteaus, (if there are Sufficient) and proceed to Tienderoga; If there are not Batteaus sufficient, You must March what You cannot Embark. From Tienderoga You will March the Whole across the Carrying place to Lake George, applying to the Commanding Officer for Carriages for the Baggage, and for Batteaus or other Craft to take the Whole over the Lake to Fort George: At this post, You will likewise Apply for Carriages for the Baggage, Marching

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Troops to Fort Edward, where if there should be Batteaus sufficient, You will Reimbark the Baggage, if not, You will Apply for Carriages, March:ing the Men by Land to Fort Miller, Saratoga, Stillwater, Half Moon, & Albany, making all the Diligence You possibly can, without any prejudice to the Men; On Your Arrival at Albany, Upon Application to Col: Bradstreet, the D. Qr. Mr. General, or his Assistant (for whom You have herewith my Orders, which You will forward immediately upon Receipt, that he may have Every thing prepared against Your Arrival) You will be fur:nished with the necessary Sloops, Victualled for the passage, to Convey the Whole to New York, whither You will Continue Your Route with all Diligence possible.

Upon Your Arrival at New York, if Col: Montgomery should not be Sailed, You will Acquaint him with these and if he should have Transports sufficient to take in both Regiments, You will then proceed with him: If he has not, they must be pro:cured; but this must by no means Stop him, from immediately putting into Execution the Instruc:tions he has received from me for proceeding without Delay.

And in this Case You will Apply to Mr

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Wallace, the Merchant, and Mr Jeffries the Agent for Trans:
:ports at New York, who will procure You as many
Ton of Vessells as shall be requisite for the transporta:
:tion to Hallifax of the Troops, hereby put under Your
Command; which Vessells You will Cause to be Victualled,
by Messrs. De Lancey & Watts, the Contractors Agents; and
whilst they are thus Equipping & Victualling, in which
no time must be lost, You will Cantoon said Troops
on Long Island, Applying to the Legislature of the
Province for their Authority therein.—

You will make it Your particular Attention
to hasten and Expedite said Equipment, and so soon
as the Same is Compleated, and that the Vessells are
ready to take in the Troops, You will Cause them
to be Embarked, & by the first fair Wind thereafter,
immediately Sail & proceed to Hallifax aforesaid,
where on Your Arrival, You will put Yourself un:
:der the Command of Govr. Lawrence, & follow & Obey
all such Orders & Directions, as You shall, from time
to time, receive from him.

I am, Sir, | &ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

P. S. I Enclose You a Letter to the Presidt. of New
York to Obtain Quarters for Your Corps, or room in the
Barracks untill Your Departure.

Colonel Forster

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Pittsburgh July the 30th 1760.—

Sir,

I have no Letter of Yours unanswered, Except of the 1st Instant.—

You will have received the particulars of the Arrival of the Detachment at Presqu' Isle, And of the Relief for Niagara, at that Post, by Major Gladwin, Who, by the Accounts I have received from Colonel Bouquet, had with his Detachment done more, & very Advantageously than could have been Expected.—

As We have had heavy Rains of late, I resolved to take the Advantage of the Swell of the River; And Yesterday Major Stuart of the Virginians, with a Detachment from hence in battoes, sett off for Venango; I believe the River with care, is very practicable; but as the Water was low When Colonel Bouquet Marched, and we had no time to Spare, I did not Chuse to trust to it; I Send up Some few Horses by Land to Venango, to keep going between that Post and Presqu' Isle with Provisions: But as I wrote You before, Sir, that Post will certainly be the easiest Supplyed from Niagara; I have desired Major Walters to try to Send us Some Small Quantity of Provision, and Some

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Articles that We can't get well from hence.—

I don't recollect that the French have had, Except at their first going to Niagara, Any thing larger than Battoes at Lake Erie; but if there are Har:bours (Which as Yet I am not Informed of, As Major Gladwin had not time to Send me a Copy of his Journal from Presqu' Isle) I Should think Some Vessells, rather larger, than the New York Ferry boats, might be Easily built above the Falls, and would Carry a great deal of Provisions, In the Mean time I have Ordered Colonel Bouquet, to build Some battoes.—

Some Wyandots & Taways in all about 20 having been Lurking about Presqu' Isle, by an Indian of the Six Nations, Capt. Croghan Sent him with a Belt of Wampum to Invite them in; but they being just Embarked & returning told him, they did not Come to do any harm; but that they had been Sent by the Commanding Officer at Detroit to learn if they were going that way.— The Indians Settled between this & Presqi Isle, behave very well, Except that Some of the Young people now and then Steal a Horse.—

I Expect Soon Some of the Poutewatamis, & Other Nations, that are Settled about Detroit.—

Frederick Post is returned to Philadelphia, the Senecas would not Suffer him to go thro' their

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Country, I believe it is no great loss; Their Great Council (at least of Such of the Chiefs as are met) is I am told now Sitting, After Which I expect Many of them here.—

We have Various Accounts by Indians (which are told them by the French) of great Reinforcements, going to Detroit; All Which the Indians themselves give no credit to, nor do I, for which reason I don't trouble You with them.— Thus far I believe true, that there were lately Eighteen Batteaus, that passed Some of the Wyandots Settlements up the Wabash, with Provisions going to Detroit, they were Conducted by Some French Inhabitants, and came from the Ilinois Country.—

The Pensilvanians are now all Come up, Except Such as are Stationed on the Communication Which I have reduced to a very few; they lost above One Hundred by Desertion, after I left Carlisle, there, and on their March up.—

I write to Govr. Fauquier, requesting him to send the remainder of Colo. Byrd's Battalion here, as we are but Weak at present, Considering the Works, & other things we have to Carry on; Colonel Stephens, with the Virginia Recruits has not yet Joined me, nor do I hear of their Coming; I wish they may not have taken them the Other way; I

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

mention it in my Letter to Govr. Fauquier.—

As the Pensilvania Troops were last Year dis:banded very Suddenly, for want of a timely Appli:cation to the Govr., I would beg leave, Sir, to Observe to You that the remains of the R. A. Batt^n. cannot be looked upon as more than 350 men; Out of which I am told near a hundred, are at present, or very near Intitled to their discharge or at least that they will Claim it.— They are mostly the men brought Over by Colonel Provost, Baron Munster, can, I believe, give You better Information about them, As many of them are Grenadiers of his late Company. However, Sir, be that as it will, You will, I dare Say, think it incumbent on the Provinces of Pensilvania & Virginia (the former of Which I am told don't intend to keep up any) to take Some of these Garrisons, or at least that they Should be pre:pared in time, to do it, Should it be required of them.—

The Pensilvanians are not half the Numbers, that were Voted, and they granted Money for the Whole. This, Sir, I mention to You in time, As it now Oc:curs to me.— Sr John St Clair Arrived here Yesterday and Shews me a Letter from Mr Leake the King's Commissary, concerning Provisions Issued at Fort Augus:ta, F^t Allen, F^t Hunter, & Troops and Indians passing Susquehannah, & those Posts Which is very great, being

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

at the rate of about 570 Rations a day; by What I can learn there has been great Imbezzlements in it; I Shall therefore Send immediately (if there is One to be found) a proper person to Enquire into it; All that I could learn from Mr Stanwix about those posts, was, that they were Allowed Provisions, because they had it before, and he did not Choose to enter into a Dispute with the Province.— Till I Saw this Letter, I did not Understand that We Vic:tualled any but the Garrisons, As, as Yet I have received no particular Returns from thence.—

As the Indians there, have for this long time been Used to receive Provisions, I Should be glad of Your Orders on that head.— The Province receives the benefit of it, As by that Means they get their Skins Cheaper;— Should You, Sir Allow it to be continued it Ought to be at Some fixed Number. I don't think it would be proper to take it off entirely, just at this time though most certainly it Ought to be a Provincial Charge.

Your Confirmation of the Siege of Quebec being raised will, I hope Make every thing easy Your way.

I am, with much Esteem,

Sir,

&ca.

His Excellency General Amherst. Robt. Monckton.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

Camp of Montreal, Septem.r 12.th 1760.

Dear Sir,

I Enclose You a Copy of my Circular Letter to the Several Governors, on the Capitulation I have made with the Marquis de Vaudreüil, by which You will See all Canada is added to the King's Dominions; The great distance of the Out posts, makes it Impossible for Mons.r Le M.is de Vaudreüil, to Send Officers to those Posts, without their Losing the Opportunity of going to France, with the Troops which are soon to Embark; And as his Orders will be sufficient to Call in those Garrisons, I Send them to You for that purpose, and You will please to direct the French Troops to be Escorted the Shortest way to the Coast, that they may be sent to France, agreable to the Capitulation. _ Monsieur Vaudreüil says, the Number of Troops in these Posts are trifling in some not above two or three Men: however it is right We should take and keep possession, and that all the Militia and Inhabitants should give up their Arms, & take the Oath of Allegiance; I Send You some Articles of the Capitulation, as many as necessary for You to know for the Execution of this Service. the Whole of it is so long, it would take up too much time to Copy

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

now, as I am full of Business, I will send it You here after.— The Reduction of all Canada, must give a free & Undisturbed Communication to all Your Posts, which now will not want the Numbers to defend them, that have as yet been requisite: You will therefore please to Establish such Posts on our New Acquisition, as You shall Judge proper, for keep=ing possession, peace & Quiet.

I send Major Rogers with this, with two Com=panies of Rangers, that I think may be of Service in taking this new Acquisition, & Exploring the Country; You will make such Use of him, and his Command, as You please, in disarming the Inhabitants, tendering the Oath, and getting all the Intelligence You may re=quire, but You will fix the Posts of the Regular Troops, and send back Major Rogers, with the two Companies to Oswego, that they may come down to Albany, there to be broke, as they are much too Ex=pensive, to be kept on foot, when I think We can have no Use of them. I Order the Whole of the Capit=ulation to be Copied, it will put You quite au fait, and will keep the Detachment only a little while from Setting off. I shall Write to You again, so soon as I have fixed what will become of Myself; in all probability I shall leave Br. Gen=eral Gage here, and I shall go (after I have Worked

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

out the End of the Campaign, with the Provincials in Compleating the Forts) to New York, to be a portée of the King's Orders. I am, with great Truth & Esteem,

Dear Sir,

Your most Obedient
Humble Servant
Jeff. Amherst.

P. S. What the Remains of the Troops will be, after I have Settled every thing here, I know not, but If I have a Sufficiency for the Mississippi, I should be glad to take possession of it.– This may give You Employ,

Honble Brigr General Monckton–

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from General | Amherst to Brigr Genl Monckton. | Dated Camp of Montreal 12th Sepr 1760. | Enclosing a Copy of his Circular | to the Several Govrs on the Capitulation | he had made with the Ms de Vaudreüil | by Which he would See all Canada | was added to His Majesty's Dominions; | That the Ms de Vaudreüil had given | orders to the officers Commanding | at Detroit, & Michilimakinac, to lay | down their Arms &ca, agreable to the | terms of Capitulation, Which orders | the General Encloses, as also, a Copy | of the Capitulation, and for the

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie/.

à Montreal le 9. 7bre 1760.

Je Vous Apprends, Monsieur, que j'ai été dans la necessité de Capituler hier avec l'Armée du General Amerst.

Cette Ville est comme Vous Sçavez, sans deffenses, Nos Troupes etoient Considerablement diminuées, Nos Moyens et Nos ressources totalement epuisées.

Nous etions entourés par trois Armées qui réunies forment au moins 30. Mille hommes.

Le Général Amerst etoit du 6. de ce Mois à la vüe des Murs de cette Ville.

Le Général Murray à portée d'un de Nos Fauxbourgs.

Et L'Armée du Lac Champlain étoit à la Prairie et à Longueüil.

Dans ces circonstances, ne pouvant rien esperer des efforts ny même du Sacrifice des Troupes, j'ay pris Sagement le parti de Capituler avec le Général Amerst à des Conditions très avantageuses pour les Colons, et particulierement

du poste de Michillimakina.

pour les habitans du Detroit.

En Effet ils conservent le libre Exercice de leur Religion, Ils sont maintenant dans la possession de leurs biens, Meubles, Immeubles, et de leurs Peleteries, Ils ont aussi le Commerce libre tout comme les Propres Sujets du Roy de

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

La Grande Bretagne.

Les Mêmes Conditions sont accordées aux Militaires, Et Ils peuvent commettre des Pro:
:cureurs pour User en leur Absence, de leurs droits eux et tous les Citoyens en general peuvent Vendre aux Anglois où aux François leurs biens, en faire passer le produit en France, où l'emport:
:er avec Eux, S'ils Jugent à propos de s'y retirer à la Paix.

Ils conservent leurs Négres et panis, mais ils sont obligés de rendre Ceux qui ont été pris (sic) aux Anglois.

Le General Anglois a declaré que les Canadiens devenoient Sujets de Sa Majesté Brittanique, et par cette raison le Peuple n'a pas été dans la Coutume de Paris.

A l'egard des Troupes il leur a été imposé la Condition de ne pas Servir pendant la presente Guerre, et de mettre bas les Armes, Elles doivent être toutes rénvoyés en France.

Vous ferez donc, Monsieur, r'assembler les Offi:
:ciers et Soldats, qui sont dans Vôtre Poste. Vous leur ferez mettre bas les Armes, Et Vous Vous rendrez avec Eux à tel port de Mer que l'on Jugera à propos pour de la passer en France.

Les Citoyens et Habitans du Détroit de Michillimakina seront Consequemment Sous le Commandement

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

de l'Officier que le General Amerst aura destiné pour ce Lieu.

Vous ferez passer Copie de ma Lettre aux Miamis, aux 8yatanons, Supposé qu'il y eut quelques Soldats, àfin qu'eux et les habitans s'y Conforment.

à St. Joseph et dans les Postes des environs.

Je compte avoir le plaisir de Vous Voir en France avec Tous Vos Messieurs.

Madame Vôtre Epouse jouit d'une parfaite Santé.

J'ay l'honneur d'etre trés Sincerement, Monsieur,

Vôtre très humble et trés Obeïssant Serviteur

(Signé) Vaudreüil

Mr. de Belêtre, Commandt. au Détroit.

The Same Letter was Wrote by the Mis. de Vaudreüil to Mons. De Beaujeu, Commandant à Michillimakina; Only Substituting the Words in the Margin for those Underlined.

Endorsed. Copy - of a Letter from the | Mis. de Vaudreüil to Mons. de | Belêtre, Commandant of the | Détroit; being Orders for the | Execution of the Capitulation. | Dated Montreal 9th Septemr. 1760. | The Same Letter Wrote to Mons. | Beaujeu Commandant at | Michillimakina. - | Originals Sent to Brigr. Monckton, 12th September. | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4. 1760 | No. 16.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Je (sic) Jure que Je Serai Fidelle, Et que Je me Comporterai honnetement Envérs Sa Sacré Majesté George Second, par La Grace de Dieu, Roy de La Grande Bretagne, de France, Et d'Irlande, Defenseur de La Foy; Et que Je defendrai Lui et Les Siéns, dans ce païs, de tout mon Pouvoir, contre Tous Ses Ennemis, où les Leurs; Et Je Jure, en Outre, que Je revelerai et ferai connoitre à Sa Majesté, Son Général, où à Ceux Agissants Sous Lui, autant qu'il dependra de Moy, Tous Traitres, où Toutes Conspirations qui pouroient étre formé contre Sa Sacré Personne, ce Païs, où Son Gouvernement.

Endorsed Form of the Oath of | Allegiance to be taken | by the Canadians | Enclosed in Genl. Amherst's Letter | to Brigr. Monckton of the 12th Sepr. 1760 | In M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 17.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Montreal 23d September 1760.—

Sir,

Not knowing Where to Direct to You with any Certainty, I have made a Disposition of His Majesty's Vessells on the Lakes, Which I now Send You at all Events, and hope it will meet You bettered of Your Wound.—

I have Ordered that, When the Season would no longer permit the Navigation of the Vessells, they Should all, Except the Mohawk and the Williamson be laid up at Oswego; leaving the latter at Niagara, as a Guard ship to that Post, and the former for the Same purpose at Fort William Augustus: And agreable to this Disposition, I have given leave to Mr. Phipps & Mr. McLeod, to go Where they pleased after Said Vessells Should be so laid up.— And I have Directed Lieut. Sinclair, to remain during the Winter at Fort William Augustus, in the Mohawk unless he Should rather Chuse the Onondaga, Which I have left to his Choice; Observing only, that if it fell on the Latter, he would Send the Mohawk in her Stead to be laid up at Oswego.—

As I Suppose You will Chuse to leave

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

the Frontiers, so soon as Your health will let You, You will leave Lt. Robertson, to the Care and Command of the Vessells at Oswego.—

I am,

Sir,

&c.ª

Jeff: Amherst.

Captain Joshua Loring.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Capt. Joshua Loring. Dated | Montreal 23d. Septr. 1760.—| Inform:ing him of the Disposition | he had made of the Shipping on the Lakes | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 13.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Northumberland at Quebec 13th Septr 1760.

Sir,

I am honoured with Your Letter, Acquainting me with the Capitulation of Montreal & Canada. Capt. Deane & Major Barré arrived here Yesterday, and Sailed in the Vengeance this Morning at 10 o'Clock.— There are only four Vessells here fit for Transports, Which will Carry about 650 Prisoners, and we are preparing them with all Possible Dispatch.—

I Send You an Account of the King's Ships under my Command; but how they are to be disposed of, for the Winter. I cannot Yet tell, but daily Expect Orders from England for that purpose: If none Arrive, I think to Send all the Great Ships home, and as Several Convoys must be provided for the Trade of North America, to go myself with the fifty Gun Ships and Frigates, to Halifax, and from thence to dispatch the Con:voys as they may be required. The Ships that go from hence to England, may Carry near One Thousand Prisoners, Which may on their Arrival be easily Sent over to France.—

A Vessell with Cattle for the Garrison, was lately taken by a Chaloupe, or Open Boat, on the Coast of Gaspey; Which may Encourage these

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

People to Continue Such Depredations, without its being in the Power of Our Cruizers to prevent them. I presume the Capitulation includes every part of Canada, and it may be necessary that Mr Vaudreuil Should Acquaint the Inhabitants of the Bays of Chaleurs and Gaspey of it.—

I hope You will pardon Me for taking this liberty and believe me to be, with great regard & Esteem,

Sir, &ca

Colville—

Honble General Amherst.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Lord Colvill | To General Amherst. Dated | Northumberland at Quebec 13th Sept | 1760. | In Answer to the General's of the | 8th— That Major Barré Sailed in | the Vengeance that morning; That | the Ships going home to England | might Carry near 1000 Prisoners, | which on their Arrival might Easily | be Sent over to France, &ca — | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr 4: 1760 | No. 20.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

266

Copy./

Camp of Montreal 14th September 1760.—

My Lord,

Agreable to the Letter I had the Pleasure of writing to Your Lordship on the 8th Instant by Major Barré I now Enclose You a List of the Transports that are here, and the Disposition I have made of them, for the Conveyance of the Civil and Military Officers, & Troops, that by Virtue of the Capitulation are to be Sent to Old France, by Which List You will See, that I am not only deficient in Tonnage, for upwards of Fourteen Hundred men, but that the Amazon wants Some repairs, Which I must beg the favor of Your Lordship to Order; As likewise that You will Cause Transports to be fitted up at Quebec, if You have any, for the aforesaid deficiency of Fourteen Hundred men, or for as many as You can: And if there Should, after this, Still prove a deficiency, that in that Case You will be pleased to Order the remainder to be distributed on board the King's Ships that Shall be ordered to England, with Directions to the Commanders thereof, that upon their Arrival there, they do deliver Said Prisoners over to the Proper Officers, in order to be Sent to France, by the very first Cartel Ships.—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Four Regiments of those, that take Shipping here are Embarking, and the others will likewise Embark without loss of time, And when the Whole is on board, they will proceed down to Quebec, where upon their Arrival, I must beg of Your Lordship to Order Said Ships to be properly Equipped, and furnished with every thing necessary for the Voyage (as we can only furnish them here, with what we have, which is greatly deficient) which You will please to Order to take place, as soon as conveniently may be, with directions to proceed to Rochelle in Old France, Whence, after having Landed the Prisoners Such of the Transports belonging to England, are to go to their respective Ports to be Discharged, agreable to the tenor of their Charter parties; And those belonging to America, Should come back to their respective Ports, in Order to be discharged there, conformable to their Agreements.—

I am,

My Lord,

&c.

Jeff: Amherst

Rt Honble Lord Colvill.

Endorsed. Copy – Letter from Genl Amherst | To Lord Colvill – Dated | Camp of Montreal 14th Septr 1760. |

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

Camp of Montreal 15th Sept. 1760.—

My Lord,

Having been Informed, that the French Troops, which Landed in the bay de Chaleurs, were Still; to the Number of 300 or nearly that at Rastigush; I have Applied to Monsr. Vaudreuil for an Order from him to the Commanding Officer of those Troops, to Comply with the terms of the Capitulation; this order I have Obtained, And I Send with the French Officer, who is to see this Order Executed on the part of Mr. Vaudreuil, and I order a Field Officer, two Captains, four Subalterns and 150 men from Quebec to Embark and Proceed to the Bay de Chaleurs.—

I am therefore to Desire Your Lordship, that upon receipt hereof, You will be pleased to Order Such Vessell, or Vessells as You Judge Proper to take in the above Detachment, And to Convey them to the Bay de Chaleurs, and back again to Quebec, with all the Arms, Artillery, Ammunition &ca, they Shall agreable to the terms of the Capitulation have received from this body of French Troops, & the Inhabitants, and as many more Transports, as Your Lordship Shall Judge Necessary for Embarking & Conveying

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to Rochelle in Old France, the afore mentioned Body of 300 Men; Which Transports You will please Cause to be Equipped & Victualled, in the Same Manner as those I requested of Your Lordship Yesterday, for the Troops that go from hence: And I doubt not, but You will think it Ne:cessary, that Some Ship of Force, Should Ac:company these Vessells into the Bay de Chaleurs, and that You will Order one Accordingly.—

The Articles of Capitulation are so long, I have not at present time to have them Copied, but I Shall Send them to You by the next Occasion.—

I am,

My Lord,

&ca

Jeff: Amherst

Right Honble Lord Colvill.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Lord Colvill.— Dated | Camp of Montreal 15th Sepr. 1760. | That Mor. Vaudreüil having Sent | an Order by a French of:ficer to the | Commanding Officer of the Troops | Landed in the Bay of Chaleurs, | directing him to Comply with the | terms of the Capitulation, the Genl. | had Ordered

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

Camp of Montreal Septr. 15th 1760.

Dear Sir,

As the Season advances apace, and I think We can't be too Soon provided, with a Sufficient Quantity of Provisions, for the Troops to be Quartered here, without Depending on What is to Come from Albany, I desire You will Order Eight Months Provisions for Five Thousand Men, to be Sent from Quebec to this Place. It will likewise be necessary to Send as much provisions from Quebec to Trois Rivieres as will be requisite for the Supplying of Webb's Regiment, during the Winter.

I am, with great truth,

Dear Sir, &ca.

Jeff: Amherst

Honble Governor Murray.

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from Genl. Amherst | To Governor Murray – Dated | Camp of Montreal Septr. 15th 1760. | Directing him to Send 8 Months | provisions for 5000 Men to | Montreal, and likewise a | Sufficiency to Trois Rivieres, to | Victuall Webb's Regiment during | the Winter. | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 28.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Camp of Montreal Sept. 15th. 1760.

Dear Sir,

The Marquis de Vaudreüil has appointed an Officer Named Catalogne, to go with his Orders to the Officer Commanding the French Troops who have Landed in the Bay des Chaleurs, that they should deliver up their Arms, and Comply with the Articles of Capitulation, in which they are In:cluded with all Canada: You will therefore please immediately to Dispatch an Officer with Monsr. de Catalogne to Quebec, from which place You will Order a Field Officer, Two Captains, Four Subalterns, and One hundred & Fifty Men to Embark, & to proceed to the Bay des Chaleurs, where he will Ap:ply to the Officer Commanding the French Troops, and See Every thing Executed according to the Articles of Capitulation; and he is then to put on board the Vessell, in which he is to Return to Quebec, all Arms, Ammunition, Stores, &ca, and See the French Troops Embarked, that they may proceed to La Rochelle, in like manner as is Ordered for all the French Troops now going from Canada. The Field Officer will take an Exact List of the Names of the Officers and Men, which is to be Signed by the Several Officers, Certifying that they

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

are not to Serve during the present War. Enclosed is a Letter for Lord Colvill, desiring that His Lordship will immediately on the Receipt of it, Order such Vessells as he shall Judge requisite, for the Execution of the Above Service, and he will give the proper Orders to the Master, or Masters, of the Transports (as I Suppose the Number of French may amount to Three Hundred Men) to proceed with them to La Rochelle.— If from any unforeseen Event these Troops may have been Supplyed with Vessells to Carry them off, the Field Officer will in that Case make a very Close Search to take any Artillery, Ammunition, &ca, they may have left behind them, and will Return to Quebec.

I am,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

P.S. Enclosed are the Articles of Capitulation for the Field Officer, as far as necessary for his Guidance.—

Honble Govr Murray—

Endorsed. Copy. Letter from General | Amherst to Govr Murray, | Dated Camp of Montreal 15th Sept. 1760, | Directing the Govr to Order a Field Officer with a Detachment of 150 Men | to Accompany a French Officer Sent | by Mons Vaudreüil to the Bay de Chaleurs | with his Orders

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Camp of Montreal 16th Septemr. 1760.—

Sir,

Canada by the late Capitulation, being Annexed to His Majesty's American Dominions; And the Government of the Trois Rivieres, within the Same, being Vacant, I have the Satisfaction to Inform You, that I have made Choice of You, to fill that Post: And I do Accordingly, hereby Appoint You, Governor for His Majesty, in, and Over the Said Government of Trois Riviere, untill the King's Pleasure Shall be known.—

You will therefore, with that part of His Majesty's 48th Regiment of Foot, Which is Encamped here (the remainder being already Ordered thither) immediately Set out for, & proceed to Trois Rivieres aforesaid, and upon Your Arrival there take possession of the Same & all its Dependencies in the King's Name; And Accordingly take upon You the Administration of the Whole: Governing the Same, untill the King's Pleasure Shall be known, According to the Military Laws, if You Should find it necessary; but I Should Chuse, that the Inhabitants Whenever any Differences Arise between them, were Suffered to Settle them among themselves, agreable to their own Laws, and Customs; this toleration, Nevertheless not to Extend beyond What Shall appear

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

consistent with Safety and Prudence.—

To Enable You the better to fullfill the terms of the Capitulation, and that the Inhabitants may Enjoy the Privileges & immunities, they are entitled to, from them, so long as they behave like good & faithfull Subjects, I Enclose You a Copy of those Articles, Which You will Cause to be Scrupolous:ly & Strictly Observed.—

I likewise transmit to You Copies of all Such Inventories, & Lists of the Artillery, Arms, Am:munitions, Stores &ca, found in the French King's Ma:gazines at the Trois Rivieres, Which You will also take Possession of, for the Use of the King, and Cause to be lodged & Stowed under the Care of the proper Officers, that no part thereof may be Imbezzled, nor even Expended without Your particular Orders.— And as there may be Many things at the Trois Rivieres, and the Posts depending thereon, that have not been reported to me, You will Cause Inventories to be taken of the Whole, and transmitt the Same to me, that I may be fully informed of the real State of that Governmt. You will likewise for the King take possession of the Iron foundery of St. Maurice, of Which & every thing thereunto appertaining You have enclosed Inventories.

You Garrison is to Consist of the 48th. Regt. un:der Your Command, and a Detachment of the Royal

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Artillery consisting of One Officer and twenty three Men, Which You will post within Your Government, in the best and Most Eligible Manner for the defence of the Same, and for keeping up peace and Quiet throughout the Whole; And so, as to be ever ready to Act in Con:cert, in case of any Sudden & unexpected Attack with Brig.r Gen.l Gage (whom I leave in the Command of the Troops at Montreal, & within its Department) & Gov.r Murray at Quebec, Who have likewise Directions, to reinforce You in case of Necessity, You will therefore Correspond, and Co:operate with those two Gentlemen, giving them Such Informations, As You shall receive from time to time, and which You think it may be necessary they Should be Acquainted with: Your Monthly Returns You will Send to Brig.r Gen.l Gage, that they may be forwarded to me, with a Report of any Extraordinarys that may happen.

Immediately after Your taking Possession of Your Government, You will dispatch Officers to gather in the Arms of the Inhabitants, and to tender them the Oath of Allegiance; to render this business the easier I transmit You a List of the Villages and Parishes, within the Government of the Trois Rivieres; a Copy of My Instructions to the Officers that have been Employed in that Service within this Govern:ment; and the Form of the Oath of Allegiance,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

as it is to be tendered & Administred to them.—

And as When these Inhabitants have Com:plied with those Orders, and have taken the afore:mentioned Oath, they are as much His Majesty's Subjects as Any of Us, and are therefore Entitled to the Same Protection; I would have You recom:mend it particularly to the Troops, to live in good Harmony and Brotherhood with them; And to avoid all differences Whatsoever:—

That You may the better Enforce these Orders, & keep a due Subordination among the Troops, I Enclose You a Warrant for holding Gen:eral Courts Martial, and Approving the Sentences, altho' they Should Extend to Death, but that for Desertion only.

I am,

Sir, | &ca

Jeff: Amherst

Colonel Burton.

Endorsed. Copy. of General Amherst's | Instructions | To Colonel Burton, on his | being Appointed Governor of | Trois Rivieres.— Dated | Camp of Montreal 16th Septr. 1760. | in M. G. Amhersts of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 30.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./.

Montreal 22d Septemr. 1760.

Sir,

Since my Instructions to You of the 16th. Instant, by which You are recommended, in Cases of Necessity, and untill the King's pleasure shall be known, to Guide Yourself, in the Governing the People over which You preside, by the Military Law; and as much as is Consistent with Safety and prudence, to let those People Settle their Differences among themselves, and agre:able to their own Laws and Customs.

Since that I have made a little Alteration, which I am of Opinion will Answer, and I have accordingly Instructed Govr. Gage to follow it, un:till the King shall be pleased to Order any Other Form; and You will in like manner Observe the Same within Your Government, untill His Majesty shall Otherwise Direct. _ It is as follows:

That with respect to Thefts and Murder, it is absolutely necessary that the Military Law should take place; _ but with regard to differences between the Inhabitants, I would, as I Observed be:fore, have them Settled among themselves, and by their own Laws; for which purpose You will Authorize the Several Captains of Militia, to preside over the different parishes and Districts to which they

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

belong; and to terminate all such Differences:_ And when it shall so happen that any of these Cap:tains cannot Settle the Same; then the Parties must Apply to the Officer Commanding His Majesty's Troops within the said District, to whom You will give such Limited power as You Judge proper, for his Examining & pronouncing thereon, according to the best of his Judgment; but if the Affair should prove so Intricate, as to make him decline the De:cision, the same is then to be brought before You, that Either thro' Yourself or with the Advice of Coun:cill (Consisting of as many Captains as You shall think proper, which You will Assemble for that Pur:pose, as often as You shall See Occasion) You may finally determine thereupon.—

This is the Plan laid down to Govr. Gage, with this Difference only, that this Councill is to Consist of Field Officers:_ And, that the same Form may Take place throughout the Whole Country, I propose leav:ing the same Instructions with Governor Murray.

With my former Instructions, You likewise received a Copy of my Orders to the Officers Employed in Administring the Oath of Allegiance, and in Col:lecting the Arms; by which You will have Seen that they were also to Ask for the Commissions under which the Militia Officers Acted, and that

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

I should Grant them Others in their Stead: this likewise has met with some Alteration; As I think it better that the Field Officers and Captains of Mi:litia should Act by the Authority of the Governors immediately Presiding over them; and I have there:fore Authorized Governor Gage to Grant them within his Government, agreable to the Form I have given him thereof, of which You herewith have a Copy, that You may in like manner, Grant them with:in Your Government, Observing to keep in place those that Acted under the French King, and that have delivered up their Commissions.

I Add here a Recensement of the Govern:ment of the Trois Rivieres, by which You will See its Strength in Numbers of both Sexes; its Sev:eral Parishes; the Lands Cultivated and uncleared; the Number of Horses, Cattle, &ca, and in short Every thing that may prove Usefull to You

I Also Send You my Proclamation to the People of the Country, which I need not Enlarge upon, as it is very full of itself; It has been Pub:lished and Affixed in this Town, and is to be so in Every Parish & District of the Government; for which purpose I send You One Copy of it, that You may likewise Cause it to be published and Affixed throughout Your Government, Observing

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

to fill up the Blank left for the day upon which they are to bring in their Arms, which will Vary according to the Distances, and cannot therefore be fixed but by You,

I am,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff. Amherst.

Colonel Burton.

Endorsed. Copy. General Amherst's | Additional | Instructions | To Colonel Burton, Govr. | of the Trois Rivieres. _| Dated Montreal 23d. Sepr. 1760. | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 31.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Camp of Montreal 21st Septemr 1760.

Sir,

Canada, being now part of His Majesty's American Dominions, and it being necessary for the better Government of Montreal, and its Dependencies, that a Governor Should be Appointed to preside over the Same, And being fully Convinced of Your Zeal for His Majesty, and of Your Capacity, Wisdom, & Experience, I do hereby Appoint You Governor for the King, in and over the Town of Montreal, and its Dependencies, untill the Kings Pleasure Shall be known.—

You will therefore immediately, after the receipt hereof, take upon You the reins of said Government, and Enter on the Administration thereof: for Your Guidance Wherein it is necessary, You Should be Informed, that as I cannot Approve of the form of the late Government, nor think it prudent to Establish a new One, before His Majesty's Pleasure thereupon is known; It will be Necessary till then, Whenever there Shall be an Absolute Necessity, that the Military Law takes place, with respect to Thefts, or Murders; but with regard to differences between the Inhabitants, I would recommend the Settling of them among them:

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

:selves, & According to their own Laws; for Which Purpose You will Authorize the Several Captains of the Militia, over the different Parishes & Districts, to preside within the Same And to terminate all Such differences: And Where it Shall so happen, that Such Captain cannot Settle the Same; then the Parties must Apply to the Officer Commanding His Majesty's Troops within the Said District, to Whom You will give Such Limitted Power, as You judge Proper for his Examining & pronouncing there: :on, According to the best of his Judgement; but, if the Affair Should prove so Intricate, as to Make him De: :cline Such Decision, the Same is then to be brought before You, that either thro' Yourself, or with the Advice of Councill (consisting of What Field Officers You Shall think proper, Which You may Assemble, When & as often as You Shall see Occasion) You may finally determine thereupon.—

This Form of Government, untill His Majesty's pleasure is known, Seems to me the Most Just and Equitable: but I must at the Same time Observe, that the toleration of the Inhabitants Settling their differences, Among themselves, and agreable to their own Laws & Customs, Must not Extend beyond What Shall Appear Consistent with Safety & prudence.—

That these Inhabitants May, at the Same time

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Enjoy the Privileges & Immunities, granted them by Capitulation of the 8th Instant, I Enclose You a Copy of those Articles, Which You will Cause to be Most religiously & Scrupulously Observed.—

I Shall likewise Order You Returns of all the Artillery, Arms, Ammunition, Stores, Provisions, & every thing else belonging to the King, within the Stores, and Magazines of Your Government, that You may Apply the Same to the Use of the Troops, & all other His Majesty's Services; And that none of them may be Imbezzled or misapplied, You will not Suf:fer any to be Issued, without Your particular Order.—

For the Defence, Security, and Protection of Your Government, I leave under Your Command the following Regiments; viz.t Barringtons; two Battalions of the Royal Highlanders; Abercromby's; Murray's; fourth Battalion Royal Americans; and Gage's; together with a Detachment from the Royal Regiment of Artillery, Consisting of Lieut. Colonel Ord, One Captain, Four Lieutenants, & Seventy One Serjeants, Corporals, & Men, all Which Troops You will dispose of, agreable to the Orders for that Purpose, Which have been Commu:nicated to You.—

And as You are already Acquainted with the Number of Corps under the Command of Gov.r

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Murray, and the Disposition that is to be Made of them, within his Government of Quebec; As also, that the 48th Regt Under the Command of Colonel Burton, Governor of the Trois Rivieres, are to Compose the Garrison of that Government; I need only add, that both these Gentlemen have my Directions, to Correspond, and Co: operate with You at all times, and to Communicate to You all Such Intelligence, as they may receive, and that they Shall think it Ne:cessary for You to be Acquainted with. — And in Case of necessity they are with their Troops to Sup:port You, as You will in like Manner them, with those Under Your Command, Whenever there Shall be Occasion for it. — Govr Murray & Govr Burton are further directed, to Send their Monthly Returns, and reports of all Extraordinaries thro Your Chan:nel; Which You will please to forward to me. —

For the Direction and Care of Your Hospital I leave Mr Adair, with one Surgeon, One Apothecary and five Mates. —

And for the payment of the Subsistence of the Troops under Your Command, & the Contingencies thereof, Mr Barrow the Dep: Paymr Genl is to remain here, And he has Orders to Answer all Such Warrants as You Shall, from time to time draw upon him, on Account of the Services aforesaid; And herewith You

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

have my Warrant, Empowering You to draw Such Warrants on him.—

It remains for me, to Observe to You, that the Lists I have already Sent You, of the Names of the Inhabitants of Your Government, are of those only Who have taken the Oath of Allegiance, and have brought in their Arms, it will be proper that You Inform Yourself Whom they may be, and that You do Send the proper persons, for Administring Said Oath to, & Collecting the remains of the Arms from them the better to Enable the persons whom You Shall Employ upon this Occasion, to fullfill the Task, I add, to the Form of the Oath herewith, a Copy of My Instructions to the Officers that have been Employed by me in that Service: by Which Instructions You will See that the Officers of the Militia were to give up the Commissions, they held Under the French King, and that they Should receive New Ones; I Accordingly Send You the form of a Commission Such as You will grant to the Field Officers and Captains of the Militia within Your Government in the room of those they have, or Shall deliver up.—

The next thing I have to recommend to You is, that as these new Acquired Subjects, When they have taken the Oath, are as much His Majesty's Subjects, as Any of Us, and are, so long as they remain deserving of it, Entitled to the Same protection, I would have

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

have my Warrant, Empowering You to draw Such Warrants on him.—

It remains for me, to Observe to You, that the Lists I have already Sent You, of the Names of the Inhabitants of Your Government, are of those only Who have taken the Oath of Allegiance, and have brought in their Arms, it will be proper that You Inform Yourself Whom they may be, and that You do Send the proper persons, for Administring Said Oath to, & Collecting the remains of the Arms from them the better to Enable the persons whom You Shall Employ upon this Occasion, to fullfill the Task, I add, to the Form of the Oath herewith, a Copy of My Instructions to the Officers that have been Employed by me in that Service: by Which Instructions You will See that the Officers of the Militia were to give up the Commissions, they held Under the French King, and that they Should receive New Ones; I Accordingly Send You the form of a Com:mission Such as You will grant to the Field Officers and Captains of the Militia within Your Government in the room of those they have, or Shall deliver up.—

The next thing I have to recommend to You is, that as these new Acquired Subjects, When they have taken the Oath, are as much His Majesty's Subjects, as Any of Us, and are, so long as they remain deserv:ing of it, Entitled to the Same protection, I would have

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You Particularly give it in Charge to the Troops, to live in good harmony & Brotherhood with them, And to Avoid all Differences Whatsoever.—

That You may the better Enforce these Orders, and keep a due Subordination among the Troops, I leave You a Warrant for holding General Courts Martial, And Approving the Sentences thereof, Save as by the Said Warrant Excepted.—

You will, as frequently as the Season will Admit of it, report to me the State of Your Government and of the Troops under Your Command; As also every other Occurrence, that You shall think it necessary for me to be Informed of; And You will Send Said Reports by the way of Crown Point, Where Colonel Haviland is to Command, Who will forward them, to me in the Most Expeditious Manner possible.—

I am, with great truth,

Sir, &ca.

Jeff: Amherst

The Honble Brigr. Genl. Gage.

Endorsed. Copy. of Genl. Amhersts | Instructions | To Brigr. General Gage, | on Appointing him | Governor of Montreal. | Dated Camp of Montreal 21st. Septr. 1760 | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 32.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Montreal 23d September 1760.–

Sir,

Altho' it is next to Impossible that any thing can, in the Course of this ensueing Winter, be Attempted against His Majesty's Acquisitions in Canada; Yet to leave nothing to Chance; I have, for the Defence, & Protection of the Same, Made the following Disposition of the Troops. vizt Under Your Command & within Your Government of Quebec; the following Battalions, Amherst's; Townshend's; Otways; Kennedy's; Lascelles's; Anstruther's; Murray's; Lawrence's; & Fraser's; with a Detachmt from the Royal Regiment of Artillery of two Companys under the Command of a Major.–

Under the Command of Colonel Burton within the Government of the Trois Rivieres, Webb's Regimt and a Detachment from the Artillery of One Subaltern and twenty three Men of the above two Companys.–

And Under the Command of Brigr Genl Gage within the Government of Montreal, Barrington's; two Battalions of the Royal Highlanders; Abercromby's Thos Murray's; fourth Battn Royal Americans; and Gage's; with a Detachment of a Field Officer, a Captain, four Lieuts & Seventy One Serjeants, Corporals, &

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Men of the Royal Regim.t of Artillery.

All which Undoubtedly are more than Sufficient to frustrate any Attempts that the Enemy can be Supposed able to Undertake: I Nevertheless have directed both Brig.r Gage & Colonel Burton, to Support You in case of necessity, as You will in like Manner, them if Occasion Should require it; Wherefore, and the better to thwart any Designs the Enemy might form it will be necessary, that You all three Correspond & co-operate together; and reciprocally give each Other all the Information and Intelligence You may receive, to enable One Another the better to carry on His Majesty's Service, & Your respective Commands. This I have particularly recommended to them and I must do the Same to You.—

And as You have Informed me, that You had not hitherto received any Instructions from His Majesty, for the Administration of Your Government; And that I cannot Approve of the French form that has been proposed to me; nor Yet leave the Country entirely without; I have formed a Plan by Which to Govern them (untill His Majesty's pleasure thereupon be known) Which Appears to me Most Just and Equitable; And I have Accordingly Directed that it Should take place, both in this, and in the Government of the Trois Rivieres; And as the Whole

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Country Should be on the Same Footing, And Under One, and the Same Regulations; I Must also recom: :mend it to You to follow the Same Form, untill You receive Your Instructions from the King, or untill His Majesty's pleasure Shall, hereupon be known.— The following is the Rule I have laid down.—

That with respect to Thefts and Murder, it is Absolutely Necessary, the Militery Law Should take place: but with regard to Differences between the Inhabitants, I would have them Settled among themselves, agreable to their own Laws & Customs: for which purpose You will Authorize the Several Captains of Militia within Your Government to preside over the different Parishes & Districts, to which they belong, and to terminate all Such dif: :ferences: And When it Shall so happen, that any of these Captains cannot Settle the Same; then the Parties Must Apply to the Officer Commanding His Majesty's Troops within the Said District to whom You will give Such limitted Power, as You Judge proper for his Examining & pronouncing there: :on, According to the best of his Judgement: but, if the Affair Should prove so Intricate, as to Make him Decline the Decision, the Same is then to be brought before You, that either thro' Yourself or with the Advice of Councill (consisting of as many

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Field Officers as You Shall think Proper, Which You will Assemble for that purpose as often as You Shall see Occasion) You may finally determine thereupon.—

This Form of Government, as I observed before, Seems to me the most Just and Equitable, that can take place, untill His Majesty's Pleasure, is known: I would not however that the toleration of the Inhabitants Settling their differences agre:able to their own Laws and Customs, Extended be:yond the bounds of Safety, and prudense.—

That the Inhabitants of Your Government may like those of the Other Governments Enjoy the Privilege's and Immunities, granted them by the Capi:tulation of the 8th Instant; I here furnish You, with a Copy of those Articles, Which You will Cause to be most religiously & Scrupulously Observed.—

Notwithstanding that I am Apprized of Your having Caused the Arms of the Inhabitants, to be Gathered in, and the Oath of Allegiance to be tendered to them; as likewise, that You have re:newed the Commissions of the Officers of the Militia; Yet, as Neither the Oath, nor the Commissions, are in the Same form with those I have left with Governors Gage & Burton, I Enclose You Copies of them, as also of every Other paper that may give

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

You a More Clear and better Insight into the Whole of this Transaction; And I leave it to Your Judge:
:ment either to Administer this Oath; & give out the Form of Commissions in Your Government, as by the Copy Enclosed, or abide by those You have already given as You Shall think best.—

I further add a Proclamation, Which I have caused to be published and Affixed throughout this, and the Government of the Trois Rivieres, Which You will in like Manner Cause to be published within Your Government.—

And as the Inhabitants of this Country, are now as much His Majesty's Subjects as any of Us, and so long as they remain deserving of it, are Entitled to the Same protection; I would have You particularly give it in Charge to the Troops under Your Command, to live in good harmony and brotherhood with them; And to avoid all differ:
:ences Whatsoever.—

You will Please to Send me the Month:
:ly Returns, and as frequently as the Season will admit of it, report to me the State of Your Govern:
:ment, and of the Troops under Your Command: As also every Other Occurrence, that You Shall think it ne:
:cessary for me to be Informed of; Sending Your Dis:
:patches to Governor Gage, Who will forward them to

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

me, by the way of Crown Point. —

I am,

Sir,

&ca.

Jeff: Amherst.

Honble Governor Murray.

Endorsed. Copy of General Amherst's | Instructions | To Governor Murray – Dated | Montreal 23d Septr 1760. | Containing the necessary Regulations | to be Observed within the Government | of Quebec, agreable to those of the | Trois Rivieres & Montreal. — | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr 4: 1760 | No 33.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Par Son Excellence, &ca.

D'Autant que par la Capitulation du huit Septembre de la presente Année, Mil Sept Cent Soixante, Tout le Canada est entré sous la Domin:ation de La Grande Bretagne; Que Tous ses habi:tans sont devenus Sujets du Roy; Et qu'en Vertu du Serment de Fidelité qu'ils ont, ou doivent lui prêter; Nous Avons lieux de Nous attendre à une Sage Conduite de leur part, ainsi qu'au même Zele, Affection et Fidelité qu'ils ont ci devant portés envers Sa Majesté Trés Chrêtienne.

A Ces Fins, et pour encore mieux main:tenir le bon Ordre et la police dans toute l'eten:düe du dit Canada, ainsi que pour le bien du Service, et faciliter l'Execution de Nos Ordres, Il est necessaire d'etablir des Capitaines de Milice dans toutes les Paroïsses, Et Nous reposans sur la Sage Conduite, Experience, et Capacité du sieur

ci devant Capitaine de Milice pour Sa Majesté Trés Chrêtienne dans la Paroïsse de

Côte du Sud.

Nous en Vertu du Pouvoir à Nous Donné par Son Excellence Le Général Amherst, Comman:dant en Chef toutes Les Troupes et Forces de

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Sa Majesté dans l' Amerique Septentrionale, Avons Nommé et Etably, Et par ces presentes Nommons et Etablissons le dit sieur
Capitaine de la Compagnie de la dite Paroïsse, pour en faire les Fonctions, et Executer Tous les Ordres qui lui seront addressés par Nous, oü de Notre part.

Enjoignons à Tous les habitans qui Composent la dite Compagnie de lui Obeïr, et entendre en tout ce qui leur Sera Commandé pour le Service du Roy, Sous peine de désobeïssance.—

En foy dequoi Nous Avons signé ces presentes, à icelle fait apposer le Sçeau de Nos Armes et Contre signer par Nôtre Secretaire à
ce Mil Sept Cent Soixante.

Endorsed Form | of the Commissions, to be | Granted by the Govrs of | Canada to the Captains of the | Militia— | Delivered with General Amherst's | Instructions to the Govrs of Quebec, | Trois Rivieres & Montreal. | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr 4. 1760 | No 35—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy.

By His Excellency Jeffery Amherst Esqr. Major General, and Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's Forces in North America &ca, &ca, &ca.—

To

Whereas by the Capitulation of the 8th Instant all Canada makes part of His Majesty's Dominions, and the Inhabitants thereof, are become the King's Subjects; It is therefore requisite, not only to tender the Oath of Allegiance to these New Subjects, but also to disarm them; Wherefore, You will upon receipt hereof, immediately Set out for, and proceed to the Several Villages and Parishes, Sett forth in the within List being the district Allotted to You for the aforesaid Service: Which You will Execute and Perform in the following Manner.—

You will Convey Yourself with the party Ordered to Attend You upon this Occasion, to the first of the Villages Sett down in the aforesaid List, And on Your Arrival there, You will Summon the Captain, or Commanding Officer of the Militia in the Same, to Attend You; and When there, You will Demand his Commission; a List of the Officers and Men of the Militia Under his Command, and of the Number of Arms they are possessed of; Likewise a List of the Names of the Inhabitants

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

of Said Village, or Parish.—

When You are Informed of all this; You will then Order the Said Officer of Militia, to Col:lect all the Militia, as well as the Inhabitants of the Male kind within his District, And to Assemble them on the Most Convenient Spot of Ground within the Same Where they are to bring in, and deliver Over to You, every Arms without Exception, they are possessed of; after Which You will tender & Admin:ister unto them the Oath of Allegiance herewith: You will then Return to the said Officer Commanding the Militia, and to the Officers Under him a firelock to each, in Order to be the better able to keep good Order and Discipline in his Village; And You will, at the Same time Inform him, that I Shall Send him a Commission, in the room of that You bring away, as also, Others for his Inferior Officers, Whose present Commissions You are likewise to bring away with You.—

When You have thus Executed the afore:said Services, At the first Village; You will then Continue Your route to the next, and so on from the one to the Other untill the last Sett down in the List; at every One of Which You will perform and Execute the aforesaid Instructions: And When the Whole is finished You will return to Head Quarters,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Where You will deliver the Arms, You Shall, in the progress of Your Circuit, have Collected, into the Care of the Commanding Officer of the Artillery; And the Lists of the Names of the Militia & Inhabitants of the respective Villages & Parishes, with the Commissions You will deliver to me.—

Given Under My Hand &ca.

Jeff: Amherst

Endorsed. Copy of General Amherst's | Instructions. | To the Officers Sent by him to | Collect the Arms of, & Administer | the Oath of Allegiance to, the | Inhabi:tants of the Government | of Montreal. — | Delivered with Genl. Amherst's | Instructions to the Govrs. of Quebec | Trois Riveres, & Montreal. — | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 36.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie./.

Par Son Excellence Jeffery Amherst, Ecüier, Marechal de Camp Commandant en Chef Les Troupes & Forces de Sa Majesté Le Roy de La Grande Bretagne dans L'Amerique Septen:trionale; Et Son Gouverneur General pour La province de Virginie, &ca. &ca. &ca.—

Que Nous Avons Constitué et Etably M. Gage, Brigadier des Armées du Roy Gouverneur de La Ville de Montreal, et de Ses Dependances; Et que Nous Avons pareillement Etably M. Burton, Colonel des Troupes de Sa Majesté, Governeur des Trois Rivieres et de Ses Dependances.—

Que Tous les Habitans qui n'ont pas encore rendu les Armes aient à les rendre le à 10 heures du Matin, aux Officiers qui seront pre:posés pour les reçevoir: Sçavoir, Ceux de Montreal, dans la Ville même; Ceux de la premiere Division, à Vercheres; de la Seconde, à la prairie; de la Troisieme, a La Chine; de la Quatrième à St. Sulpice, et la Cinquieme, à La Chenay.

Que pour d'autant mieux maintenir le bon Ordre et la police dans Chaque Paroïsse, ou District; Il sera rendu aux Officiers de Milice, Leurs Armes; Et si par la Suite il y eut quelques Uns des Habitans qui desireroient en avoir pour la Chasse

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

il doit en demander la permission au Gouverneur, Signée par le dt. Gouverneur ou ses Subdelegués, afin: :que l'Officier des Troupes Commandant au District où cet Habitant est resident, puisse Sçavoir qu'il a droit de porter ces Armes.–

Que par Nos Instructions les Gouverneurs Sont Autorisés de Nommer à Tous Emplois Vacans dans la Milice, et de Débuter, par Signer des Commissions en faveur de Ceux qui en ont dernierement Joüi Sous S. M. T. C.

Que pour terminer autant qu'il Sera posible, Tous Differends qui pouroient Survenir entre Les Habitans, a l'amiable, les dits Gouverneurs sont Enjoints d'Autoriser l'Officier de Milice, Commandant dans Chaque Paroisse ou District, d'Ecouter Toutes plaintes, et Si Elles sont de Nature qu'il puisse les terminer, qu'il aie à le faire avec toute la droiture et Justice qu'il Convient; S'il n'en peut prononcer, pour lors il doit renvoier les parties devant l'Officier des Troupes Commandant dans Son District, qui sera pareillement Autorisé de decider Entre Eux, si le cas n'est pas assé grave pour Exiger qu'il soit remis devant le Gouverneur même, qui dans ce cas, comme en tout autre, fera rendre Justice où Elle est düe.

Que Les Troupes, tant dans les Villes que dans leur Cantonnements, sont Nouris par Le Roy,

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

en Nature; Et Qu'il leur est Ordonné Expressement de payer tout ce qu'Elles acheptent de l'habitant, en Argent Comptant et Especes Sonnantes.

Que Tout Proprietaire de Chevaux, de Charettes où Autres Voitures, qui seront Employés, soit par les Troupes où Autres, seront egalement payé en Especes Sonnantes, pour Chaque Voyage, ou par journée qu'ils auront étés ainsi Employés: Et Cela Suivant le Tarif, & sur le pied de Dix Schellings Argt de La Nouvelle York, par Jour pour Chaque Charette où Traineau, portant un millier pesant; Et une Journée de Cheval à raison de trois Schel:lings de York.

Les Maîtres des Postes auront Attention de ne Loüer, ni fournir à qui que ce soit, sans un Ordre par Ecrit de Nous, ou des Gouverneurs Gage, Murray, & Burton, ni Chevaux, ni Callêches appar:tenantes aux Bureaux des Dits Postes; Et Ceux à qui il en sera fourni, comme ci dessus, payeront pour un Cheval à raison de 17 Sols Argent de la Nou:velle York par chaque Trois Milles Angloises où Lieüe de France: Ceux qui prendront Cheval & Calêche, payeront le Double, mais il leur sera permis d'y aller à Deux personnes.

Que le peu de Secours que le Canada à reçeu de La France depuis deux années, l'ayant

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

épuisé de bien de Rafraichissements et de Necessaires; Nous Avons, pour le bien commun des Troupes et de l'habitant, recommandé par Nos Lettres aux Differents Gouverneurs des Colonies Angloises le plus proxime du Canada, d'Afficher et publier des Avis à leurs Colons pour se transporter icy avec toutes Sortes de Denrées et de Rafraichissements; Et Nous Nous flat:tons que l'on ne tardera pas de voir remplir ce projet; Et lorsqu'il le sera, Un Chacun en Sera Instruit pour qu'il puisse y participer au prix Courant, et sans Impôts.

Le Commerce sera Libre, et sans Impôts, à un Chacun; mais les Commerçants seront tenûs de prendre des passeports des Gouverneurs, qui leur seront Expediés Gratis.

Comme Il est Expressement Enjoint aux Troupes de Vivre avec l'habitant en bonne har:monie & Intelligence; Nous Recommandons par:eillement à l'habitant de reçevoir et de traiter les Troupes en Freres & Concitoÿens.

Il leur est encore Enjoint d'Ecouter et d'obeïr tout ce qu'il leur sera Ordonné tant par Nous que par Leur Gouverneur, où Ceux aiant droit de Nous et de Lui, Et tant que les dits habitants Obeïront et se conformer:ont aux dits Ordres; Ils Joüiront des mêmes

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

privileges que les Anciens Sujets du Roy, et Ils peuvent compter sur Nôtre protection.—

Endorsed. Copy - General Amhersts | Proclamation | To the Inhabitants of | Canada. Sept.r 1760. | Delivered with Genl Amherst's | Instructions to the Govrs of Quebec, | Trois Rivieres & Montreal | in M. G. Amhersts of Oct.r 4: 1760 | No 37.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy//. Return of Ordnance and Stores, Taken at Isle au Noix August 28th 1760.–

Ordnance	Brass	16 Prs	1.
		12	2.
		6	2.
		2	2.
	Iron	16 Prs	2.
		12	7.
		9	5.
		6	12.
		4	21.
		1¼	2
Mortars	Iron	6½ Inch	2.
	Brass	4⅖	5.
Pierriers	Iron	Small	14
Shot Round loose		16 Prs	70.
		12	782.
		9	1214.
		6	120.
		4	300.
		3	100.
Shells unfixt		13 Inch	7.
		6½	48.
		6	62.
Cartridges Filled		18 Prs	74.
		12	72.
		6	40.
		4	90.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Powder Corn'd	Barl.		80.
Cartridges Empty Parchment	18 Pdrs		300.
Horns Powder			500.
Paper fine	Rheams		1.
Salt Petre	lbs		185.
Sulphur	Do.		28.
Fire Balls			50.
Lanthorns			12.
Iron	Barr	lbs	2000.
	Old	Do.	2000.
	Rodd	Do.	100.
Graplins			8.
Tomplines			2000.
Bags Sand			400.
Nails of Sorts			20,000.
Handscrews			1.
Bellows forges	Pat.		1.
Shot Musquet	Tons		6.
Flints Do.			44,000.
Cables Remnants	9 Inch		1.
	8		1.
Grindstones			3.

Small Arms

Musquets	French	48.
	English	8.
Pistols		60.
Swords Brass Mounted		59.
Musquetoons		2.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Tools

Pick Axes		250.
Felling Do		29.
Picks		350.
Bills hand		148.
Saws	Whips	12.
	Cross cutt	26.
Anvill		1.
Beak Iron		1.

Endorsed. Return of Ordnance | and Stores taken at | Isle au Noix. — | 28th August 1760. — | in M. G. Amherst's of Oct. 4: 1760 | No. 39.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

An Account of all the Guns, Howitzers, Carriages, Powder, Ball &ca, together with the Small Arms layed down by the Ten French Regular Battalions, also, What was found in Store, and has Since been delivered in by Some of the Militia and Inhabitants of the Colony of Canada, at Montreal Which Surrendred to His Majesty's Troops, Commanded by His Excellency Major General Amherst the 8th September 1760.—

Ordnance	Iron	Mounted on Garrison Carriages	12 Poundrs	2.	
			9	2.	
		Mounted on Sea Carriages	12 Poun	5.	
			8	2.	
			4	5.	
	Brass Light	Mounted on Travelling Carriages with Limbers Compleat with Amn boxes	12 Poun	5.	taken near Quebec on the 28th April 1760 — English.—
			6	13.	
			3	1.	taken from General Braddock at the Monongahela
		Dismounted	12 Poun	1	
Brass Howitzers, Mounted on Travelling Carriages with Limbers Compleat & Amunition Boxes			5½ Inch	2.	taken near Quebec on the 28th April 1760.. English—
Shott		Round loose	12 Poun	350.	
			8	280.	
			6	345.	
			4	296.	
		Grape.. Small Bags		84.	
		Tin Case	12 Poun	43.	
			6	81.	

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Powder Barrels		Whole	27.
		Half	81.
Mortars Brass {with / without} Beds		9 Inch	1.
		$4\frac{2}{5}$	6.
	Shells empty	9 Inch	26.
	Fire Balls		40.
With Staves & Rammers	Ladles	12 Pound	6.
		8	1.
		6	10.
		4	3.
		3	1.
	Spunges	12 Pound	18.
		8	3.
		6	14.
		4	8.
		3	1.
	Wadhooks	12 Pound	6.
		8	1.
		6	10.
		4	1.
		3	1.
	Fuzes fixed	9 ins	150.
	Hand Carts		6.
	Portfires		40.
	Cases of Wood		10.
	Sea Carriages		6.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Lead in Pegs & Musqt. Ball ... Tons	...	91. about
Flints Musqt.		298,000.
Tomahawks		1200.
Grindstones		18.
Musquets .. { Laid down by the French Regulars, & Inhabitants }		7106.

N.B. There are Daily Arms bringing into His Majesty's Stores at this Place several Arms taken by Govr. Murray's & Colonel Haviland's Corps, are not Includ:ed in this, and those that are Yet remaining in the hands of the Inhabitants, are Ordered to be Delivered in.—

Endorsed. An Account of all the Guns / Stores Am:munition &ca. / taken at Montreal.— / 8 September 1760.— / in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 / No. 40.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copy./

Inventory of Merchantable Goods, for the French Inhabitants & Indians Found in Store No. 1. _

No. of Store	No. of Rooms	Quantity of each Sort	
No. 1.	No. 2	64	Necklaces for Women
2		_ 1	Red Small Do.
3		8	Black Feather'd Necklaces.
4	_ _	_ _ 10	Pieces Narrow Silk Tape
5	_ _	_ _ 5	Hanks of Small Silk Lace.
6	_ _	_ _ 2	Gross of White thread Lace.
7		72	Dozen of Yellow Button's for Men's Cloaths.
8		_ 210	Pair of Men's Gloves.
9	_ _	_ _ 40	Gause Handkerchiefs.
10	_ _	_ 17	Bound Blank books.
11	_ _	_ _ 42	_ _ _ Blank Do.
12	_ _ _	20,800	Quils, or 108 Hundred.
13	_ _	_ 150	Packs of Playing Cards.
14	_ _	_ _ 4	Black Silk bags.
15	_ a.	_ _ 76	Pair of Compasses.
16	_	_ _ 3	Pair Women's Ear Rings.
17	_ a.	_ _ 17	Small pocket Compasses.
18	_ _	_ _ 72	Silver Frogs for Men's Cloaths
19	_ _	_ _ 1	Pair Women's Stocking green Silk.
20	_	_ _ 61	Gold Frogs for Men's Cloaths.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods, for the French Inhabitants & Indians Found in Store No. 1.__

No. of Store	No. of Rooms	Quantity of each Sort.	
	No. 2		
No. 21	a	.. 4	turn Screws.
22	. .	.. 4	pieces Ribbon red and Yellow.
23	..	.60	Worsted Frogs for Men's Cloaths.
24	..	.78	Dozen Gold Buttons.
25	@	.. 39	Iron Compasses.
26		...	Brass Furniture for Desks in a Bag.
27	.	.. 58	Speers for Officers Spaterouns or Colours.
28	..	. 5	Handles for Ditto.__
29	.	.. 22	Lancet Cases &ca.
30		. 25	Cases with Some Razors in them.
31	..	. 29	Do. with no Razors.
32	..	.. 8	Hones.
33	..	.. 3	Molds for Casting Spoons.
34	..	. 202	Gall Nutts for making Ink.
35	..	150	Sheets of Tin.
36		...	2 Pound of Emery & Powder.__
37	..	.. 11	Hooks for Cutting Corns.
38	.	. 210	Ougers of different Sizes.
39	.	. 83	Corking Chizels for boats
40	--	-- 7	Scrapeing Hooks for Do.__
41	..	67	Chizells & Gouges.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods, for the French Inhabitants & Indians Found in Store No. 1.

No. of Store	No. of Rooms	Quantity of each Sort.	
No. 1			
42	No. 2	16	Saws Small and great.
43		306	Carpenters Chizells
44		93	plain Irons.
45		44	Draw knives.
46		1	Broad Ax.
47		1	Iron Dog.
48		2	Do. Picks.
49		3	large Double Chizells.
50		44	Hows.
51		2	Long Axes.
52		17	Hand Saws.
53		39	Iron Bolts.
54		107	Indian Lances.
55		142	Tomyhawks.
56		95	Indian Lances.
57		102	Chizells to Cutt Ice.
58		8	pieces Rotten Linnen
59		17	Flambeaux Wax & Some Wax.
60		4	Laced Hatts for Indians.
61		5	Pieces Calimancs.
62		1	Do. & a Remnant Grey Linnen.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods for the French Inhabitants & Indians. – Found in Store No. 1. –

No. of Store	No. of Room	Quantities of each Sort.	
No. 1 63	No. 2	2	Do. coarse Linnen.
64		10	Priests Bands or Laces.
65		17	Pieces coloured coarse Linnen
66		2	Do. grey Linnen.
67		5	Do. Check. One of them broken.
68		7	Remnants of Bunton for Ship Vains.
69		665	Coloured handkerchiefs.
70		1	Piece black Gause. –
71		6	Sword belts White thread.
72		7	Pair of Coarse Womens Stockings.
73			A Parcel some Dozen's brass Nails. –
74		19	Pair Mens Stockings.
75		1	Small box of Wire Rings for Curtings.
76		1	Case, halfull of horn Inkholders,
77		1	Do. Iron Bolts for Windows.
78		1	Do. near full of bands & Hinges for Doors.
79		1	Small Keg with Iron Pins for Shoe heels
80		1	box of large Needles for packing & Awls.
81		1	Small box about quarter full of Needles.
82		1	box of Common Crosses & Rings for Indians.
83		1	Do. Taylor's Thimbles.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods for the French Inhabitants & Indians. Found in Store No. 1.

No. of Store	No. of Room	Quantity of each Sort	
No. 1.			
84	No. 2	.. 1	Do. about half full Iron Trumps.
85	..	.. 1	Do. of brass Thimbles for Women.
86	..	.. 1	Do. near halffull Common Sizers & Small Hat Cords.–
87	..	.. 1	Do. .... Knives.–
88	..	.. 1	Small Box Large Needles and Awls.
89	..	.. 30	Dozn. Pieces of Coarse White Tape.
90	..	.. 230	Small Shamy Skins for Lining Breeches.
91	..	.. 565	Small pieces of Coarse Worsted Tape.–
92	..	.. 2	Barrels containing 49 Small bags Vermilion.–
93	..	.. 1	Do. of Balls for Indians.
94	..	.. 1	Small Do. Common Red paint.
95	..	.. 1	Cask Bees Wax.–
96	..	.. 1	Small Sack of Small looking Glasses.
97		1	Barrell near full Vitriol.
98	..	.. 59	Pair Wool Cards.
99		.. 50	Dozn. Small looking Glasses.
100		.. 3	Pair of Mens Stockings.
101	..	.. 242	Looking Glasses framed.
102	..	.. 28	Common Smoothing Irons.
103	..	22	Sword Belts.
104	..	.. 4	Broken Sea Compasses.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods for the French Inhabitants & Indians. Found in Store No. 1.—

No. of Store	No. of Room	Quantity of each Sort	
No. 1.			
105	No. 2	7	Do. Sand Glasses.
106	—	130	Dozn. pairs of Garters for Breeches Knees.
107	—	23	Candle Sticks of French Plate.
108	—	7	Snuffers Dishes, & 2 pair of Snuffers.
109	—	5	Brass Candlesticks.
110	—	31	Dishes for Snuffers.
111	—	48	Dozn. best sort Scalping Knives.
112	—	319	Single Scalping ...... Do.—
113	—	264	Brass Cocks for Casks.
114	—	140	Dozn. Pieces of Narrow White tape
115	—	150	Gross of Metal Buttons for Indians.
116	—	10	Pieces Linnen for Shifts.
117	—	44	Book Covers.
118	—	126	Calamanko Waistcoats.
119	—	272	Pieces Coloured Linnen Tape.
120	—	70	Do. Narrow Ferriting
121	—	340	Large & Small Piercers for Coopers.
122	—	140	Iron Scrapers.
123	—	265	Small Pieces of Ferriting.
124	—	1	Barrel near half full of horn for Lanthorns
125	—	1209	Pieces of sundry Ferriting.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods for the French Inhabitants & Indians. Found in Store No. 1.—

No. of Store.	No. of Room	Quantitys of each Sort.	
No. 1.	No. 2.		
126	..	17	White Flags like Sheets.
127	..	96.	Box Combs.
128	..	22	Table Cloaths for Hospitals.
129	..	83	Hand Towels.
130	..	9	Pillow Cases.
131	..	1	Small Barrels Verdigrease.
132	..	3	bags with some Do.—
133	..	6	Shirts for Indians.
134	..	1	Lanthorn.
135	..	3	Barrels Allum.
136	..	37	Pair of Pinchers for Wire work.
137	—	1	Case near full of Iron Forks.
138	—	—	Several Thousand of Common Scalping knives.
139	—	—	Some hundred Iron Creepers.
140	—	—	Some Thousand of Steels for Striking fire.
141	—	—	Some Thousands of Indian Awls.
142	—	—	Several Thousands Common gun Worms of Wire.
143	—	—	A Sett of Weights & Scales.
144	—	—	Some brass Wire.
145	—	2	Double Barrelled Guns.
146	—	2	Old Guns One of Which without a Lock.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods for the French Inhabitants & Indians, Found in Store No. 1.—

No. of Store	No. of Room	Quantity of each Sort.	
No. 1.	No. 2.	Yards	
147	..	4½	Red & White Striped Silk.
148	..	22	blue Cotton
149	..	62	Remnant of Silk
150	..	86	Do. Common Lace or Sort of Ribbon.
151 } 152	..	22	Do. Camblet.
153	..	77	Calimanko.
154	..	10	Do. of Cotton Remnants.
155	..	867	Remnants of Linnen.
156	..	33½	Remnants of Crape
157	..	20	Do. Flowered Linnen.
158	..	65	Do. of Linnen finer than the rest.
159	..	22	Do. of Flowered Camblet.
160	..	399	Do. of Coarse Wooling Cloths.
161	..	8¾	Do. Checked Linnen.—

Inventory

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods for the French In:habitants & Indians, Found in Store No. 1.—

No. of Store	No. of Room lb	oz	The Weight of the Under written Articles.—
162	12	. . .	Black beads with Ribbons.
163	15	12	White Pearle Necklaces.
164	4	8	of Red Sealing Wax.
165	10	. .	Narrow Silk & Worsted Binding.
166	9	8	Coloured Thread Laces.
167	9	. . .	Knitting Wire.
168	14	8	Cotton in a Bag.
169	3	12	of Borrox.
170	7		of Brown Thread.
171	68	8	Mohair of different Colours
172	34	. . .	Sowing Thread.
173	2	4	Silk and Mohair.
174	560	. . .	Common Worsted.
175	7	4	Cotton Thread.
176	31	. . .	of Worsted Twist.
177	19	. . .	Small bag of Indigo.—

	Boxes &ca Large	Boxes &ca Small	Containing lbs	Containing Ounces	Silver Trinkets
178	Box No. 3	Box No. 8	11	4	Silver Crosses.
179		9	21	4	Do. Do.
180		10	16	4	Do. Ear Rings & large Crosses.
181		11	14	8	Do. Ear Rings
182		12	15	12	Do. Do.
183		15	28	12	Do. Do. and Some Silver broaches.
184		16	17	4	Do. Crosses & Nose bitts.
185		24	8	[illegible]	Do. Do. Plate for Squaw's hair
186		25	5	-	Do. Breast Plates.
187	Box No. 2	22	4	-	Do. Plates for Squaw's hair
188		82	4	-	Do. Rings for the Arms.
	2	9	242	8	Total of Silver Trinkets.—

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchantable Goods for the French Inhabitants & Indians found in Store No. 1.—

	Boxes &ca.		Contain.g		
	Large	Small	lbs	Ounces	
189		Box {	119	12	Wampum in Belts
190			15	-	Int. Small Strings
191			38	12	in Grains not made up.
			173	8	Total of Wampum.
192	Box	No. 7.	..	...	250 Small knives
193	. .	. .	. .	. .	106 Flatt Feathers of different colours.—
194	- -	- -	- -	- -	In Nine Small paper boxes 50 pieces of French Yellow & White Tincil Ribbon, and of the same sort loose Thirty Eight pieces in all.—
195	..	Box	48	8	Beads for Necklaces Small.—
					One piece of Tinciled Ribbon Much of the same kind as above mentioned.—
196			278	12	Of Tincil Lace for the Indians.
					And 13 pieces tinceld Ribbons for Indians.—

197.	44	Ankers of Brandy.
198.	444	Barrels of Pitch.
199.	2	Small Ankers of Brandy.
200.	8	Large Sheets of Lead.
201.	4	Large Iron Kettles for Brewing.
202	2	Small Ditto.
203	—	Some Hundreds of Empty Casks great & Small. Also Several Hundred Wooden Puncheons of diff.t kinds.—

Inventory of Merchant Goods &c.a for the French Inhabi:tants & Indians found in the Store No. 1. & 2. —

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

	Computed Weight lbs	Ells	No. of Pieces	No. of Pairs	No. of different Articles	
204	- -	-	15	- -	- -	Pieces of Cork.
205	- -	-	-	94	- -	Pair Stockings.
206	- -	-	-	-	2687	Fuzee cases.
207	- -	-	-	-	6000	Brown Linnen Shot Bags.
208	- -	-	-	-	8	Drum heads.
209	- -	-	-	618	- -	Pair Shoes.
210	- -	-	-	-	72	Whip Saws.
211	- -	-	-	-	200	Wooden Saddles.
212	- -	-	-	-	25	Long Saws.
213	- -	-	-	-	2	Lead Moulds.
214	- -	-	-	-	5	Matrasses.
215	- -	-	-	-	4	Pillows.
216	- -	-	-	-	18	Masons Trowells.
217	- -	-	-	-	8	Mallets.
218	- -	-	-	-	135	Black Stocks.
219	- -	15	-	-	- -	Striped Flannen.
220	- -		-	-	964	White Shirts.
221	- -	-	-	-	25	Chequee Do.
222	- -	-	-	-	274	Caps for Hospitals.
223	- -	-	-	-	25,450	Powder Flasks.
224	- -	- -	-	-	200	Cross Buff Belts.

Inventory of Merchant Goods &ca for the French Inhabitants & Indians found in the Store No. 1. & 2.

	Computed Weight lbs	Ells	No. of Pieces	No. of Pairs	No. of different Articles	
225	-	49	-	-	-	Canvas.
226	-				33	Fuzee Slings.
227	-	-	-		35	Buff Sword Belts.
228	-	-	-	-	351	Pouches & Cartouch Boxes.
229	-	504	-	-	-	Coarse Linnen.
230	-	-	-	142	-	Snow Shoes.
231	-	-	-	-	4	Lanthorns.
232	lb 9800	-	-	-	-	Large Cordage.
233	lb 1793	-	-	-	343	Old Kettles Lids & Saucepans.
234	-	-	-	-	307	Blanketts.
235	-	-	-	-	22	Whole boxes Window Glass.
236	-	-	-	-	12	Broken boxes Do.
237	-	-	-	-	432	Frying Pans.
238	-	-	-	-	150	Small brass Kettles with round
239	-	-	-	-	51	Tin Potts.
240	-	-	-	-	8	Stewpans.
241	-	-	-	-	7	Soop Do.
242	lb 1200	-	-	-	-	Small Cordage.
243	-	-	-	-	66	Iron Saddles.
244	-	-	-	-	1200	Long Leather Straps.
245	-	-	-	-	80	Camp Stools.
246	-	-	-	-	4400	Spunges.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchant Goods &ca. for the French Inhabi:tants, and Indians found in the Store No. 1. and 2.—

	Computed Weight lb	Ells	No. of Pieces	No. of Pairs	No. of Different Articles	
247	—	- -	80	. .	. .	of Coarse Cloath for Sails.
248	-	-	-	-	- 3	Setts of Harness for Horses.
249	-	-	-	-	- 16	Pair hoops & Staples for Horse Collars.
250	-	-	-	-	2000	Empty Sand bags.
251	-	-	-	-	. 37	Horse Collars.
252	-	-	-	-	- 7	Drums.
253	lb 1200	-	-	-	-	Hair Ropes.
254	200	-	-	-	-	Candle Wick.
255	-	-	-	-	- 5	Pair Scales.
256	-	-	-	-	- 6	pair Scale Beams
257	7225	-	-	-		Deer Skins
258	-	-	-	-	6000	Cords of Bark for Sewing Canoes.
259			- -	-	1509	Rolls of Bark for Canoes.
260	-	-	-	-	. 15	Markeys for Officers.
261		-	-	-	12323	Pair of Shoe Soaling.
262		-	-	-	46	Empty Square boxes
263		-	-	-	2	Barrels large Knives
264	-	-	-	-	3	Barrels Cartridges for Cannon.
265	-	-	-	-	- 135	Haversacks.
266	-	-	-	-	2	Copper Chargers for Cannon.
267	-	-	-	-	5	Rheams of Paper.
268	-	-	-	-	- 1½	Barrel of Musquet Flints.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchant Goods &ca for the French Inhab:
:itants & Indians Found in the Store No. 1. & 2. —

	Computed Weight lbs	Ells	No. of Pieces	No. of Pairs	No. of Different Articles	
269	-	-	-	-	2	Gross of Indian Awls.
270	-	-	-	-	1	Gross of Worms
271	400	-	-	-	-	Lead Shot
272	-	-	-	-	1	Barrel of Tin for Case Shot
273	-	-	-	-	335	Bags.
274	-	-	-	-	2	Spunges & Rammers.
275	-	-	-	-	6	Water Bucketts.
276	-	-	-	-	7	Axes. —
277	-	-	-	-	1200	Number of Deerskins.
278	-	-	-	-	485	Bearskins.
279	-	-	-	-	5	Mushquash Skins.
280	-	-	-	-	37	Battoe Sails.
281	-	63	-	-	-	Broad Cloth.
282	-	-	-	-	97	Children's frocks.
283	-	-	-	-	148	Indian Clouts.
284	-	-	-	-	420	Parchment Skins.
285	-	-	-	-	492	Pair Sleeves for Indians.
286	-	-	-	-	38	Broad cloth Blanketts.
287	-	-	-	-	73	pair of Leggins.
288	-	-	-	-	78	Red Caps.
289	-	-	-	-	1320	Paper Cartridges.
290	-	-	-	-	1	Indian Surtout laced.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchant Goods &c.a for the French Inhabitants & Indians. Found in the Store N.o 1. & 2.—

	Computed Weight lbs	Ells	N.o of Pieces	N.o of Pairs	N.o of Different Articles	
291	-	-	-	-	48	Pair Leather Breeches.
292	-	-	-	-	4	Caddoes.
293	-	120	-	-	-	Rateen.
294	-	45½	-	-	-	Chequie.
295	-	-	-	-	2	broken Chests of Pipes
296	-	-	-	-	5	Tin plates.
297	-	-	-	-	7425	Pair Indian Mockissans.
298	-	-	-	-	85	Indian Laced Coats.
299	-	-	-	-	407	Small Indian Coats.
300	-	-	-	-	126	Calimancoe Waistcoats.
301	-	-	-	-	134	Capoes.
302	-	-	-	-	51	Women's Mantles.
303	-	-			1	Dogskin bag.
304	-	-	-	-	158	Coats.
305	-	-	-	-	600	Pair Iron Shoe Buckles.
306	-	-	-	-	153	loose knives.
307	-	-	-	-	9	Large Door bolts.
308	-	-	-	-	5	Small D.o—
309	-	-	-	-	10	Powder Horns.
310	-	-	-	-	1	Indian Sail.
311	-	-	-	-	1	Saddle
312			-	-	8	Rasps.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchant Goods for the French Inhabi:tants & Indians. Found in the Store No. 1. & 2.

	Computed Weight lbs	Ells	No. of Pieces	No. of Pairs	No. of Different Articles	
313	-	-	-	-	- 30	Handles.
314	-	-	-	-	360	Tents.
315	-	-	-	-	- 9	Tarpaulins for Battoes.
316	-	-	-	-	- 4	Back Staves for Horses.
317	-	-	-	-	10	Bolts of Iron for Carts.
318	-	-	-	-	- 8	Horse Hides.
319	-	-	-	-	1500	Timblins for tying Indian packs.
320	-	-	-	-	1	Gunner's Match Staff.
321	-	-	-	-	325	Laced Hatts.
322	-	-	-	-	1197	pair Spaterdashes.
323	-	-	-	-	3600	Small Buttons Contd. in 2 bags.
324	-	-	-	-	- 1	Feather Pillow.
325	-	40	-	-	- -	Sail Cloth.
326	-	-	-	-	110	Pillow cases.
327	-	-	-	-	- 4	Doctor's Aprons.
328	-	-	-	-	7	Hospital Sheets.
329	-	-	-	-	- 29	Drum Carriages.
330	-	-	-	-	21.	Officers Sword Belts.
331	-	-	-	-	430.	Small Swords, Brass Mounted.
332	-	-	-	-	2.	Cloths to cover Provisions.
333	-	-	-	-	- 2.	Bags for Claret.
334	-	-	-	-	- 30	Old Hatts.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchant Goods for the French Inhabi:tants & Indians. Found in the Store No. 1. & 2.

	Computed Weight lb	Ells	No. of Pieces	No. of Pairs	No. of different Articles	
335	-	-	-	-	- 10	Doctor's Bandages.
336	-	-	-	-	- 18	Augers.
337	-	-	-	-	- 3	Cleavers.
338	-	-	-	-	- 4	Brasier's pans.
339	-	-	-	-	- 1	Spoon Mould.
340	-	-	-	-	- 1	Soddering Iron.
341	-	-	-	-	- 1	Barrel Tomahawks.
342	-	-	-	-	- 4	Iron Needles.
343	-	-	-	-	- 2	Horn plates for Trepanning.
344	-	-	-	-	- 2	Funnels.
345	-	-	-	-	- 4	Brass pans.
346	-	-	-	-	- 2	Instruments for Stopping Blood.
347	-	-	-	-	- 15	Shoemaker's Last.
348	-	-	-	-	- 34	Tin pans.
349	-	-	-	-	- 10	Whetstones.
350	-	-	-	-	- 4	Gross Small pewter Buttons.
351	-	-	-	-	- 4	Searches.
352	-	-	-	-	- 3	large Pewter Basons.
353	-	-	-	-	- 1	pewter Dish for a Barber.
354	-	-	-	-	- 2	Cases for Doctor's Instruments.
355	-	-	-	-	- 15	Small Vyces for Firelocks.
356	-	-	-	-	- 8	Do. for Fuzees.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchant Goods &cā, for the French Inhabitants & Indians, Found in the Store Nº 1. & 2.–

	Computed Weight lb	Ells	Nº of Pieces	Nº of Pairs	Nº of different Articles	
357	–	–		–	50	Iron Keys
358	– –	–	–	–	3	Barrels Rosin.
359	–	–	–	–	320°	Officers Espontoons.
360	– –	–	–	–	18	Serjts Halberts.
361	–	–	–	–	1	Doctor's Instrumt. for Spreading plaisters.
362	– –	–	–	–	5000	Indian Sleys
363	4000	– –	–	–	– –	Old Ropes for Oakam.
364	– –	– –	–	–	– –	Several 1000lb of Iron of Several kinds.–
365	–	–	–	–	–	Large quantity of Ropes of diffs. Sizes.–
366	–	–	–	–	600	Wooden Shovels.
367	–	–	–	–	6000	Scoopes.
368	–	–	–	–	7	Barrels Flours & Axes.
369	–	–	–	–	3000	Paddles.
370	–	–	–	–	6	Grabblers for Battoes.
371	–	–	–	–	17	Small barrels Salt Petre.
372	–	–	–	–	6	Barrels Allum.–
373	–	–	–	–	40	Small Iron Potts.–
374	–	–	–	–	3	Small Anchors.
375	–	–	–	–	18	Barrels Nails.
376	–	–	–	–	8	Bearers for Carrying Sick
377	–	–	–	–	7	pr. field Bedsteads.
378	–	–	–	–	2	Boat Covers.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventory of Merchant Goods &ca. for the French Inhabitants & Indians Found in Store No. 1. & 2. —

	Computed Weight to	Ells	No. of Pieces	No. of Pairs	No. of different Articles.	
379	–	–	–	–	200	Spades.
380	–	–	–	–	1	Box Copperas.
381	–	–	–	–	12	Stoves with Funnels.
382	–	–	–	–	225	Hows.
383	–	–	–	–	236	Picks.
384	–	–	–		330	Billhooks.
385	–	–	–	–	5	Chizells.
386	–	–	–	–	200	Pick Axes.
387	–	–	–	–	150	Broad picks
388	–	–	–	–	–	A parcel of Old Kettles.
389	–	–	–	–	–	A Number of Weights.
390	–	–	–	–	5	long Saws.
391	–	–	–	–	1	Smiths Vyce. —

The foregoing Pages is an Inventory taken in presence of us, and finished this twelfth Day of Septem:ber One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty —

Capt. 1st Highland Battn. Alexr. Mackintosh

William Philpot Lieut. 46th. Regt.

Wm. Downing Lieut. 55th. Regt.

Endorsed.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Endorsed. Copy. Inventory | of Merchant Goods &ca. | Found in the Stores at | Montreal 12th Sept. 1760. | in M. G. Amherst's of Oct. 4 : 1760 | N.o 41.

[Enc. [illegible] Hospital [illegible]]

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventaire des Munitions qui restent dans Les Magazins du Roy, aux Trois Rivieres, Ce Jour d'huy Douze Septembre Mil Sept Cent Soixante.

Sçavoir,

245 Sacs a plomb
6 Horloges de Sable
3 Gibernes
6 Fusils Vieux
6 Epées de Soldats Idem.
31 Bayonettes
5 Vieilles Chaudieres.
40 Poires a poudre
6 Fourniments
6 Bidens.
8 Gamelles
4 Futs de Caisse
190 Colliers de portage.
60 Boëtes a purriers
1 Fleau de fer
5 Bois de tandelet
1 Pre de Ballances garnies en fer
530 Pre de Souliers Tannés.
13 Beches
10 Haches
38 Pioches
31 Langues de Boeuf.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

33 Pignes.

7 Poids de 50^{t}.

2 Ditto de 12^{t}.

1 Ditto de 15^{t}.

1800$^{£}$ de Balle

2 Caisses Pierres a fusil

7000 de Bray gras

42 Avirons a Canot

5 Canots décorce de huit.

600 Traines Sauvages.

1 Marmitte a Bray.

100$^{£}$ D'Etoupe

300 Rames a batteaux.

5 Batteaux de Roy

1 Voile de Navire.

Aux Trois Rivieres Le 13e 7bre: 1760.

G de Tonnancour.

Copie.

Endorsed Inventaire des Munitions qui/ restent dans Les Magasins du Roy,/ aux Trois Rivieres, 12^{e} Sep^{re} 1760./ in M. G. Amherst's of Octr 4: 1760/ N° 43.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Inventaire des Effets Et Munition de L'Artillerie, aux Trois Rivieres, ce Treize Septembre, Mille Sept Cent Soixante.—

Sçavoir,

7 Barils de poudre, contenant £700.

597 Livre de poudre, en 199 Gargouches de papiers Ca.br de £8 Livre.

5 Pieces de Canon, monté sur a fut Marin Ca.br £ de 8. li:—

3 pieces de Canon, sur a fut de Campagne Ca.br de £ 8 livre.

1 Piece Idem Ca.br de £ 4 livre Sans a fut

290 Boulets Ca.br de £8 livre

1800 Livre de Balle

2000 pieres à fusils.

33 Boëtes tant que Sac à mitraile Ca.br de £ 8 livre.

5 Boute feu Garnie

3 Livre de Meche

4 Epinglets.

1 Passe Boulets Ca.br de £ 6 livres

33 Anspects

7 Clous pour enclouage

1 Marteau de fer

2 Crapeau de fer pour Mortier de Six pouces

2 paires de Ecrasporru a fut Marin de rechange

186 Gargouches en papiers Sans être plein Ca.le de £8 livre.

50 Gargouches Idem Ca.br de £ 12 livre.

2 Cofre à poudre

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

15 Sac à mitraile Sans être plein ca.bre de L 8 livre

Fait aux Trois Rivieres ce treize Septembre

Mille Sept Cent Soixante.

taschereau =

Copie.

Endorsed. Inventaire des Effets, Et | Munition de L'Ar:
:tillerie, aux | Trois Rivieres, 13e. Sepre. 1760.– | in M. G.
Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 44.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Copie

Inventaire des Fers, Fontes, Mines Bois pour Charbon, Maisons, Batiments, Ustenciles, Appartenants aux Forges St. Maurice.

Sçavoir

	£	
Fer en Barres de toute Qualité	3100	
Ferailles	200	
Fontes en Bocage, Environ	25000	
Idem en Mauvaises plagnes	10000	
Mines rendües au pied du fourneau } Environs	800	Bques
Idem à la Riviere Ramassée par Tas }	1200	Id.
Bois pour Charbon dans la Vente du Nord	300	Cordes
Charbon	500	Bques

Une Maison de pierre de 82 pieds de long & 52 de large

6 Maïsons de pieces sur pieces

17 Baraques de pieux Servants à loger Les Ouvriers.

1 Boulangerie avec Son four.

1 Fourneau avec la Moulerie et une Halle pour Charbon de 80 pieds de long sur 30 de large.

1 Chauffée en bois de 105 pieds de long.

Le Fourneau cy dessus garni de Ses Roües et Mouve:ments, avec double jeu de Souflets En bois.

Une Forge appellée, La Forge haute batie En pierre ayant une Chauffée de 70 pieds En bois, avec Sa halle et Magazin, la dte. forge ayant les roües et Mouvements double jeu de Souflets.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Une Idem, appellée la forge basse en bois, ayant une Chauffée de Pierre de 80 Pieds aussi, avec Ses Roües et Mouvements double jeu de Souflets, Magasin à fer halle pour Charbon.

Un Martinet tenant à la d.e forge, aussi garni de Ses Mouvements et Souflets.

Un Hangard en bois de 60 Pieds Sur 30 de large.

2 Idem de 40 Pieds Sur 30.

1 Id: Entouré de Madriers de 40 Pieds sur 20.

Un Id: de 30 Sur 25.

Un Idem Servant d'Ecurie et Etable aux Employés de 30 sur 25.

Un Batiment Servant d'Ecurie de 110 Pieds de long de Pieces sur Pieces, aiant Six apartements fer:mants a Clefs.

Un autre Batiment de Piece sur Piece de 20 Pieds Enquarré servant de depense pour l'avoine.

Une Eglise de Piece sur Piece fattée dehors et dedans Enduitte de Chaux de 40 Pieds de long sur 30 de large.

Ustenciles de La Chapelle.

Un Calice et Sa patenne d'Argent.

Deux Ornements pour dire la Messe, dont Un de toute Couleur, l'Autre Noir, deux Aubes, et deux Surplis.

Une Cloche pezant 70.£

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

Deux Chandeliers de Cuivre et Une Croix de même Metal.

Ustenciles de la Maison Principale.

Quatre Poëles à chaufer.

3 Pelles de fer.

3 Paires de tenailles a feu.

Ustenciles servant aux Ouvriers.

25 Poëles à chauffer avec leurs portes & trepieds.

Ustenciles du Fourneau

23 Ringards de fer de differentes longueurs.

2 Couars

2 Crochets

2 Estoquars

2 Forchets

8 Pêles

1 Romaine avec son contrepoids et ses agraffes.

1 Masse

2 Marteaux à main.

3 Idem à mouler.

12 Modeles en fer pour Marmittes

5 Idem pour Chaudieres

3 Idem pour Coquettes

1 Id: de tourtiere

1 Id: pour Mortier

3 Id: pour Ecuelles

3 Paires de tenailles

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

4 Modeles en bois pour poëles à Chaufer.

Ustenciles de la forge haute.

1 Fleau garni de ses plateaux & chaines.

8 Poids de 50.£

5 Id: de 25.

6 Marteaux de fonte pesant 500£ piece

3 Enclumes id: pesant 2000£ piece

3 Id: Mauvaises.

10 Heurasses

3 Paires de tenailles a singles

12 Id: à Chaufer

10 Id: a Coquilles

4 Ringards

1 Jeauge

2 Crochets a guerises

1 Ecuelle à mouiller.

1 Rouable

1 Ecouasse

1 Aviau

1 Pelle

2 Masses

1 Marteau à Main

Ustenciles de la Forge basse.

1 Fleau avec ses plateaux & chaines.

9 Poids de 50.£

5 Id: de 25.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

13 Paires de tenailles à forger
2 Id: à chauffer.
1 Enclume de 2000 £
2 Id: a Marechal pesant 500 £ les deux.
4 Pelles de fer
1 Rouable
1 Ecouasse
7 Poches a couler
1 Jeauge
10 Ringards
4 Masses
1 Marteau a Main
2 Ecuelles à mouiller
1 Aviau

Ustenciles de Martinet

3 Enclumes pesant 150 £ piece
8 Petits Marteaux pesant 100 £ piece
9 heurasses pesant 150 £ piece
1 Enclume pesant 1000 £

Ustenciles de la taillandrie

2 Soufflets de cuivre
2 Enclumes de fer battu à table d'acier
1 Estoque
1 Bigorne
2 Marteaux à fraper devant.
5 Id: à main

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

8 paires tenailles à forger

2 tisonniers

2 tranchets

6 Maudrins

2 Etampes à percer

2 Debouchoirs

1 filiere

1 Boutoir

1 Paire tenailles à ferrer

1 Marteau à brocher

2 Carreaux

3 Cloueyeres

Ustencils ou Outils des Charpentiers & Charons.

5 Tarieres

1 Gouge

1 Coueillere pour roües

3 Ciseaux

4 Sciots

1 Verlope

1 Idem demij Verlope

1 Galere

5 Haches

1 Herminette

1 Bezagu

2 Compas

1 Scie de travers

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

1 Gilleronde

1 Meule & sa Manivelle

1 Masse

1 Palant garni

1 Moulin a scie avec ses Ustenciles

1 Batiment sur poteaux de 40 pieds de long sur 20. de large garni de ses Mouvemens.

1 Scie

3 Crochets

2 Marteaux

2 pinces

2 Broches

1 Crochet à tourner les pieces.

Ustenciles de la Boulangerie

1 Petrin

1 Porte de four de fer battu

1 pelle de fer

1 fleau avec ses platteaux

1 Rouable de fer

3 pelles a four de bois

1 Hache

1 Cramaillere

1 Blateau de 20 pieds de long.

Chevaux & Harnois

6 Chevaux

3 Harnois de limon

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS

3 d° de trait

3 Charettes avec leurs Roues

2 Grandes Charettes

4 traines hautes

4 traines basses.

Bois d'Ecarissage pour la Construction projettée d'une halle Neuve au forneau restant dans le bois.

79 pièces de bois d'Ecarissage faisant 2480 pieds, où environ de longueur,

250 pieds de petit bois pour fetage & lien.

171 Billeaux de pin pour planches & Madriers de 10 pieds de longueur restés dans le Bois

Je Soussigné Directeur des forges St. Maurice Certifié le present Inventaire Veritable, à St. Maurice Le 8e. 7bre. 1760.

hertel De rouville

Endorsed. Inventaire des fers, Fontes, Mines, Bois pour Charbon, | Maisons, Batiments, Ustenciles, | appartenants aux Forges St. Maurice | in M. G. Amherst's of Octr. 4: 1760 | No. 45.

REPRODUCED FROM THE COLLECTIONS OF THE MANUSCRIPT DIVISION, LIBRARY OF CONGRESS